

Nos. 121302, 121304, 121305 & 121308 Consolidated

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS	)	On Appeal from the
ALLIANCE, NFP, et al.,	)	Appellate Court of Illinois,
	)	Third District, Case Nos.
Appellees,	)	3-15-0099, 3-15-0103 &
	)	3-15-0104 (Cons.)
v.)	
	)	There Heard on Review of
ILLINOIS COMMMERCE	)	the Order of the Illinois
COMMISSION, et al.	)	Commerce Commission,
	)	ICC Docket No. 12-0560
Appellants.)	

BRIEF OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
Chicago, IL 60603
(312) 726-8797
mgeorges@daleygeorges.com
msynowiecki@daleygeorges.com

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
233 South Wacker Drive, Suite 6600
Chicago, IL 60606
(312) 258-5680/5503/5606
omacbride@schiffhardin.com
dbowman@schiffhardin.com
cjacobson@schiffhardin.com

Attorneys for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

ORAL ARGUMENT REQUESTED

***** Electronically Filed *****

121302

02/01/2017

Supreme Court Clerk

POINTS AND AUTHORITIES

I.	Standard of Review	18
	A.	
	This Court Reviews the ICC’s Order, Not the Appellate Court Decision	18
	<i>Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep’t of Rev.</i> , 236 Ill. 2d 368 (2010).....	18
	<i>Wade v. City of N. Chicago Police Pension Bd.</i> , 226 Ill. 2d 485 (2007).....	18
	<i>Sangamon Cnty. Sheriff’s Dept. v. Ill. Human Rights Comm’n</i> , 233 Ill. 2d 125 (2009).....	18
	B.	
	Review of the ICC’s Findings	18
	220 ILCS 5/10-201.....	18-19
	<i>Archer-Daniels-Midland Co. v. ICC</i> , 184 Ill. 2d 391 (1988).....	19
	<i>United Cities Gas Co. v. ICC</i> , 163 Ill. 2d 1 (1994).....	19
	<i>Citizens Utility Bd. v. ICC</i> , 166 Ill. 2d 111 (1995).....	19
	<i>Ill. Power Co. v. ICC</i> , 382 Ill. App. 3d 195 (3d Dist. 2008).....	19, 20
	<i>Citizens Utility Bd. v. ICC</i> , 2015 IL App (2d) 130817.....	19
	<i>Pliura Intervenors v. ICC</i> , 405 Ill. App. 3d 199 (4th Dist. 2010).....	19-20
	<i>Central Ill. Pub. Serv. Co. v. ICC</i> , 268 Ill. App. 3d 471 (4th Dist. 1994).....	19
	<i>Abbott Labs., Inc. v. ICC</i> , 289 Ill. App. 3d 705 (1st Dist. 1997).....	19
	<i>City of Elgin v. ICC</i> , 2016 IL App (2d) 150047.....	19
	<i>Beggs v. Bd. of Educ. of Murphysboro Comm. Unit School Dist. No. 186</i> , 2016 IL 120236.....	20
	<i>AFM Messenger Service, Inc. v. Dep’t of Empl. Sec.</i> , 198 Ill. 2d 380 (2001).....	20
	<i>Bd. of Educ. of Glenview Comm. Cons. School Dist. No. 34 v. Ill. Educ. Labor Rel. Bd.</i> , 374 Ill. App. 3d 892 (4th Dist. 2006).....	20
	C.	
	Review of the ICC’s Construction of its Statute	20
	<i>Ill. Cons. Tel. Co. v. ICC</i> , 95 Ill. 2d 142 (1983).....	20-21
	<i>Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep’t of Rev.</i> , 236 Ill. 2d 368 (2010).....	20

<i>Central Ill. Pub. Serv. Co. v. Pollution Control Bd.</i> , 116 Ill. 2d 397 (1987).....	21
<i>City of Elgin v. ICC</i> , 2016 IL App (2d) 150047.....	21
<i>Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v. ICC</i> , 2015 IL App (4th) 130907....	21
<i>Ameropan Oil Co. v. ICC</i> , 298 Ill. App. 3d 341 (1st Dist. 1998).....	21
<i>Ill. Power Co. v. ICC</i> , 111 Ill. 2d 505 (1986).....	21
<i>Ill. Bell. Tel. Co. v. ICC</i> , 282 Ill. App. 3d 62 (3d Dist. 1996).....	21
<i>Lakehead Pipeline Co. v. ICC</i> , 296 Ill. App. 3d 942 (3d Dist. 1988).....	21
<i>Comm. Edison Co. v. ICC</i> , 322 Ill. App. 3d 846 (2d Dist. 2001).....	21
II. The Appellate Court Overrode the ICC’s Interpretation of the PUA to Erroneously Hold that an Applicant for a CPCN Must Already Own or Control Utility Assets in Illinois and Have Illinois Customers for the ICC to Have Authority to Grant a CPCN.....	21
220 ILCS 5/8-406.....	22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29
<i>Wade v. City of N. Chicago Police Pension Bd.</i> , 226 Ill. 2d 485 (2007).....	23
<i>Adams v. N. Ill. Gas Co.</i> , 211 Ill. 2d 32 (2004).....	23
<i>In re Ill. Bell Switching Station Litigation</i> , 161 Ill. 2d 233 (1994).....	23
220 ILCS 5/3-105.....	24, 29
<i>Ill. Power Co. d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Ill. Trans. Co.</i> , ICC Docket 06-0179, 2007 WL 1617828 (ICC 2007).....	26
<i>Explorer Pipeline Co.</i> , ICC Docket 56052 (ICC 1970).....	26
<i>Wabash, C. & W. Ry. Co. v. ICC</i> , 309 Ill. 412 (1923).....	26
<i>People ex rel. Birkett v. City of Chicago</i> , 202 Ill. 2d 36 (2002).....	27
<i>People ex rel. Spiegel v. Lyons</i> , 1 Ill. 2d 409 (1953).....	27
<i>Hawthorne Race Course, Inc. v. Ill. Racing Bd.</i> , 2013 IL App (1st) 111780.....	27
<i>Terraces of Sunset Park, LLC v. Chamberlin</i> , 399 Ill. App. 3d 1090 (2d Dist. 2010).....	29
<i>Prime Group, Inc. v. N. Trust Co.</i> , 215 Ill. App. 3d 1065 (1st Dist. 1991).....	29

<i>Sutton Place Dev. Co. v. Bank of Commerce & Ind.</i> , 149 Ill. App. 3d 513 (1st Dist. 1986).....	29
<i>Springfield Sch. Dist. 186 v. Dept. of Rev.</i> , 384 Ill. App. 3d 715 (4th Dist. 2008).....	29
<i>Henderson Cnty. Ret. Ctr., Inc. v. Dept. of Rev.</i> , 237 Ill. App. 3d 522 (3d Dist. 1992).....	29
III. The Appellate Court Departed from Established Principles of Review and Usurped the ICC’s Role as Finder of Fact by Reversing the ICC’s Finding, Which Was Supported by Substantial Evidence, that the Project Meets the “Public Use” Standard.....	30
A. The Appellate Court Did Not Use the Proper Standard of Review.....	30
220 ILCS 5/3-105.....	30-31
220 ILCS 5/10-201.....	31
<i>City of Elgin v. ICC</i> , 2016 IL App (2d) 150047.....	31
<i>Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v. ICC</i> , 2015 IL App. (4th) 130907..	31
<i>Ill. Power Co. v. ICC</i> , 382 Ill. App. 3d 195 (3d Dist. 2008).....	31
B. Substantial Evidence Supported the ICC’s Finding on Public Use.....	32
<i>Mississippi R. Fuel Corp. v. ICC</i> , 1 Ill. 2d 509 (1953).....	32
<i>Highland Dairy Farms Co. v. Helvetia Milk Cond. Co.</i> , 308 Ill. 294 (1923).....	32
<i>Iowa RCO Ass’n v. ICC</i> , 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116 (4th Dist. 1980).....	32
<i>Rock Island Clean Line LLC</i> , 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012).....	34
<i>Pub. Util. Comm. v. Bethany Mut. Tel Ass’n</i> , 270 Ill. 183 (1915).....	36
<i>Ill. Hwy. Transp. Co. v. Hantel</i> , 323 Ill App. 364 (3d Dist. 1944).....	36
220 ILCS 5/8-503.....	36
C. The Appellate Court’s Conclusion Was Based on Misunderstandings of the Evidence.....	37
<i>Rock Island Clean Line LLC</i> , 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012).....	41
D. The Appellate Court Ignored the Significance of the Evidence that Rock Island is Holding Itself Out to Serve the Public.....	42

<i>Palmyra Tel. Co. v. Modesto Tel. Co.</i> , 336 Ill. 158 (1929).....	42, 44
<i>State Pub. Utils. Comm'n ex rel. Pike Cnty. Tel. Co. v. Noble</i> , 275 Ill 121 (1916).....	42
<i>Pub. Util. Comm. v. Bethany Mut. Tel Ass'n</i> , 270 Ill. 183 (1915).....	42
<i>Mississippi R. Fuel Corp. v. ICC</i> , 1 Ill. 2d 509 (1953).....	42-43
<i>Highland Dairy Farms Co. v. Helvetia Milk Cond. Co.</i> , 308 Ill. 294 (1923).....	42, 43-44
<i>Peoples Energy Corp. v. ICC</i> , 142 Ill. App. 3d 917 (1st Dist. 1986).....	42, 44
<i>Iowa RCO Ass'n v. ICC</i> , 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116 (4th Dist. 1980).....	44-46
E. The Appellate Court Failed to Give Appropriate Weight and Deference to the ICC's Construction and Application of the PUA	46
<i>Ill. Cons. Tel. Co. v. ICC</i> , 95 Ill. 2d 142 (1983).....	46
<i>Ill. Power Co. v. ICC</i> , 111 Ill. 2d 505 (1986).....	46
<i>City of Elgin v. ICC</i> , 2016 IL App (2d) 150047.....	46
<i>Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v. ICC</i> , 2015 IL App (4th) 130907...46	
<i>Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep't of Rev.</i> , 236 Ill. 2d 368 (2010).....	46
<i>Lakehead Pipeline Co. v. ICC</i> , 296 Ill. App. 3d 942 (3d Dist. 1998).....	46
<i>Comm. Edison Co. v. ICC</i> , 322 Ill. App. 3d 846 (2d Dist. 2011).....	46
<i>Wabash, C. & W. Ry. Co. v. ICC</i> , 309 Ill. 412 (1923).....	46
<i>Pliura Intervenors v. ICC</i> , 405 Ill. App. 3d 199 (4th Dist. 2010).....	46-47
IV. The Appellate Court's Construction of the PUA Places a Constitutionally Impermissible Burden on Interstate Transmission Projects	47
<i>ICC v. FERC</i> , 721 F. 3d 764 (7 Cir. 2013).....	47-48
<i>Alliance for Clean Coal v. Miller</i> , 44 F. 3d 591 (7 Cir. 1995).....	48
<i>Wyoming v. Oklahoma</i> , 502 U.S. 437 (1992).....	48
<i>Pike v. Bruce Church, Inc.</i> , 397 U.S. 137 (197).....	48

<i>Pliura Intervenors v. ICC</i> , 405 Ill. App. 3d 199 (4th Dist. 2010).....	48
<i>FERC v. Mississippi</i> , 456 U.S. 742 (1982).....	48
<i>Service Pipe Line Co. v. Ruder</i> , 19 Ill. 2d 332 (1960).....	48
<i>Iowa RCO Ass'n v. ICC</i> , 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116 (4th Dist. 1980).....	49
220 ILCS 5/3-105.....	49
CONCLUSION	49

NATURE OF THE CASE

These consolidated cases arise from an order (the “Order”) of the Illinois Commerce Commission (“ICC” or “Commission”) granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC (“Rock Island”) a certificate of public convenience and necessity (“CPCN”) pursuant to §8-406 of the Public Utilities Act (“PUA”), 220 ILCS 5/8-406, to construct, operate and maintain the Illinois portion of a proposed interstate high voltage electric transmission line (the “Project”) and to conduct a transmission public utility business in connection therewith. A-241-243.¹ The ICC, in its Order, rejected arguments that Rock Island could not apply for a CPCN because it was not already a public utility at the time it filed its Petition. The ICC determined that the Project and the service it would provide satisfied the “public use” standard of §3-105 of the PUA (220 ILCS 5/3-105). The ICC made findings that Rock Island met the criteria for a CPCN under §8-406(b). A-025-028, A-046-048, A-0139, A-0150-51, A-0170, A-0241-43. On petitions for review filed by the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP (“ILA”), Illinois Agricultural Association (“IAA”) and Commonwealth Edison Company (“ComEd”), the Appellate Court, Third District, reversed the ICC Order on the grounds that the ICC lacked jurisdiction to grant a CPCN because Rock Island had not, in the Court’s view, satisfied the requirements for public utility status. 2016 IL App (3d) 150099 (the “Opinion,” provided at A-001-A-017). This Court then allowed Petitions for Leave to Appeal filed by the ICC, Rock Island, the International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO, Local Unions 51, 9, 145 and 196 (“IBEW”), and (jointly) Wind on the Wires (“WOW”) and the Natural Resources Defense Council (“NRDC”). There is no jury

¹ Citations to the record of the ICC proceeding are in the form: “Record Volume (“R.V”) X, C-xxxx. Citations to the Appendix to this brief are in the form: “A-xxx.” The ICC Order is at R.V 34, C-8475 to R.V35, C-8700; however, in this Brief, citations to the Order are to the applicable pages of the Appendix to this Brief.

verdict and no question is raised by Rock Island on the pleadings.

ISSUES PRESENTED FOR REVIEW

1. Did the Appellate Court err in construing the PUA to require that in order for the ICC to have authority to grant Rock Island a CPCN for the Project, Rock Island must have already attained public utility status, by already owning or controlling utility property in Illinois and having customers in Illinois? (Argument §II.)

2. Did the Appellate Court fail to apply the appropriate standard of review by (i) failing to give deference to the ICC's construction and application of the statute it is responsible for administering, and substituting the Court's construction of the PUA for a reasonable construction by the ICC; and (ii) failing to review the ICC's determination that Rock Island's proposal met the "public use" standard as a finding, and reversing the finding even though it was supported by substantial evidence? (Argument §III.)

3. Was the ICC's determination that Rock Island met the public use standard supported by substantial evidence? (Argument §III.)

4. Did the Appellate Court err by construing the PUA in a way that places a constitutionally-impermissible burden on the interstate transmission of electricity? (Argument §IV.)

JURISDICTION

The ICC, Rock Island, the IBEW, and WOW and NRDC (jointly), timely filed Petitions for Leave to Appeals ("PLAs"), pursuant to Supreme Court Rule 315, requesting review of the Appellate Court Opinion. This Court allowed the PLAs on November 23, 2016.

STATUTES INVOLVED

This case involves construction of §3-105 and §8-406 of the PUA, 220 ILCS

5/3-105 and 220 ILCS 5/8-406. The full text is set forth in the Appendix, A-244-247.

STATEMENT OF FACTS

The record compiled before the ICC was extensive, comprising over 12,000 pages of pleadings, evidence and briefs, with 31 witnesses presenting testimony.

A. Description of Rock Island and of the Rock Island Project. Rock Island requested a CPCN for the Illinois portion of a high voltage direct current (“HVDC”) electric transmission line that will originate at an alternating current (“AC”)-to-direct current (“DC”) converter station in O’Brien County, Iowa, in the northwest part of that state. (O’Brien County and the surrounding area of northwest Iowa, northeast Nebraska, southeast South Dakota and southwest Minnesota was referred to in the ICC proceeding as the “Resource Area” and is sometimes referred to in this Brief as “northwest Iowa area.”) The transmission line will cross Iowa to a Mississippi River crossing point, then cross Illinois approximately 121 miles to a DC-to-AC converter station in Grundy County. From the converter station, an AC line will run several miles to ComEd’s Collins substation in Grundy County, where the electricity transported by the Project from northwest Iowa will be delivered into the northern Illinois transmission grid. The Project will have a capacity of 3,500 megawatts (“MW”) of electricity and be able to connect over 4,000 MW of generators in the Resource Area to northern Illinois. It will deliver over 15 million megawatt-hours (“MWh”) of electricity annually into Illinois, which is an amount sufficient to meet the annual electricity needs of about 1.4 million homes. R.V1, C0171-72; R.V2, C-0230-31; R.V6, C-1391; A-023-024, A-031; Opinion ¶¶4-5, 7-8.

The Rock Island Project will be built for the purpose of receiving electricity from wind generators located in the northwest Iowa area, transmitting it directly across Iowa into Illinois, and delivering it into the electrical grid in northern Illinois through

the ComEd substation in Grundy County. HVDC technology is being used for the Project, rather than AC, because HVDC is the more efficient and cost-effective technology for moving large amounts of power over long distances, particularly power from variable generating facilities (*e.g.*, wind farms), and also has other advantages over AC technology for this application. R.V2, C-0245-49; R.V12, C-2816-20; R.V24, C-5942; A-023-024; A-0201-0202.

Rock Island is a subsidiary of Clean Line Energy Partners, LLC (“Clean Line”), which is developing, through subsidiaries, several transmission projects in the U.S. The owners of Clean Line include GridAmerica Holdings Inc., which is owned by National Grid USA, a major owner and operator of electric transmission and distribution systems in the northeast U.S., which in turn is owned by National Grid plc, the owner and operator of the high voltage transmission system in England and Wales. National Grid USA owns and operates over 8,600 miles of high voltage transmission facilities. National Grid plc has \$75 billion in assets and \$22 billion in annual revenues. Other owners of Clean Line are experienced investors in the energy and renewables industries. R.V1, C-0167, C-0178-79; R.V6, C-1310-12; R.V 22, C-5280; A-023; Opinion ¶3. As of December 2013, the owners had invested or committed approximately \$95 million in Clean Line, with about \$21.6 million invested in the Rock Island Project. R.V49, C-0038; R.V50, C-0253; Opinion ¶17.

The Project will provide a direct transmission link for wind generating plants in the northwest Iowa area to transport their output to electricity markets in PJM, including Illinois. With the high average wind speeds in the northwest Iowa area, wind farms there can generate electricity more cheaply than can wind farms in Illinois or other Great Lakes states, which have lower wind speeds. R.V1, C-0169-72; R.V5, C-1174-75. At least 18 wind plant developers are engaged in development activities in the

northwest Iowa area. A-049; R.V19, C-4639-41; R.V21, C-5011; R.V22, C-5250. However, the potential for construction of cost-effective wind farms in the northwest Iowa area has not been realized, due to lack of long-distance transmission to efficiently transport their output to load and population centers like northern Illinois where there is a demand for cost-effective electricity from renewable resources. Government and industry sources such as the North American Electric Reliability Corporation and U.S. Department of Energy have emphasized the need to construct long-distance transmission to connect areas with excellent wind resources to load and population centers, but no transmission lines above 345 kv and no DC lines of any size currently connect northwest Iowa to northern Illinois. A-049-050; R.V1, C-0183-90; R.V5, C-1170-77; R.V6, C-1215-18; R.V19, C-4639-41; R.V22, C-5250; R.V10, C-2292-2302.

Evidence showed that there is strong demand for the low-cost wind generation resources of the northwest Iowa area that the Project would deliver into northern Illinois. First, Illinois and many other states in the region encompassed by the PJM regional transmission organization (“RTO”) have enacted “renewable portfolio standard” (“RPS”) laws requiring that a specified portion of electricity demand in the state be supplied from renewable resources such as wind. The Illinois RPS requires that 25% of electricity demand be met from renewable resources by 2025. 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c). However, the installed wind generation capacity that can serve Illinois and other states in the PJM RTO falls far short of the aggregate RPS requirements mandated by state laws. R.V5, C-1181-87; R.V6, C-1220-21; A-051; Opinion ¶13. Second, beyond the statutory RPS requirements, there is increasing demand in general for electricity from renewable sources. R.V5, C-1183-84; A-050-051. Third, there are ongoing retirements of coal-fired power plants in the U.S., including Illinois, due to age and environmental requirements. Construction of new coal-fueled plants is unlikely due

to environmental limits; the retiring coal plants will need to be replaced by other, cleaner generation sources, including wind generation, to maintain a secure electricity supply and to keep prices from increasing. A-050-052; R.V5, C-1189-91.

Although there is strong and growing demand in Illinois and the PJM region for lower cost electricity from renewable resources, there is a lack of direct, efficient, high capacity transmission to bring electricity from wind farms in the northwest Iowa area to northern Illinois. Developers will not invest significant capital to construct new wind farms until they are reasonably certain that adequate transmission will be constructed to deliver the output of the new wind farms to load and population centers where demand exists. A-049-050; R.V1, C-0189-90; R.V5, C-1178; Opinion ¶15.

The Rock Island Project will be a “merchant” project, meaning that Rock Island will recover its costs of constructing and operating the Project solely through the revenues it receives from the specific transmission customers taking service on the Project, as opposed to through charges to all electricity consumers in the area served by the Project. Rock Island and its investors, not the retail electricity customers of Illinois, will bear any risks that the Project cannot fully recover its costs or earn an adequate return. The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (“FERC”) found that “Rock Island has agreed to bear all the risk that the Project will succeed or fail” and “has no ability to pass on any costs to captive ratepayers.” *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012) at P 16 (A-0334); A-024; A-0152; R.V6, C-1387; R.V19, C-4626-29; R.V21, C-5231; Opinion ¶14.

B. Transmission Service to be Provided by the Rock Island Project. An executive of Rock Island, David Berry, testified that Rock Island will own, operate and manage the Project to transmit electricity for use by the public. He testified that Rock Island is constructing and will operate the Project for public use for the transmission of

electricity, that Rock Island is holding itself out to serve the public, that Rock Island accepts regulation by the ICC as a public utility, and that Rock Island is not attempting to structure its operations so as to avoid public utility status. He identified specific provisions of the PUA and the ICC's regulations to which Rock Island, as a public utility, will be subject, including construction requirements for the transmission line, procedures for negotiating with landowners for easements, maintaining and reporting financial information, and issuance of securities. A-030, A-033; R.V6, C-1390-91.

Mr. Berry testified that Rock Island will be obligated to, and will, offer and provide non-discriminatory, open access transmission service to eligible customers under an Open Access Transmission Tariff ("OATT") pursuant to FERC requirements. Rock Island's tariff is required to conform to the provisions of the FERC *pro forma* OATT. The tariff must also be substantially similar to that of other FERC-jurisdictional transmission providers, with the exception of the rates which will be specific to the Project. Rock Island's tariff will be a component of the overall PJM tariff and will be administered by PJM. Rock Island's tariff must be approved by FERC. FERC will review the tariffs for compliance with its open access rules and to ensure that it does not unduly discriminate against or provide undue preference to any eligible customers. A-030, A-047; R.V6, C-1380-81, C-1387-88.

Rock Island must offer transmission service to "eligible customers," as defined by FERC. FERC defines "eligible customers" very broadly, essentially requiring Rock Island to offer service to any buyer of transmission service, subject only to the limitations of §212(h) of the Federal Power Act (16 U.S.C. §824k(h)). That section prohibits FERC from ordering that transmission service be provided directly to end user customers; however, since the Illinois PUA requires transmission and distribution "delivery services" to be offered to retail customers, who can choose their electricity

supplier (220 ILCS 5/16-102, 16-103(b)), Rock Island will offer transmission service to retail end-user customers. R.V6, C-1381.

Under Rock Island's tariff, eligible customers for transmission service will include (1) generators in the northwest Iowa area who contract for transmission service to deliver the electricity produced by their plants to the delivery point at the ComEd substation in Grundy County; (2) electricity purchasers such as utilities, competitive retail suppliers, municipal utilities, and electric cooperatives, who contract for transmission service to deliver the electricity they purchase from generators in the northwest Iowa area to the delivery point in Illinois, for ultimate delivery to end-user customers; and (3) retail electricity customers who contract for transmission service to deliver to Illinois electricity they purchase from generators in the northwest Iowa area. For the first two categories of customers, the electricity transported and delivered to northern Illinois by the Project will ultimately be sold to and used by thousands of retail customers. With respect to the third category, as a practical matter, it is unlikely that residential end users will contract for transmission service, due to the size of transmission transactions and the sophistication required to engage in them. However, larger end user customers may contract for transmission service to facilitate procurement and delivery of electricity produced by wind farms in the northwest Iowa area. Examples could include a large institution such as a university or medical center complex or a government entity procuring electricity for its buildings and facilities. A-030-031, A-033; R.V6, C-1388-90.

As an open access transmission provider under FERC jurisdiction, Rock Island will offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service. Rock Island will not deny any eligible customer the opportunity to purchase transmission service, and will not unduly discriminate against any transmission customer in favor of

another eligible customer. This obligation applies to all providers of transmission service under FERC jurisdiction. FERC has authorized Rock Island to provide transmission service at rates negotiated with customers, but subject to the conditions that (1) Rock Island cannot limit transmission service on the Project to electricity generated from any specific source, and (2) Rock Island cannot give preference to any particular type or types of customers over other customers that seek to contract for transmission service. R.V6, C-1382, C-1387-88; A-030, A-035, A-047; *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012) at P 31. FERC also granted Rock Island authority to initially contract up to 75% of the transmission capacity on the Project to “anchor tenant” customers, and to contract the remaining transmission capacity through an “open season” process. *Id.*, PP 28-30.

The opportunity to contract for transmission service as an anchor tenant will only apply to the initial offering of service on the Project. R.V6, C-1385. In offering customers the opportunity to contract for service as anchor tenants, Rock Island must follow steps which FERC has approved: First, Rock Island must engage in substantial efforts to identify both (i) generators in the Resource Area and (ii) load serving entities and other purchasers that seek to purchase and transmit electricity, and must also accept requests from any other eligible customers to participate in the anchor tenant process. The customers requesting service through this process must demonstrate the ability to meet credit standards, a need to contract for blocks of transmission capacity, and a likelihood of entering into an agreement consistent with the Project’s development timeline. Second, if requests for transmission service exceed the amount of transmission capacity that Rock Island is authorized to contract with anchor tenants, Rock Island must use objective criteria, consistent with FERC requirements, to select the eligible customers with whom it will negotiate anchor tenant agreements. Third,

Rock Island must make a filing with FERC listing and describing the eligible customers who negotiated for anchor tenant service and the customers who executed agreements, among other information. R.V6, C-1383.

Transmission capacity that is not contracted to anchor tenant customers (this will be at least 25% of the Project's capacity) will be offered to eligible customers through an "open season" process. FERC reviewed and approved Rock Island's proposed open season process as fair, transparent and nondiscriminatory. R.V6, C-1382-83, 1384. Rock Island will offer open season participants the same rates, terms, and conditions offered to the anchor customers. 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), P 5. All eligible customers can participate in the open season, which will include these steps: (1) Rock Island will post detailed bidding guidelines, bid evaluation criteria, estimated rates and form agreements on an Internet website. (2) Rock Island will provide notice of the open season in trade publications. (3) All requests for service will receive equal priority and be evaluated using the posted criteria. (4) Rock Island will file a report with FERC describing the open season process, the method used to evaluate bids, and the parties that contracted for transmission service. R.V6, C-1384.

If transmission capacity on the Project remains available after the open season is concluded, it will be offered and available to any eligible customers (not just those who participated in the anchor tenant or open season processes). R.V6, C-1384. Transmission capacity that becomes available (*e.g.*, as initial contracts expire) will be offered, pursuant to the Rock Island OATT, to any eligible customer. R.V6, C-1385. Any eligible customer will be able to request service at any time. If non-interruptible ("firm") transmission service is not available because it is fully subscribed, Rock Island, as required by FERC, must provide interruptible (non-firm) service to requesting customers. Non-firm service is available whenever a firm service customer is not using

its contracted capacity. Because all or most of the power transmitted on the Project will be from wind farms, which generate power only a portion of the time, non-firm service will be available to customers much of the time. *Id.*

Finally, Rock Island's OATT will provide for the posting of any available transmission capacity, and thereby create a secondary market for the Project's service. Through this secondary market, customers with contracted capacity can make it available to other transmission users. R.V 6, C-1386. Through all the above-described processes, as an essential component of Rock Island's obligation to provide non-discriminatory service, all eligible customers will have equal opportunity to contract for service as anchor customers or in the open season process, or to obtain service through the secondary market or other means described above, so long as the customer satisfies generally applicable terms of service in the tariff. R.V6, C-1387.

The total number of customers that can be served and the amount of firm transmission service that can be provided by the Project will be limited by its total capacity. R.V6, C-1387. However, if the capacity of the Project were oversubscribed (*i.e.*, more requests for service than the Project's capacity can accommodate), Rock Island will be obligated, under FERC requirements, to seek to expand the capacity it can offer to customers, for example, by constructing a new project, installing additional or expanded facilities within the right-of-way of the existing line (with landowner permission), or an engineering solution to increase the capacity of existing facilities. Some or all of these approaches to expanding the capacity would require ICC approval (*e.g.*, to construct a separate transmission line would require a new CPCN for that line). Therefore, the ICC specified that Rock Island will need to obtain approval from the ICC before undertaking any expansion that deviates from the Project authorized in the Order. A-035-036, A-048; R.V27, C-6703-06.

C. Benefits of the Rock Island Project. Economic studies presented by Rock Island witness Gary Moland, using standard computer modeling used in the electric industry for projecting costs, showed that construction of the Project to connect wind generation in the northwest Iowa area to electricity markets in northern Illinois will reduce electricity costs in Illinois. The studies showed construction of the Project enabling the output of 4,000 MW of wind generating capacity to be delivered from Iowa to Illinois will reduce the total annual cost to serve electricity demand in Illinois by \$93 to \$493 million, depending on the economic scenario and year analyzed. A-052-054; R.V2, C-0290-98, C-0304-06; R.V12, C-2887.

Dr. Karl McDermott testified that construction and operation of the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is equitable to customers. He testified that the Project will enable lower cost generation to enter the Illinois market, thereby creating competitive downward pressure on prices. The additional transmission capacity the Project provides will promote an effectively competitive electricity market by increasing the supply available to serve load in Illinois and opening Illinois to lower cost electricity resources. He stated that the downward pressure on prices indicates a market operating efficiently and that will benefit consumers through lower prices. Also, the lower-cost electricity from wind generation that the Project will deliver to Illinois and PJM markets will lower the prices of renewable energy credits (“RECs”) and thus lower RPS compliance costs.² A-054-056; R.V22, C-5378-5416; *see also* R.V1, C-0190-92; R.V5, C-1181, C-1186-88.

ICC Staff witness Richard Zuraski presented cost analyses comparing the costs of meeting electric demand through construction of the Project and the wind farms that

² A REC is the renewable attribute of a MWh of electricity produced by a renewable source and is used to establish compliance with RPS and contractual obligations to supply electricity from renewable sources.

will connect to it in northwest Iowa, to (1) the costs of constructing new wind plants in Illinois to produce a comparable amount of electricity, and (2) the costs of meeting electricity demand if the Project were not built. He analyzed a large number of varying assumptions and scenarios. R.V9, C-2099-2126, C-2130-37. He concluded that the Project likely creates a net benefit compared to the status quo, and that constructing the Project to connect wind generation plants in northwest Iowa to northern Illinois is more cost effective than constructing a comparable amount of new wind plants in Illinois. R.V9, C-2112-16, C2122-25; R.V19, C-4647-48.

Rock Island witness Mr. Berry presented the results of additional analyses using Mr. Zuraski's method and model, but with several updated assumptions (which Mr. Zuraski did not dispute). Mr. Berry conducted numerous comparisons of the alternatives, with many variations in assumptions. His analyses showed that construction and operation of the Project and the connected wind generation in the northwest Iowa area will produce billions of dollars of consumer benefits compared to the status quo or to construction of a comparable amount of new wind plants in Illinois, with construction of the Project and the connected wind plants in northwest Iowa having a lower cost than the alternatives in at least 87% of the cases studied. A-059-061; R.V19, C-4648-52; R.V18, C-4478-81; R.V22, C-5258-62, C-5266-77. No quantitative studies or analyses of the economic benefits of the Project, other than those presented by Rock Island and Mr. Zuraski, were presented by any party.

The evidence showed other benefits of the Project: (1) Construction and operation of the Project and the connected wind generation will significantly reduce emissions of sulfur dioxide, carbon dioxide, nitrogen oxide and mercury, as well as coal ash and scrubber sludge. R.V2, C-0296-98, C-0307; R.V5, C-1196-97. (2) The Project will increase the diversity of wind generation resources serving Illinois (the wind blows

heavily at different times in Illinois and in northwest Iowa), producing a more geographically diverse wind generation portfolio serving Illinois, steadier production, and lower costs to integrate wind into the overall generation portfolio. A-064; R.V5, C-1192-96; R.V6, C-1222; R.V19, C-4640-41. (3) Construction of the Project will be a significant employment and economic driver for Illinois, creating approximately 1,450 construction jobs in Illinois per year for three years, and increasing labor income and overall output of goods and services in Illinois by \$86.8 million and \$256.3 million per year, respectively, for this period. Some components, materials and services for constructing the Project will be purchased from Illinois businesses. Further, some components of the new wind farms will be fabricated in Illinois, which is estimated to result in thousands of additional jobs and an economic impact of hundreds of millions of dollars in Illinois. A-094; R.V1, C-0198; R.V2, C-0372-75, C-0397-436; R.V24, C-5942-43. (4) Rock Island proposes to pay each county the Project crosses \$7,000 per year for 20 years for each mile of transmission line in the county. Construction and operation of the Project will also result in tax revenues for the State and for local governments in the Project area. R.V24, C-5939; R.V2, C-0374, C-0429-31; R.V12, C-2912-13. (5) Because wind generation has no fuel cost, the electricity the Project delivers to Illinois can protect consumers from volatility in the prices of fuels used to generate electricity. A-0123; R.V22, C-5383; R.V10, C-2305-06.

Evidence showed that the Project is the least-cost means of achieving its objectives. The cost analyses presented by Messrs. Berry and Zuraski showed that construction and operation of the Project and the connected wind generation in the northwest Iowa area is the least-cost alternative compared to (i) the status quo, or (ii) constructing new wind farms in Illinois to produce a comparable amount of electricity. Further, the HVDC technology the Project will use has numerous operational and cost

advantages over AC technology in moving power over long distances and in transmitting electricity from variable generation resources such as wind farms. A-067; R.V1, C-0193; R.V2, C-0245-47; R.V22, C-5446-48; R.V44, Tr. 707. Third, a comparison of construction costs and electricity losses for a ± 600 kv HVDC line 500 miles long with 3,500 MW capacity (like the Project), versus five different combinations of AC lines of the same length and capacity, showed that the HVDC alternative has a substantial cost advantage over every AC alternative. A-067-068; R.V22, C-5447-48. Fourth, although it is theoretically possible to move power from northwest Iowa to northern Illinois over existing AC lines, this would (i) entail substantially higher electricity losses compared to using HVDC transmission, (ii) expose the shippers to additional costs due to transmission constraints on the AC system, and (iii) require shippers to pay charges to two RTOs, all of which make it unrealistic and uneconomic to move large amounts of power from northwest Iowa to northern Illinois using the existing AC system. A-068; R.V5, C-1177. Finally, the Project route approved by the ICC is least-cost compared to alternatives, taking into account construction costs and other relevant routing considerations such as minimizing impacts to homes and other buildings, agricultural activities, and environmentally sensitive areas. A-068-069; R.V24, C-5920-30; R.V24, C-5978.

D. ICC Findings and Conclusions. In its Order, the ICC ruled that ILA's and IAA's motions, requesting that Rock Island's Petition for a CPCN be dismissed because Rock Island was not yet a public utility, were correctly denied by the ICC's Administrative Law Judge. A-027-028. Referring to PUA §3-105, the ICC stated that "the PUA allows non-utility applicants to both become public utilities and to subsequently operate, for public use, plant and equipment that transmits electricity." A-046. The ICC then found that the Project and Rock Island's proposed service "satisfies

the public use standard.” A-046-048.

With respect to the §8-406(b) criteria for a CPCN, the ICC found that “the Project will be needful and useful to the public” and “will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, including with respect to renewable energy; is equitable to all customers; and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives, within the meaning of Section 8-406(b)(2).” A-0139; A-0242. The ICC found that construction of the transmission project will promote the public convenience and necessity, and that the public convenience and necessity require construction, operation and maintenance by Rock Island of the proposed transmission Project and the transaction of an electric public utility business by Rock Island as a transmission public utility in connection therewith.³ A-0242.

E. Appellate Court Opinion. The Appellate Court ruled that the ICC lacked authority to issue a CPCN to Rock Island for the Project because Rock Island (1) did not yet own, control, operate or manage utility assets, directly or indirectly, within Illinois, and (2) did not offer its assets for public use without discrimination. In support of the second point, the Appellate Court stated that 75% of the Project’s capacity would be sold to generators in the Resource Area; that the FERC order approving the “open season” process for the remaining capacity does not mandate that any Illinois wind generator or other renewable energy generator participate in the bidding process; that there is no way to know if an Illinois energy generator will submit a winning bid; and that “the project does not designate any part of the renewable energy

³The ICC also found that Rock Island is capable of efficiently managing and supervising construction of the Project and is capable of financing construction without significant adverse financial consequences for Rock Island or its customers (PUA §8-406(b)(2)-(3)); approved the proposed route of the Project in Illinois; and imposed various requirements on Rock Island in connection with construction and financing of the line, including with respect to construction activities on landowners’ properties. A-0150-51, A-0170-71, A-0185-87, A-0202, A-0221-25, A-0242.

transmitted along the proposed line for public use in Illinois.” Opinion ¶¶39-47. Because of its decision, the Appellate Court did not review the ICC’s findings that Rock Island and the Project satisfied the criteria of §8-406(b) for a CPCN. Opinion ¶51.

ARGUMENT

The ICC Order granted Rock Island a CPCN to construct and operate the Illinois portion of a transmission line to transmit electricity from wind generators in the northwest Iowa area to a delivery point on the ComEd grid in northern Illinois. The ICC construed the PUA as not requiring Rock Island to already own or control utility assets in Illinois in order to apply for a CPCN. The ICC also determined, based on the record, that the Rock Island Project would be for public use, and would promote the public convenience and necessity. In reversing the ICC’s determinations, the Appellate Court failed to give deference to the ICC’s interpretation and application of the PUA; employed a construction of the PUA that is internally contradictory and produces an absurd result; disregarded Rock Island’s comprehensive obligations under federal requirements to offer transmission service on a non-discriminatory basis; and ignored or misapplied the well-established standard of review mandating affirmance of the ICC’s findings if based on substantial evidence. The Appellate Court thereby cancelled the CPCN for a transmission project that the ICC found will be beneficial to the public and, based on the criteria established by the Legislature in the PUA, will be needful and useful to the public and promote the public convenience and necessity.

Unless reversed, the criteria stated in the Appellate Court decision for eligibility to receive a CPCN will discourage the development of publicly beneficial transmission projects that increase competition in the electric generation markets serving Illinois and provide Illinois consumers with lower electricity prices and greater access to competitive generators. The Appellate Court decision will discourage developers of

future beneficial utility projects, including interstate transmission projects that deliver electricity into Illinois, because the Court’s criteria will require developers to invest capital in constructing or acquiring utility assets in Illinois, and sign customers in Illinois to service agreements, before the developer learns if the ICC will grant it a CPCN to construct and operate its proposed project.

I. Standard of Review

A. This Court Reviews the ICC’s Order, Not the Appellate Court Decision

This case involves review of a decision of an administrative agency. As this Court has stated: “[W]hen we grant leave to appeal from the judgment of the appellate court in an administrative review case, as we did here, it is the final decision of the administrative agency, not the judgment of the circuit court or the appellate court, which is before us.” *Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep’t of Rev.*, 236 Ill. 2d 368, 386 (2010), citing *Wade v. City of N. Chicago Police Pension Bd.*, 226 Ill. 2d 485, 504 (2007), and *Sangamon Cnty. Sheriff’s Dept. v. Ill. Human Rights Comm’n*, 233 Ill. 2d 125, 136 (2009). Although the Appellate Court’s analysis and conclusions were erroneous, the ultimate question for this Court is whether the ICC’s determination that Rock Island satisfied the “public use” standard and will be a public utility should be affirmed, when considered pursuant to the appropriate standard of review.

B. Review of the ICC’s Findings

Section 10-201 of the PUA (220 ILCS 5/10-201) provides the standard of review for decisions of the ICC. Section 10-201(d) specifies:

The findings and conclusions of the Commission on questions of fact shall be held prima facie true and as found by the Commission; rules, regulations, orders or decisions of the Commission shall be held to be prima facie reasonable, and the burden of proof upon all issues shall be upon the person or corporation appealing from such rules, regulations, orders or decisions.

PUA §10-201(e)(iv) states that to reverse an ICC order, the court must find that the

ICC's findings are not supported by substantial evidence; that the order is outside the ICC's jurisdiction; that the order was in violation of the State or federal constitution or laws; or that the proceedings or the manner in which the ICC conducted them violated the State or federal constitution or laws to appellant's prejudice.

The ICC found, based on the evidence, that Rock Island satisfied the "public use" standard. This was a finding of fact by the ICC that should be reviewed by this Court (and should have been reviewed by the Appellate Court) using the standard of review applicable to agency findings of fact. *See* Argument §III below. The ICC's determinations in regulatory matters are entitled to great deference as the judgments of a tribunal appointed by law and informed by experience. *Archer-Daniels-Midland v. ICC*, 184 Ill. 2d 391, 397 (1988); *United Cities Gas Co. v. ICC*, 163 Ill. 2d 1, 12 (1994). Its findings should be affirmed if they are supported by substantial evidence in the record. *Citizens Utility Bd. v. ICC*, 166 Ill. 2d 111, 120, 126 (1995); *United Cities Gas Co.*, 163 Ill. 2d at 12; *Ill. Power Co. v. ICC*, 382 Ill. App. 3d 195, 201 (3d Dist. 2008). "Substantial evidence" is evidence that a reasoning mind would accept as sufficient to support a particular conclusion; it is more than a "mere scintilla," but does not need to be a preponderance. *Citizens Utility Bd. v. ICC*, 2015 IL App (2d) 130817, ¶46; *Pliura Intervenors v. ICC*, 405 Ill. App. 3d 199, 207 (4th Dist. 2010); *Central Ill. Pub. Serv. Co. v. ICC*, 268 Ill. App. 3d 471, 479 (4th Dist. 1994). The ICC's findings must be affirmed if supported by substantial evidence, even if there is evidence in the record that could support different conclusions. *Abbott Labs., Inc. v. ICC*, 289 Ill. App. 3d 705, 717-718 (1st Dist. 1997); *Central Ill. Pub. Serv. Co.*, 268 Ill. App. 3d at 479. Showing that the evidence *could* support a different conclusion than the one the ICC reached is not sufficient; the appellant must affirmatively show that the opposite conclusion is clearly evident. *City of Elgin v. ICC*, 2016 IL App. (2d) 150047, ¶25-26, 52; *Pliura*

Intervenors, 405 Ill. App. 3d at 207; *Ill. Power Co. v. ICC*, 382 Ill. App. 3d at 201.

Alternatively, because the ICC applied the evidence to determine if a statutory standard (public use) was met, the ICC's determination may be reviewed under the "clearly erroneous" standard. As this Court recently stated, the clearly erroneous standard is applicable where the issue is "whether the facts satisfy the statutory standard." *Beggs v. Bd. of Educ. of Murphysboro Comm. Unit School Dist. No. 186*, 2016 IL 120236, ¶50. Under the "clearly erroneous" standard, the agency's decision should be affirmed unless the reviewing court, based on the entire record, "is left with the definite and firm conviction that a mistake has been committed" by the agency. *Beggs*, ¶50; *AFM Messenger Service, Inc. v. Dep't of Empl. Sec.*, 198 Ill. 2d 380, 395 (2001). As colorfully stated in *Bd. of Educ. of Glenview Comm. Cons. School Dist. No. 34 v. Ill. Educ. Labor Rel. Bd.*, 374 Ill. App. 3d 892, 899 (4th Dist. 2006), for a court to reverse an agency determination under the "clearly erroneous" standard, the decision must be "[m]ore than just maybe or probably wrong, it must strike us as wrong with the force of five-week-old, unrefrigerated dead fish."

C. Review of the ICC's Construction of its Statute

This case also involves a question of law because the ICC construed the PUA as not requiring an applicant for a CPCN to already own or control utility assets in Illinois, but the Appellate Court concluded that existing ownership or control of utility property in Illinois is necessary in order to receive a CPCN for a new project. *See* Argument §II below. An administrative agency's interpretation of its statute is not binding on the reviewing court; that is, the court is not bound by the agency's interpretation. However, the interpretation and application of the PUA by the ICC, as the agency charged with its administration, is entitled to substantial deference by the court, even if the ICC's construction is not the only reasonable construction. *Ill. Cons.*

Tel. Co. v. ICC, 95 Ill. 2d 142, 152-54 (1983). The reviewing court should not substitute its own construction of the statute for a reasonable construction by the agency. “Even where review is *de novo*, an agency’s construction is entitled to substantial weight and deference.” *Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep’t of Rev.*, 236 Ill. 2d 368, 387 n.9 (2010). See also *Central Ill. Pub. Serv. Co. v. Pollution Control Bd.*, 116 Ill. 2d 397, 405, 409 (1987); *City of Elgin v. ICC*, 2016 IL App (2d) 150047, ¶26; *Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v. ICC*, 2015 IL App (4th) 130907, ¶33; *Ameropan Oil Corp. v. ICC*, 298 Ill. App. 3d 341, 346 (1st Dist. 1998). Deference is due to the ICC’s interpretation and application of the PUA, even where the ICC’s determination involves the scope of its authority under the PUA, because its experience and expertise give it an informed perspective to ascertain legislative intent. *Ill. Power Co. v. ICC*, 111 Ill. 2d 505, 511 (1986); *Ill. Cons. Tel. Co.*, 95 Ill. 2d at 153; *Ill. Bell Tel. Co. v. ICC*, 282 Ill. App. 3d 672, 676 (3d Dist. 1996). Given the broad delegation of authority to the ICC, a court should rely on the ICC’s interpretation of the PUA if there is reasonable debate as to its meaning. *Lakehead Pipeline Co. v. ICC*, 296 Ill. App. 3d 942, 953 (3d Dist. 1988); *Comm. Edison Co. v. ICC*, 322 Ill. App. 3d 846, 854 (2d Dist. 2001).

II. The Appellate Court Overrode the ICC’s Interpretation of the PUA to Erroneously Hold that an Applicant for a CPCN Must Already Own or Control Utility Assets in Illinois and Have Illinois Customers for the ICC to Have Authority to Grant a CPCN.

The Appellate Court concluded that the ICC did not have authority to grant a CPCN to Rock Island because Rock Island (according to the Court) did yet not own or control any utility assets in Illinois, had not entered into agreements for service with Illinois customers, and had not shown that any of the customers of the Project would be located in Illinois or that the Project would serve the public in Illinois. The Court’s construction of the PUA that in order to receive a CPCN, an applicant must have already acquired or constructed utility assets in Illinois and contracted with customers in Illinois

for the proposed service, was an unreasonable construction and application of the statute. Further, the Court overrode the ICC's construction of the PUA, contrary to the established standard of review summarized in Argument §I.C. The issue discussed in this §II is a question of statutory construction which should be reviewed *de novo* but with deference to the ICC's construction and application of the PUA. (Argument §I.C.)

The ICC, which is the agency responsible for administering the PUA, concluded that an applicant need not already be a public utility, or own or control utility assets in Illinois, to qualify to receive a CPCN for a proposed project. This conclusion was correct based on the provisions of §8-406(a) and (b) of the PUA, 220 ILCS 5/8-406. Those sections *prohibit* an entity from constructing utility facilities and from transacting public utility business in Illinois *until* it has received a CPCN pursuant to §8-406. In ruling on motions contending that Rock Island's request for a CPCN should be dismissed because it was not already a public utility in Illinois and did not own or control any utility property in Illinois, the ICC stated:

Movants' interpretation of the statute creates an unworkable "Catch-22." Under their theory, an entity could not apply for a certificate to construct public utility facilities and transact public utility business unless it already owns public utility plant, equipment or property. Under Section 8-406(b), however, constructing the public utility facilities needed in order to apply for a certificate, without already possessing a certificate authorizing construction of those facilities, is prohibited. That section provides that "no public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility . . . unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction." (A-027.)

Similarly, §8-406(a) states: "No public utility . . . not possessing a certificate of public convenience and necessity from the [ICC] . . . *shall transact any business in this State until* it shall have obtained a certificate from the [ICC] that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business." 220 ILCS 5/8-406(a) (emphasis added). The ICC stated that "we concur that the PUA allows non-utility applicants to

both become public utilities and to subsequently operate, for public use, plant and equipment that transmit electricity.” A-046.

Consistent with the ICC’s determinations, the Appellate Court stated:

[W]e acknowledge the Commission’s position that public utility status is not a prerequisite to seeking a certificate of public convenience and necessity under sections 8-406(a) and (b). The Act does not require an applicant to be a public utility before it seeks certification under the appropriate provisions. A plain reading of the statute shows that an applicant may seek public utility status while, at the same time, applying for a certificate of public convenience and necessity to transact business and construct facilities. See 220 ILCS 5/8-406(a), (b) (West 2012).

Opinion ¶49. Yet despite this statement, the Appellate Court concluded that the ICC did not have authority to grant Rock Island a CPCN for its proposed Project because Rock Island had not yet constructed or acquired utility assets in Illinois or entered into service agreements with generator customers in Illinois. Opinion ¶43.

The Appellate Court’s analysis and conclusion was internally inconsistent, inherently self-contradictory, and a misapplication of the statute. The Appellate Court’s construction produces an absurd result: that to receive a CPCN, an applicant must do things (*i.e.*, construct utility facilities and transact utility business in Illinois) that §8-406 prohibits it from doing unless and until it has received a CPCN authorizing the applicant to do those things. The ICC, as shown above, recognized the absurdity of this construction; but the Appellate Court, in overriding the ICC’s construction of the PUA, did not. It is well-established that statutes should not be construed in a way that leads to absurd results, but rather should be given a reasonable and sensible construction. *Wade v. City of N. Chicago Police Pension Bd.*, 226 Ill. 2d 485, 510 (2007); *Adams v. N. Ill. Gas Co.*, 211 Ill. 2d 32, 64 (2004); *In re Ill. Bell Switching Station Litigation*, 161 Ill. 2d 233, 246 (1994).

Similarly, the Appellate Court’s construction of the PUA to require an applicant to have contracts for service with Illinois generators or other customers, in order to be

granted a CPCN, ignores that §8-406(a) prohibits the applicant from “transact[ing] any business in this State until it shall have obtained a certificate from the [ICC] that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business.” Signing customers to utility service contracts before receiving a CPCN could place an applicant in violation of this provision. Further, construing the PUA as requiring an applicant to have service agreements in place with customers in order to receive a CPCN is highly impractical and does not comport with commercial realities, as the evidence showed. Customers will not contract for service on a transmission line that has not obtained its regulatory approvals. Rock Island could not even establish pricing for its service before receiving its CPCN, since the ICC, as part of its order, must approve a route for the transmission line in Illinois, and could also impose other requirements on Rock Island with potentially major cost impacts. The ICC could require a different, longer route than proposed by Rock Island, or one crossing more difficult terrain, or could impose additional requirements (as the ICC did here, *see* A-0221-0225) on Rock Island with respect to its activities on landowner properties (*e.g.*, requiring specific actions or imposing specific requirements on construction activities to avoid or mitigate adverse impacts to agricultural properties). Such requirements could impact the costs to construct, operate and maintain the transmission line. Therefore, Rock Island could not determine prices for its transmission service before the ICC issued its Order. A-0157; R.V19, C-4620-21.

Contrary to the Appellate Court’s construction, the reasonable and sensible reading and construction of §8-406 of the PUA (in conjunction with §3-105 of the PUA, 220 ILCS 5/3-105) is that for the ICC to grant a CPCN to construct a proposed utility facility and to conduct utility business, the applicant’s proposal must involve owning, controlling, managing or operating property, plant or equipment in Illinois, and that the

proposed project and the service that will be offered will be for public use. This construction avoids requiring the applicant to do things prohibited by the CPCN statute (§8-406) in order to obtain a CPCN. Under this construction, the applicant is prohibited from constructing its proposed utility facilities and beginning to provide its proposed utility service unless and until it has received the CPCN from the ICC authorizing it to construct the utility facilities and to provide the utility service. (If the applicant were to begin constructing utility facilities, or providing a public utility service before receiving a CPCN, it would be a “public utility” in fact (as defined in §3-105), albeit without a CPCN, and therefore would be in violation of the “no public utility shall” provisions in §8-406(a) and (b).) Upon receiving the CPCN, the applicant can then proceed to develop and construct its utility facilities and to offer its service in Illinois, as a public utility.

This construction is also consistent with and supported by the following provision in §8-406(b), which the Appellate Court did not take into account:

Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction or the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity.

This provision authorizes the ICC to issue a CPCN for a proposed new utility facility or service that the ICC finds will promote the public convenience and necessity. By being authorized to construct the facility and to transact the business that the ICC has approved, the applicant becomes a public utility. Here, the ICC determined that “construction of the proposed transmission line Project will promote the public convenience and necessity” and that “the public convenience and necessity require” construction, operation and maintenance by Rock Island of the proposed Project and the transaction of an electric public utility business by Rock Island, as a transmission public utility, in connection therewith. A-0242.

In imposing its erroneous construction of the PUA, the Appellate Court failed to follow the established principle of review of administrative agency decisions that, even under *de novo* review, the ICC's interpretation and application of the PUA must be given substantial weight and deference by the reviewing court, even if the ICC's construction of the PUA is not the only reasonable construction. *See* Argument §I.C above. The Court failed to give deference to the ICC's construction of the PUA.

Moreover, the Appellate Court cited no precedent to support its conclusion. It cited no ICC orders or court decisions in which a request for a CPCN was denied solely because the applicant was not yet a public utility, did not yet own or control utility assets in Illinois, or did not yet have service agreements with Illinois customers. In fact, the Appellate Court's ruling was contrary to ICC practice. The ICC has long granted CPCNs to applicants that were not yet public utilities and did not yet own or control utility assets in Illinois. The ICC Order notes (A-028-030) the order in *Ill. Power Co. d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Ill. Trans. Co.*, ICC Docket 06-0179, 2007 WL 1617828 (ICC 2007) (A-0346-91), where the ICC granted a CPCN to construct a new transmission line to "a newly-formed Illinois corporation," that "has no other service obligations; it provides no other service but to construct the Project; and it has no current need to make or fund other capital expenditures to maintain other assets," and had "no existing revenues or assets." ICC Docket 06-0179 Order at 3, 19-20 (A-0352, A-0368-69). In *Explorer Pipeline Co.*, ICC Docket 56052 (ICC 1970) (A-0392-97), the ICC granted Explorer a CPCN to construct and operate a petroleum pipeline and transact a petroleum transportation business in Illinois, even though "petitioner at this time does not own or operate any pipelines in the State of Illinois, or elsewhere." *See also Wabash, C. & W. Ry. Co. v. ICC*, 309 Ill. 412, 413-14 (1923) (CPCN granted to newly-formed railroad company).

Despite frequently amending the PUA (including §8-406), the General Assembly has not amended it to require a CPCN applicant to already own utility assets in Illinois or already have service agreements in place with customers in order to receive a CPCN. Such legislative inaction indicates legislative acceptance of the ICC's interpretation and application of §8-406. *People ex rel. Birkett v. City of Chicago*, 202 Ill. 2d 36, 53-54 (2002); *People ex rel. Spiegel v. Lyons*, 1 Ill. 2d 409, 414 (1953); *Hawthorne Race Course, Inc. v. Ill. Racing Bd.*, 2013 IL App (1st) 111780, ¶35.

In stating that Rock Island does not yet own, control, operate or manage assets in Illinois, the Appellate Court noted that Rock Island testified the Project was “in the planning stages” and it would only pursue construction if it determined it would be profitable in light of future market developments and financial support. Opinion ¶43. Although a witness may have stated the Project was “in the “planning stages,” this is a very incomplete depiction of the effort Rock Island had expended in developing the Project. The evidence showed that at the time of the ICC proceedings, Rock Island, among other things, had (i) spent over two years developing the route of the transmission line in Illinois, evaluated numerous alternative routes, and filed an extensive report on the route selection with the ICC; (ii) devoted considerable effort to the PJM interconnection process, including studies to determine what upgrades are needed to the existing grid in Illinois to accommodate interconnection of the Project and the significant amounts of electricity it would deliver into the existing grid in Illinois; (iii) retained engineering, construction and land acquisition contractors, environmental consultants, and a converter station equipment vendor to assist in design and development activities; (iv) conducted over 600 meetings about the Project in the area where it will be constructed with landowners and other citizens, local government officials, and non-governmental environmental, conservation and agricultural

organizations, as well as some 21 federal and state departments and agencies from which permits and approvals may be required,; (v) negotiated an Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement with the Department of Agriculture concerning construction of the Project; and (vi) developed designs for the structures to be used on, and other technical and design specifications for, the Project. R.V12, C-2799-2806; R.V2, C-0231-34, C-0239-41, C-0249-58; R.V9, C-1966-1980; R.V2, C-0285; R.V24, C-5911-30, C-5936-41; R.V9, C-1981-88; R.V4, C-0945-51; R.V4, C-0960 – R.V5, C-1148.

With respect to the Opinion's statement that Rock Island would only pursue construction if it determined it would be profitable in light of future market developments and financial support, Rock Island assumes the Opinion was referring to Rock Island's "project finance" approach.⁴ Under this financing method, construction will not begin unless and until Rock Island has entered into sufficient contracts with customers for transmission service to provide credit support for the issuance of debt and equity to finance construction of the Project. *See, e.g.*, R.V5, C-1198-99 (financing plan); R.V6, C-1378-80 (installation of facilities will not commence until sufficient customers have entered into contracts). Further, the ICC imposed a condition in the CPCN requiring Rock Island to make a filing demonstrating it has obtained sufficient debt and equity financing for the full Project construction cost before Rock Island begins to install transmission facilities on easement properties. A-0154-56, A-0161, A-0170-71. The financing plan and the ICC's condition prevent the Project from being constructed on speculation, by requiring that customer demand for the Project and its service be manifested in actual customer contracts for transmission service before construction and installation of facilities begins. This is a condition imposed by the

⁴The project finance method was discussed in detail in the record and is widely used to finance energy and infrastructure projects. *See* A-0151-54; R.V5, C-1197-1208.

ICC on its grant of a CPCN under §8-406(b) of the PUA to construct the Project.

Further, the Appellate Court's analysis, while erroneously holding that ownership or control of utility property in Illinois is a prerequisite to receiving a CPCN, ignored the record evidence that Rock Island does control property in Illinois that it intends to use for the Project. The record shows that Rock Island holds an option contract to purchase in fee the property in Grundy County on which it will construct the Illinois DC-to-AC converter (the converter station will be an approximately \$300 million investment, *see* R.V24, C-5942), holds a small percentage of the easements needed for the route, and holds an option to purchase another property necessary for the Project's route in Illinois. R.V1, C-0037; R.V2, C-0258; R.V41, Tr. 421-22, 491; A-0179; Opinion ¶17. An option is a right acquired by contract that binds the optionor (the landowner) to sell the property at the sole power and discretion of the optionee (Rock Island), at the terms specified, during the option period. *Terraces of Sunset Park, LLC v. Chamberlin*, 399 Ill. App. 3d 1090, 1093-94 (2d Dist. 2010); *Prime Group, Inc. v. N. Trust Co.*, 215 Ill. App. 3d 1065, 1070 (1st Dist. 1991); *Sutton Place Dev. Co. v. Bank of Commerce & Ind.*, 149 Ill. App. 3d 513, 516 (1st Dist. 1986). "[T]he right to choose when and if property may be transferred is the single most significant incident of real estate ownership." *Springfield Sch. Dist. 186 v. Dept. of Rev.*, 384 Ill. App. 3d 715, 724 (4th Dist. 2008); *Henderson Cnty. Ret. Ctr., Inc. v. Dept. of Rev.*, 237 Ill. App. 3d 522, 527 (3d Dist. 1992). As a result, Rock Island "controls" the properties on which it holds easements and option contracts, and the property is "to be used" for "the transmission of electricity," as specified in the definition of "public utility" in §3-105 of the PUA. Thus, even under the Appellate Court's erroneous construction of the PUA, the record showed that Rock Island, at the time the ICC issued its Order, controlled property within this State to be used for the transmission of electricity.

But with or without considering the small amount of property Rock Island now owns or controls in Illinois, the public utility determination must focus on the substantial facility Rock Island proposes and seeks a CPCN to build in Illinois: a transmission line crossing 121 miles of Illinois, offering open access transmission service on a nondiscriminatory basis in accordance with federal requirements (*see* Argument §III.B below), connecting 4,000 MW of wind farms to Illinois markets and delivering 15 million MWh of electricity into Illinois per year. As a public utility, Rock Island and the Project will be subject to ICC regulation in numerous areas important to the public, including construction practices, activities on landowner property, negotiating for easements, financial reporting and issuance of securities. R.V6, C-1390.

In summary, the Appellate Court's construction of the PUA to require an applicant to already own or control utility property in Illinois and have agreements with Illinois customers, in order for the ICC to have authority to grant the applicant a CPCN, was an unreasonable and erroneous construction of the PUA and failed to give appropriate deference to the ICC's construction of the statute.

III. The Appellate Court Departed from Established Principles of Review and Usurped the ICC's Role as Finder of Fact by Reversing the ICC's Finding, Which Was Supported by Substantial Evidence, that the Project Meets the "Public Use" Standard

A. The Appellate Court Did Not Use the Proper Standard of Review

The ICC, after thorough consideration of the parties' evidence and arguments, determined that the Rock Island Project met the "public use" standard of §3-105 of the PUA. The Appellate Court's conclusion on "public use" overturned the ICC's determination. In overturning the ICC's conclusion on "public use," the Appellate Court departed from established principles of review. The Court reversed a finding by the ICC that was supported by substantial evidence. The Court also failed to give deference to the ICC's construction and application of the undefined statutory term

“public use.” Further, in concluding that “the proposed transmission line is not for public use without discrimination” (Opinion ¶45), the Court either ignored or misapprehended Rock Island’s comprehensive obligations under FERC requirements to offer its transmission service to a broad range of customers, including in Illinois. The Court also relied on inapposite precedent, and failed to recognize that it is the offering of the service to the public that is the key attribute of public utility status – *not* the number and location of customers who ultimately elect to take the service.

The Appellate Court failed to apply the correct standard of review. (*See* Argument §I.B above.) The ICC found, based on the evidence, that the proposed Project and service satisfied the “public use” standard. This was a finding of fact – the ICC analyzed the evidence to make a determination as to whether the Rock Island Project and the service it would provide satisfied the “public use” requirement of §3-105 of the PUA. The ICC’s determination was supported by substantial evidence. In ruling that the Project was not shown to be “for public use,” the Appellate Court either ignored or misapplied the standard of review, established by §10-201(d) and (e) of the PUA (220 ILCS 5/10-201(d), (e)) and case law, that the ICC’s findings are *prima facie* correct and must be affirmed if supported by substantial evidence. Further, it is not a sufficient basis for reversal that there is also evidence that *could* support a different conclusion than the one the ICC reached. *City of Elgin v. ICC*, 2016 IL App (2d) 150047, ¶52; *Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v ICC*, 2015 IL App (4th) 130907, ¶67; *Ill. Power Co. v. ICC*, 382 Ill. App. 3d 195, 201 (3d Dist. 2008); *see* Argument §I.B above. Moreover, the evidence supporting the ICC’s determination that Rock Island meets the “public use” requirement is so strong that even if the “clearly erroneous” standard is applied, the ICC’s determination must be affirmed.

B. Substantial Evidence Supported the ICC's Finding on Public Use

As summarized in §B of the Statement of Facts, and discussed in the ICC Order (A-028-048), substantial evidence showed that the Project will be constructed and operated for public use for the transmission of electricity. The ICC's findings should be reviewed under the substantial evidence standard (Argument §I.B above).

A Rock Island executive testified that Rock Island is expressly holding itself out to serve the public as a public utility, is subjecting itself to the requirements of the PUA, will offer open access transmission service on a nondiscriminatory basis to a wide range of eligible customers, including customers in Illinois, in accordance with FERC requirements that apply to all transmission providers, and will transmit electricity for the use of the public. R.V6, C-1380-92; A-030. These are the characteristics that distinguish a public utility from a non-utility. *See Mississippi R. Fuel Corp. v. ICC*, 1 Ill. 2d 509, 511-13, 515 (1953) (pipeline company selling gas to 23 end user customers made it clear it never intended to be a public utility, devote its property to public use, or hold itself out to serve any portion of the public; company was held not to be a public utility); *Highland Dairy Farms Co. v. Helvetia Milk Cond. Co.*, 308 Ill 294 (1923) (company that used its water facilities to make sales of water to selected other users disclaimed any intention to be a utility or to offer service to the public; company was held not to be a public utility); *Iowa RCO Ass'n v. ICC*, 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116, 1118-19 (4th Dist. 1980) (company requesting CPCN for interstate pipeline that would serve affiliated shippers, with excess capacity offered to non-affiliated shippers, stated it would be a public utility and provide nondiscriminatory service according to federal requirements; company was held to be a public utility).

Evidence showed that any eligible customer, as defined by FERC requirements, will be able to request transmission service on the Project. Under Rock Island's tariff,

eligible customers for transmission service will include (1) generators in the northwest Iowa area who contract for transmission service to deliver the electricity produced by their plants to the Project's delivery point into the ComEd grid in Illinois; (2) electricity purchasers such as utilities, competitive retail suppliers, municipal utilities, and electric cooperatives in Illinois and other states in the PJM RTO footprint, who contract for transmission service to deliver the electricity they purchase from generators in the northwest Iowa area to the delivery point in Illinois, for ultimate delivery to end-user customers; and (3) retail electricity customers in Illinois and other states who contract for transmission service to deliver to Illinois electricity they purchase from generators in the northwest Iowa area. R.V6, C-1381, 1388-90; A-030-033. The eligible customers are members of the public that are interested in the interstate transmission service the Rock Island Project will provide. The Project will directly and efficiently connect over 4,000 MW of generating facilities located in the northwest Iowa area to the Illinois electrical grid, enabling those generators to access and serve Illinois electricity markets, and enabling Illinois electricity purchasers to obtain renewable energy from these generators. R.V1, C-0171-72, 0190-94; R.V5, C-1170, 1176-77. The Project will deliver more than 15 million MWh of electricity annually to northern Illinois, an amount equal to the annual electricity needs of about 1.4 million homes. The electricity transmitted by the Project to Illinois will be sold and distributed to thousands of individual retail electricity customers. R.V6, C-1391; A-031.

Evidence showed that Rock Island will be obligated by FERC requirements to, and will, offer transmission service on the Project on a non-discriminatory, open access basis to a wide range of customers, in Illinois and other states, pursuant to a transmission tariff that must conform to FERC's *pro forma* open access transmission tariff. Rock Island's tariff must be substantially similar to those of any other FERC-

jurisdictional transmission provider, containing rates and generally applicable terms of service. R.V6, C-1380-82, 1387-88. Rock Island's tariff must be approved by FERC, which will review it for compliance with FERC's open access rules and to ensure it does not unduly discriminate against or provide undue preference to any eligible customers. R.V6, C-01380-81. Further, the evidence showed that as an open access transmission provider, Rock Island (1) must offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service, (2) will not deny any eligible customer the opportunity to purchase transmission service, and (3) cannot and will not unduly discriminate against any transmission customer in favor of another customer. R.V6, C-1380-82, 1387-88; A-035, A-047.

Evidence showed that FERC authorized Rock Island to provide transmission service at rates negotiated with customers, subject to these conditions: (1) Rock Island cannot limit transmission service on the Project to electricity generated from any specific source, and (2) Rock Island cannot give preference to any particular type or types of customers over other customers that seek to contract for transmission service. R.V6, C-1382, C-1387-88; *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012) at P 31. The authorization to negotiate rates with customers was premised on FERC's finding that Rock Island has no ability to erect barriers to entry or exercise market power in the relevant markets. *Id.* at P 17. FERC also granted Rock Island authority to initially contract up to 75% of the transmission capacity on the Project to "anchor tenant" customers, and to contract the remaining transmission capacity through an "open season" process. *Id.*, PP 28-30. These processes will only be used for the initial offering of service on the Project. R.V6, C-1385. The record showed that Rock Island must engage in substantial efforts to identify (i) generators in the northwest Iowa area and (ii) load serving entities and other purchasers that seek to purchase and transmit

renewable electricity, in order to offer these customers the opportunity to contract for service as anchor tenants; and must also accept requests from any other eligible customers to participate in the anchor tenant process. If the requests for service as an anchor tenant exceed the amount of transmission capacity Rock Island is authorized to contract with anchor tenants, Rock Island must use objective criteria that are consistent with FERC requirements to select the eligible customers with whom it will negotiate anchor tenant agreements. R.V6, C-1383.

Evidence showed that transmission capacity that is not initially contracted to anchor tenant customers, comprising 25% or more of the Project's capacity, will be offered to eligible customers through an "open season" process. FERC reviewed and approved Rock Island's proposed open season process as fair, transparent and nondiscriminatory. R.V6, C-1382-84. All eligible customers can participate in the open season process. Rock Island (to ensure eligible customers are made aware of the opportunity to request service) will post detailed bidding guidelines, bid evaluation criteria, estimated rates, and form agreements on a website, and provide notice of the open season in trade publications. All requests for service will receive equal priority and be evaluated using the posted criteria. R.V6, C-1384; A-031.

The record further showed that if transmission capacity on the Project remains available after the anchor tenant and open season processes are concluded, that capacity will be offered and available to any eligible customers. R.V6, C-1384. Additionally, transmission capacity that becomes available (for example, as initial contracts for service expire) will be offered to eligible customers. R.V6, C-1385. Any eligible customer will be able to request transmission service at any time. If firm (non-interruptible) transmission service is not available because it is fully subscribed, Rock Island will provide non-firm service to requesting customers, which will be available

whenever the firm service customer is not using its contracted capacity. Evidence showed that because much or all of the electricity transmitted on the Project will be from wind farms that only generate power a portion of the time, non-firm service will be available to customers much of the time. R.V6, C-1385; A-031.

Finally, evidence showed that the tariff will provide for any available transmission capacity to be posted, thereby creating a secondary market through which customers with contracted transmission capacity on the Project can make their capacity available to other transmission users. R.V 6, C-1386; A-031.

The record showed that through the above-described processes, all eligible customers, as defined by the tariff, will have equal opportunities to contract for service as anchor tenant customers or in the open season process, or to obtain service through the secondary market or other means describe above, so long as the customer satisfies generally applicable terms of service stated in the tariff. R.V6, C-1387.

The record showed that the total number of customers that can be served and the amount of firm transmission service that can be provided will be limited by the total capacity of the Project. R.V6, C-1387. A utility's obligation to serve the public is limited, of course, by the capacity of its facilities. *Pub. Util. Comm. v. Bethany Mut. Tel. Ass'n*, 270 Ill. 183, 185 (1915); *Ill. Hwy. Transp. Co. v. Hantel*, 323 Ill. App. 364, 376 (3d Dist. 1944). However, if requests for firm service exceed the Project's capacity, Rock Island will be obligated under FERC requirements to seek to expand the capacity beyond the scope of the Project that was presented to the ICC for approval. A-035-036, A-048; R.V27, C-6703-06. The ICC, pursuant to 220 ILCS 5/8-503, could also order Rock Island to increase its capacity or build added facilities.

The ICC considered all the evidence on this issue, as summarized in the Order (A-029-045). In considering the parties' arguments and resolving this issue, the ICC

emphasized Rock Island's commitment and obligation to offer its service to all customers in a non-discriminatory manner subject to an open access tariff:

As indicated above, FERC approved Rock Island's proposal to pre-subscribe "up to" 75 percent of transmission capacity to anchor customers. (139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at Para. 28-30) The FERC also approved Rock Island's request to sell the remaining 25 percent of the capacity using an open season auction. (*Id.* Para. 28-30) As explained by Staff, this means that Rock Island would be required to offer its service to all customers in a non-discriminatory manner subject to a regional transmission organization ("RTO") open access transmission tariff ("OATT"). In fact, Staff suggested that the requirement of non-discriminatory open access "could arguably overcome the public use hurdle" since all customers would have an equal right to use the utility on the same terms, as required for public use under Section 3-105 of the Act (Staff IB [Initial Brief] at 16).

Rock Island represents that it will comply with this FERC requirement; will offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service on the Project; will not deny any eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service; and will not unduly discriminate against any transmission customer in favor of another eligible customer. (RI RB [Reply Brief] at 48) Rock Island also notes that potential users of transmission service to the Collins Substation, via the open-access tariff, would include parties seeking transmission capacity for delivery of electricity to northern Illinois. The Commission finds this assertion to be reasonable.

Given the consideration in the two paragraphs immediately above, and subject to the directives below, the Commission finds that Rock Island's proposal satisfies the public use standard.⁵ (A-047.)

This conclusion was a finding of fact by the ICC, supported by substantial evidence in the record. It should not have been overturned by the Appellate Court.

C. The Appellate Court's Conclusion Was Based on Misunderstandings of the Evidence.

The Appellate Court's analysis of whether the Rock Island Project was shown to be for public use (Opinion ¶42-46) was based on a number of apparent

⁵ The "directives below" were that if Rock Island, to accommodate requests for transmission service that exceeded the Project's capacity, needed to expand the scope of the Project, it would need to obtain the ICC's approval for any expansion that deviated from the Project presented to the ICC in Docket 12-0560. A-048.

misunderstandings of the evidence concerning the Project and the service that will be offered. First, the Court stated that Rock Island did not have any agreements for service with renewable energy generators in Illinois. Opinion ¶43. The Project, however, is not designed to serve renewable energy generators in Illinois. Rather, it is designed, based on its HVDC technology and the service being offered, to deliver electricity from generators in the northwest Iowa area to electricity purchasers and users in Illinois, at the delivery point at ComEd's Collins substation in Grundy County. R.V22, C-5256-57. Rock Island's eligible customers to whom it will offer transmission service will include customers in Illinois, and Rock Island expects to have customers in Illinois, but those Illinois customers will be purchasers of electricity (such as utilities, competitive power suppliers, municipal utilities and other load-serving entities, and retail electricity customers), not generators.

Second, the Court stated that the "anchor tenants" would be wind generators in the northwest Iowa area and that 75% of the Project's capacity would be sold to wind generators in the northwest Iowa area. Opinion ¶46. This description is incorrect. As described earlier in this Brief, all eligible customers, as defined by FERC requirements, will be offered the opportunity and be eligible to participate in the anchor tenant process, including purchasers of electricity such as utilities, competitive power suppliers and other load-serving entities, and retail customers, in Illinois.

Third, the Appellate Court noted that the "remaining 25%" (actually, at least 25%) of the Project's transmission capacity will be sold to those seeking transmission service through an open season process approved by FERC. Opinion ¶46. In fact, as explained earlier in this Brief, this capacity will be *offered* to customers; whether all of the "remaining capacity" will be contracted for in the open season process cannot be known in advance. The Opinion then states: "FERC's order approving the sale of

excess capacity does not mandate that an Illinois wind generator or other renewable energy generator participate in the bidding process. But if it did, there is no way to know whether an Illinois energy generator will submit a successful bid.” *Id.* Again, however, the Project is not designed to serve generators located in Illinois, but rather to serve purchasers of electricity in Illinois (and other PJM states).

Further, while there is no “guarantee” that a purchaser of electricity in Illinois will decide to contract for transmission service on the Project, the record shows that the eligible customers under the tariff include purchasers of electricity in Illinois, and they will be offered the opportunity to contract for transmission service on the Project to deliver electricity they purchase from generators in the northwest Iowa area to the delivery point in Grundy County, Illinois. Nor should there be a “guarantee” that particular customers or types of customers will take service or be assured service on the line. It is the offering of the service to a broad range of potential customers – which Rock Island will do – that is the hallmark of public utility status, not the result in terms of what specific customers take the service. *See* Argument §III.D below.

Further, the discussion in ¶46 of the Opinion, described immediately above, is limited to Rock Island’s anchor tenant and open season processes, which apply only to the initial contracting for service on the Project. R.V6, C-1385. As described in §B of the Statement of Facts and in Argument §III.B, above, (i) any capacity not contracted for in the anchor tenant and open season processes will be available under Rock Island’s tariff to any eligible customers, (ii) as initial transmission contracts expire, the freed up capacity will be available under the tariff to any eligible customers, (iii) eligible customers will be able to contract for non-firm transmission service, which is expected to be available a substantial portion of the time, and (iv) Rock Island’s tariff will create a secondary market in which customers with contracts for transmission service on the

Project can make their contracted capacity available to other eligible customers. All of these opportunities to obtain service on the Project will be available to all eligible customers, including purchasers of electricity (both load-serving entities and retail electricity customers) in Illinois.

Moreover, the anchor tenant – open season processes that Rock Island will utilize, pursuant to FERC approval, do not mean that the Project is not for public use. As discussed above, Rock Island is required to broadly solicit and offer transmission service to a wide range of customers. The approach of contracting with anchor tenant customers for a portion of the transportation capacity and offering the remaining capacity to customers using an open season process, with customers also having the opportunity to secure service through secondary market transactions, is frequently used by common carrier pipelines. R.V6, C-1395; *see* the discussion of pipeline certificate cases in Argument §III.E of the IBEW’s Brief, which Rock Island adopts pursuant to Supreme Court Rule 315(h). In concluding that Rock Island satisfied the “public use” standard, the ICC specifically relied on the use of the open season process and Rock Island’s commitment to offer the opportunity to all eligible customers, on a non-discriminatory basis, to purchase service on the Project. A-0047.

Finally, the Opinion at ¶46 stated that “the project does not designate any part of the renewable energy transmitted along the proposed line for public use in Illinois.” However, Rock Island has no control over how the electricity it transmits is “designated.” Rock Island will neither produce nor sell the electricity that the Project transmits, but it will transport and deliver electricity in accordance with its customers’ directions. Further, Rock Island cannot allocate portions of its transmission capacity or service to particular types or subsets of eligible customers; this would violate FERC’s requirement to provide transmission service on a non-discriminatory basis. In fact,

FERC denied Rock Island's proposal to give renewable energy generators preference over other eligible customers in the open season process, because this preference would violate FERC's policy against discrimination in the provision of transmission service. 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), at P 31.

Most importantly, the Opinion's statement quoted in the preceding paragraph reflects an unreasonably constricted view of "public use." As described earlier, the Rock Island Project will directly connect over 4,000 MW of new generating capacity to northern Illinois and will deliver approximately 15 million MWh of electricity per year into northern Illinois, which is enough electricity to supply the annual usage of about 1.4 million homes. R.V6, C-1391. The eligible customers for transmission service on the Project will include utilities, competitive power suppliers, municipal utilities and electric cooperatives in Illinois (all of whom would use the electricity delivered into Illinois by the Project to serve their end-user customers), as well as retail purchasers of electricity in Illinois. It is completely unreasonable to assume that none of the 15 million MWh of electricity delivered by the Project each year *into Illinois* will be used by the public in Illinois. To the contrary, the evidence demonstrated that Rock Island's transmission facilities in Illinois will be transmitting and delivering electricity for the use of the public in Illinois. The ICC, in concluding that Rock Island's proposal satisfies the public use standard, stated:

Rock Island also notes that potential users of transmission service to the Collins Substation [the delivery point in Grundy County], via the open-access tariff, would include parties seeking transmission capacity for delivery of electricity to northern Illinois. The Commission finds this assertion to be reasonable. (A-047.)

The Opinion concludes its analysis of "public use" by stating, "Thus, it [the Project] fails to satisfy the statute's public use requirement." Opinion ¶46. But as shown above, in each of the points cited by the Opinion in support of this conclusion,

it either misapprehended the record or was outright in error. Thus, the Appellate Court's overall conclusion was wrong.

D. The Appellate Court Ignored the Significance of the Evidence that Rock Island is Holding Itself Out to Serve the Public.

Another flaw in the Appellate Court's analysis is that the Court misunderstood that it is the willingness and commitment to offer to provide service to the public – the “holding out” of the entity's facilities and services to serve the public – and the process by which the service is offered to the public, that distinguishes a public utility from a non-utility. Rock Island cannot *force* any customer to *take* service, or even to *request* service, on the Project. Nor, under FERC's non-discrimination requirements, could Rock Island designate any part of the capacity or service for, or give preference to, any particular group or type of customers. Rock Island satisfies the public use standard, however, by *offering* its service on a non-discriminatory basis to a wide range of eligible customers, including eligible customers in Illinois, “however few the number who avail themselves of it.” *Palmyra Tel. Co. v. Modesto Tel. Co.*, 336 Ill. 158, 164-65 (1929) (“the public character of the utility is not determined by the number resorting to its service or willing to accept it”); *State Pub. Utils. Comm'n ex rel. Pike Cnty. Tel. Co. v. Noble*, 275 Ill. 121, 125 (1916); *Pub. Util. Comm'n v. Bethany Mut. Tel. Ass'n*, 270 Ill. 183, 185-86 (1915).

In its analysis of “public use,” the Appellate Court cited *Mississippi R. Fuel Corp. v. ICC*, 1 Ill. 2d 509 (1953), *Highland Dairy Farms v. Helvetia Milk Condensing Co.*, 308 Ill. 294 (1923), *Palmyra Tel. Co. v. Modesto Tel. Co.*, 336 Ill. at 164, and *Peoples Energy Corp. v. ICC*, 142 Ill. App. 3d 917 (1st Dist. 1986). The Court's reliance on these cases to support its conclusion was misplaced.

In *Mississippi*, the ICC sought to declare a pipeline company that had contracted to sell natural gas at retail to 23 end user customers to be a “public utility,” but this

Court held that the pipeline company was not a public utility. 1 Ill. 2d at 516. The pipeline had expressly contracted with its local natural gas distribution company (“LDC”) customers that the pipeline would *not* sell gas to any of their retail customers other than the 23 end-users it had already contracted with, and it refused requests from additional end users to sell them gas. *Id.* at 511-13. The Court emphasized that “it is entirely clear from the record that [the pipeline] has never intended to assume the status of a public utility or professed to devote its property to ‘public use’” (*id.* at 515), and that it “has done no act by which it has given the reasonable impression that it was holding itself out to serve gas to the public, or to any class of the public generally.” *Id.* at 518. Rock Island, in contrast, has expressly sought public utility status, and testified it will hold out its facilities (the Project) to serve the public and offer service on the Project to a wide range of eligible customers on a non-discriminatory basis, in accordance with FERC requirements. Further, in *Mississippi*, the 23 customers were end-use customers; in contrast, the customers eligible to take service from Rock Island will include utilities and other load-serving entities who will use the electricity delivered to Illinois by the Project to serve hundreds of thousands of end-user customers. *Id.* at 515; R.V6, C-1382, 1388-91; A-032-033.

In *Highland Dairy*, two firms installed facilities to produce water for their own use and sold water from their facilities to a limited number of third parties, while refusing other requests to purchase water. A company whose request for water service was rejected claimed the two firms were public utilities and thus obligated to provide service to the plaintiff. The two companies, however, had not held themselves out as engaged in furnishing water to the public, nor made any public attempt or effort to procure customers, nor applied to the ICC for status as a public utility, and they disclaimed any intent to serve the public. 308 Ill. at 295-99. The Court concluded that

the two companies were not public utilities, and affirmed dismissal of the complaint. *Id.* at 304. Here, in contrast, Rock Island is applying for a CPCN as a public utility, is expressly holding itself out to serve the public, will dedicate its facilities to public use, and will offer its transmission service to a wide range of eligible customers.

Palmyra Tel. Co. involved a determination as to which of two neighboring telephone companies should be entitled to serve certain specific customers; it did not involve a determination that either of the companies was or was not a public utility.

Finally, the fact situation in *Peoples Energy* was completely different from the case at bar. The issue in *Peoples Energy* was whether the ICC could exercise regulatory authority over a holding company that held the securities of a natural gas pipeline company and two LDCs. The Appellate Court stated:

While section 10.3 of the Act [now §3-105] broadly defines public utilities, we do not believe that the definition is so expansive that it encompasses a non-operating holding company of a public utility such as Peoples Energy. Moreover, when the Act is viewed as a whole, it is clear that it seeks to regulate entities and individuals which actually operate and manage the property devoted to public use. (142 Ill. App. 3d at 924.)

The Court found that the holding company's ownership of voting securities of the operating companies did not give it day-to-day operating control over their utility plant or operations and that the operating companies made their own decisions regarding the day-to-day operations of the utility business. *Id.* at 925. The Court therefore concluded that the holding company was not a public utility. *Id.* at 926. *Peoples Energy* provides no basis for concluding that Rock Island's activities and the service it will offer and provide do not satisfy the public use standard.

Among reported Illinois decisions involving whether or not an entity was a public utility, the instant case is analogous to *Iowa RCO Ass'n v. ICC*, 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116 (4th Dist. 1980). In that case, the applicant, Northern Pipeline, requested a CPCN from the ICC to construct the Illinois portion of a crude oil pipeline from Wood River,

Illinois, to Pine Bend, Minnesota, for the primary purpose of delivering crude oil to a refinery owned by an affiliate of the applicant. Excess capacity on the pipeline would be used to provide service to other refineries in the area. *Id.* at 1117. In response to the citation of numerous cases concerning public utility status by a party objecting to issuance of the CPCN, and the objector's contention that Northern Pipeline would not be serving the public, the Appellate Court concluded:

Here, unlike the [cases cited by the objector] Northern, the entity whose status is in issue, claims to be a public utility. It would be operating in interstate commerce and would be required under the Interstate Commerce Act (49 U.S.C. sec. 1, par. 4) to furnish nondiscriminatory service to its nonaffiliated users and others wishing to do so. Because of its claim to be subject to the provisions of the Public Utilities Act, it would be estopped to deny that, subject to preemptive Federal regulations, it was also required to furnish nondiscriminatory service pursuant to the provisions of section 38 of the Public Utilities Act [citation omitted]. A sufficient showing was made that the pipeline would be for a public use. (86 Ill. App. 3d at 1118-19.)

The common theme in the cases just discussed (as recognized by the Court in *Iowa RCO Ass'n*) is that where the entity in question disclaims any intention to be a public utility, to hold itself out to be a public utility, or to dedicate its property to public service, it is held not to be a public utility, and where the entity states that it is seeking to become a public utility and to hold its facilities out to provide service to the public, it is held to be a public utility. In the instant case, Rock Island is seeking, not disclaiming, public utility status, and is holding the transmission line it will construct out to serve the public. It will be operating in interstate commerce and will be subject to federal requirements that it offer and provide service on a nondiscriminatory basis. It has stated it is subject to the provisions of the PUA and thus could not deny that it has an obligation to provide service on a nondiscriminatory basis as required by Illinois law. Further, like Northern Pipeline, the Rock Island Project will have a finite amount of transmission capacity and thus will have a finite number of customers, but it will be

offering its service to the public. Consistent with the analysis and decision in *Iowa RCO Ass'n*, the ICC correctly found that Rock Island satisfied the public use standard and will be a public utility. A-047.

E. The Appellate Court Failed to Give Appropriate Weight and Deference to the ICC's Construction and Application of the PUA.

Finally, even if the ICC's determination that Rock Island satisfied the public use standard were treated as a construction and application of the PUA, rather than as a finding of fact, the Appellate Court erroneously failed to give the ICC's construction the deference it is due under established principles of review. As discussed in Argument §I.C and II above, the interpretation and application of the PUA by the ICC, as the agency charged with responsibility to administer that statute, is entitled to substantial weight and deference. This principle applies even if the ICC's construction of the PUA is not the only reasonable construction. *Ill. Cons. Tel. Co. v. ICC*, 95 Ill. 2d 142, 152-54 (1983); *Ill. Power Co. v. ICC*, 111 Ill. 2d 505, 511 (1986); *City of Elgin v. ICC*, 2016 IL App (2d) 150047, ¶26; *Adams Cnty. Prop. Owners & Tenant Farmers v. ICC*, 2015 IL App (4th) 130907, ¶33; *see also Provena Cov. Med. Ctr. v. Dep't of Rev.*, 236 Ill. 2d 368, 387 n.9 (2010). Giving deference to the ICC's construction and application of the PUA is especially important where the ICC is applying undefined statutory terms (such as "public use") to the facts of the particular case. *See Lakehead Pipeline Co. v. ICC*, 296 Ill. App. 3d 942, 954 (3d Dist. 1998) (General Assembly's failure to provide a statutory definition of "public need" strongly suggests that it intended to allow the ICC to exercise a flexible approach in determining "public need" for a proposed utility project); *Comm. Edison Co. v. ICC*, 322 Ill. App. 3d 846, 854 (2d Dist. 2011) (court deferred to ICC's interpretation and application of an undefined term in the PUA); *see also Ill. Power Co.*, 111 Ill. 2d at 511; *Wabash, C. & W. Ry. Co. v. ICC*, 309 Ill. 412, 418-19 (1923); and *Pliura Intervenors v. ICC*, 405 Ill. App. 3d 199,

209 (4th Dist. 2010) (all holding that the ICC has broad discretion to determine if a proposed project, service or transaction will promote the “public convenience and necessity” based on the facts of each case).

IV. The Appellate Court’s Construction of the PUA Places a Constitutionally Impermissible Burden on Interstate Transmission Projects

In addition to the Appellate Court’s unreasonable construction of the PUA, failure to give appropriate weight and deference to the ICC’s construction and application of the statute, and failure to apply the appropriate standard of review to the ICC’s finding that Rock Island satisfies the public use standard, the Opinion is problematic because it construes the PUA in a way that places a constitutionally impermissible burden on interstate commerce. The Appellate Court’s construction means that to receive a CPCN, a proposed interstate transmission line with customers in other states, bringing electricity into or through Illinois, must set aside some of its capacity for generators or other customers in Illinois. Opinion ¶¶43, 46. This issue bears on the Appellate Court’s construction of the PUA and should be reviewed as a question of law, taking into account the impacts of the Appellate Court’s construction discussed in this section of the Argument.

Under the Appellate Court’s construction of the PUA, a transmission line from, for example, Minnesota or Wisconsin to Ohio, needed for reliability or to deliver renewable energy produced in the western state to Ohio, could not receive a CPCN to be constructed through Illinois unless some of its capacity is reserved for Illinois generators or other customers. This both conflicts with pre-emptive federal requirements for non-discriminatory, open access interstate transmission service, and impermissibly mandates that Illinois generators or other Illinois customers must receive preferential access in order for an interstate transmission line to be constructed through Illinois. *See, e.g., ICC v. FERC*, 721 F.3d 764, 776 (7 Cir. 2013) (state “cannot, without

violating the commerce clause of Article I of the Constitution, discriminate against out-of-state renewable energy”); *Alliance for Clean Coal v. Miller*, 44 F.3d 591, 595 (7 Cir. 1995) (Commerce Clause “denies the states the power to discriminate against or burden the interstate flow of articles of commerce”); *Wyoming v. Oklahoma*, 502 U.S. 437, 460-61 (1992) (law requiring Oklahoma power plants to burn at least 10% in-state coal violated Commerce Clause). This burden on interstate transmission is impermissible because it “is clearly excessive in relation to [any] putative local benefits.” *Pike v. Bruce Church, Inc.*, 397 U.S. 137, 142 (1970). See also *Pliura Intervenors v. ICC*, 405 Ill. App. 3d 199, 209 (4th Dist. 2010) (rejecting argument that in determining “public need” for a pipeline that requested a certificate for construction in Illinois, the ICC must consider only the public need of Illinois citizens, not of Midwesterners, U.S. citizens, or citizens of the world).

The Appellate Court’s construction of the PUA places an unconstitutional burden on interstate commerce in another way, by construing the Illinois “public use” standard to require more than is necessary under the federal regulatory scheme for interstate transmission. The interstate transmission of electricity is interstate commerce subject to the authority of FERC (*FERC v. Mississippi*, 456 U.S. 742, 753-55 (1982)), but the local siting of the transmission facilities is generally left to the state(s). However, as the ICC pointed out in its PLA, entities engaged in interstate commerce have a right to obtain state authority on the same terms as offered to intrastate public utilities under the PUA. ICC PLA at 18-19, citing *Service Pipe Line Co. v. Ruder*, 19 Ill. 2d 332, 333-34, 336-37 (1960). In concluding that “Rock Island’s plan does not devote assets for public use in Illinois without discrimination” as required by the PUA (Opinion ¶46), the Appellate Court ignored the extensive requirements imposed by FERC with which Rock Island must comply to ensure that its transmission service is

offered and provided on a nondiscriminatory, open access basis. In contrast, the Court in *Iowa RCO Ass'n v. ICC*, 86 Ill. App. 3d 1116 (4th Dist. 1980), discussed earlier in this Brief, recognized that public utility status was established by the interstate pipeline's obligation to comply with the requirements of "preemptive Federal regulations" to furnish nondiscriminatory service. *Id.* at 1118-19.

The Appellate Court's constitutionally-suspect construction of the PUA is unnecessary. The definition of "public utility" in §3-105 specifies that the entity must own, control, operate or manage, "within this State, directly or indirectly, for public use, any plant, equipment or property used or to be used for or in connection with . . . the transmission of electricity." The entity must have plant, equipment or property "within this State" that is owned, controlled, operated or managed "for public use," but the "public" is not required to be comprised of customers in Illinois. The Appellate Court's construction adds an unnecessary requirement to the Illinois statute and by doing so potentially imposes impermissible burdens on interstate commerce. It must be reversed. The construction advocated by Rock Island, and reflected in the ICC Order, avoids the potential constitutional issues and should be adopted.

CONCLUSION

For the reasons stated herein, Rock Island respectfully asks this Court to reverse the Appellate Court's judgment and to remand the case to the Appellate Court to address the remaining issues on appeal (*see* Opinion ¶51).

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
Chicago, IL 60603

Respectfully submitted,

/s/ Owen E. MacBride

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
233 South Wacker Drive, Suite 6600
Chicago, IL 60606

Attorneys for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

CERTIFICATE OF COMPLIANCE

I certify that this Brief conforms to the requirements of Illinois Supreme Court Rules 341(a) and (b). The length of this Brief, excluding the pages containing the Rule 341(d) cover, the Rule 341(b)(1) statement of Points and Authorities, the Rule 341(c) certificate of compliance, the certificate of service, and those matters included in the Appendix, is 49 pages.

Dated: February 1, 2017

/s/ Owen E. MacBride

Owen E. MacBride

Counsel for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

Nos. 121302, 121304, 121305 & 121308 Consolidated

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS	)	On Appeal from the
ALLIANCE, NFP, et al.,	)	Appellate Court of Illinois,
	)	Third District, Case Nos.
Appellees,	)	3-15-0099, 3-15-0103 &
	)	3-15-0104 (Cons.)
v.)	
	)	There Heard on Review of
ILLINOIS COMMMERCE	)	the Order of the Illinois
COMMISSION, et al.	)	Commerce Commission,
	)	ICC Docket No. 12-0560
Appellants.)	

SEPARATE APPENDIX TO THE BRIEF
OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
Chicago, IL 60603
(312) 726-8797
mgeorges@daleygeorges.com
msynowiecki@daleygeorges.com

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
233 South Wacker Drive, Suite 6600
Chicago, IL 60606
(312) 258-5680/5503/5606
omacbride@schiffhardin.com
dbowman@schiffhardin.com
cjacobson@schiffhardin.com

Attorneys for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

February 1, 2017

**** Electronically Filed ****

121302

02/01/2017

Supreme Court Clerk

**APPENDIX FOR THE
BRIEF OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Appellate Court Decision, 2016 IL App (3d) 150099	A-0001
ICC Order in Docket 12-0560, Nov. 25, 2014.....	A-0018
220 ILCS 5/3-105	A-0244
220 ILC 5/8-406.....	A-0246
220 ILC 5/10-201.....	A-0248
Notice of Appeal/Petition for Review filed by Commonwealth Edison Co.....	A-0251
Notice of Appeal/Petition for Review filed by Illinois Agricultural Association	A-0257
Notice of Appeal/Petition for Review filed by Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP	A-0261
Index to Record on Appeal (prepared by ICC Chief Clerk)	A-0265
Index to Witness Testimony	A-0302
Additional Supplemental Direct Testimony of David Berry, Rock Island Exhibit 10.13, Dec. 18, 2012 (R.V6, C-1376 – 1395).....	A-0309
Federal Energy Regulatory Commission Order, <i>Rock Island Clean Line LLC</i> , 139 FERC ¶61,142 (2012), 2012 WL 1859937	A-0329
<i>Illinois Power Co. d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Ill. Trans. Co.</i> , ICC Docket 06- 0179, ICC Final Order May 16, 2007, 2007 WL 1617828.....	A-0346
<i>Explorer Pipeline Co.</i> , ICC Docket 56052, ICC Final Order Dec. 23, 1970	A-0392
<i>Illinois Power Co. d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Ill. Transmission Co.</i> , ICC Docket 06-0706, ICC Final Order on Reopening June 23, 2010, 2010 WL 2647673	A-0398
<i>American Trans. Co. LLC and ATC Management, Inc.</i> , ICC Docket 01-0142, ICC Final Order Jan. 23, 2003, 2003 WL 1995923	A-0435
<i>American Trans, Co. LLC</i> , ICC Docket 01-0607, ICC Final Order June 19, 2002, 2002 WL 1943558	A-0443

2016 IL App (3d) 150099

Opinion filed August 10, 2016

IN THE
APPELLATE COURT OF ILLINOIS
THIRD DISTRICT

2016

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS ALLIANCE,	)	Petitions for Review of Order
NFP,	)	of the Illinois Commerce
	)	Commission, No. 12-0560.
Petitioner,)	
)	
v.	)	Appeal Nos. 3-15-0099, 3-15-0103 &
	)	3-15-0104
THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION;)	
COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY;)	
INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF)	
ELECTRICAL WORKERS, AFL-CIO)	
LOCAL UNIONS 51, 9, 145 & 196; ILLINOIS)	
AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION a/k/a)	
Illinois Farm Bureau; WIND ON THE WIRES;)	
ENVIRONMENTAL LAW AND POLICY)	
CENTER; NATURAL RESOURCES)	
DEFENSE COUNCIL; BUILDING OWNERS)	
AND MANAGERS ASSOCIATION OF)	
CHICAGO; DYNEGY MIDWEST)	
GENERATION, LLC; DYNEGY KENDALL)	
ENERGY, LLC; AMEREN TRANSMISSION)	
COMPANY OF ILLINOIS; MIDWEST)	
GENERATION, LLC; JOHN L. CANTLIN;)	
and JOSEPH H. CANTLIN,)	
)	
Respondents.)	
)	
ILLINOIS AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION)	
a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau,)	
)	
Petitioner,)	
)	
v.)	

)
 THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION;)
 ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE, LLC;)
 COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY;)
 INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF)
 ELECTRICAL WORKERS, AFL-CIO)
 LOCAL UNIONS 51, 9, 145 & 196;)
 ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS ALLIANCE,)
 NFP; WIND ON THE WIRES;)
 ENVIRONMENTAL LAW AND POLICY)
 CENTER; NATURAL RESOURCES)
 DEFENSE COUNCIL; BUILDING OWNERS)
 AND MANAGERS ASSOCIATION OF)
 CHICAGO; DYNEGY MIDWEST)
 GENERATION, LLC; DYNEGY KENDALL)
 ENERGY, LLC; AMEREN TRANSMISSION)
 COMPANY OF ILLINOIS; MIDWEST)
 GENERATION, LLC; JOHN L. CANTLIN;)
 JOSEPH H. CANTLIN; TIMOTHY B.)
 CANTLIN; FRIESLAND FARMS, LLC;)
 LARRY GERDES; STEVEN GERDES;)
 JASON D. JAMES; JAMES BEDEKER;)
 SALLY BEDEKER; and FIRST MIDWEST)
 BANK TRUST #6243,)

)
 Respondents.)
)
 _____)

)
 COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY,)
)

)
 Petitioner,)
)

)
 v.)
)

)
 THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION;)
 ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE, LLC;)
 INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF)
 ELECTRICAL WORKERS, AFL-CIO)
 LOCAL UNIONS 51, 9, 145 & 196; ILLINOIS)
 AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION a/k/a)
 Illinois Farm Bureau; WIND ON THE WIRES;)
 ENVIRONMENTAL LAW AND POLICY)
 CENTER; NATURAL RESOURCES)
 DEFENSE COUNCIL; BUILDING OWNERS)
 AND MANAGERS ASSOCIATION OF)
 CHICAGO; DYNEGY MIDWEST)
 GENERATION, LLC; DYNEGY KENDALL)

¶ 2

BACKGROUND

¶ 3

Rock Island is a subsidiary of Clean Line Energy Partners LLC (Clean Line), a transmission energy development company, with its principal offices in Houston, Texas. In addition to Rock Island, Clean Line owns four other companies that are developing long-distance transmission projects across the northern states. Clean Line is owned in part by Grid America Holdings, Inc., which is owned by National Grid USA, a business that owns and operates more than 8600 miles of high voltage transmission facilities in the United States.

¶ 4

Rock Island was formed to construct and manage an electric transmission line project that would run from O'Brien County in northwest Iowa to Grundy County in northeast Illinois. The primary purpose of the project is to connect wind generation facilities in northwest Iowa, South Dakota, Nebraska, and Minnesota with electricity markets on the PJM Interconnection grid. PJM is a regional transmission organization that coordinates the movement of wholesale electricity to markets in Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Ohio, Kentucky, the District of Columbia, and eight other states in the northeast.

¶ 5

The proposed line would span 379 miles through Iowa to the Mississippi River, crossing the river in Princeton, Iowa, and entering Illinois near Cordova, Illinois. It would then extend approximately 121 miles in Illinois to a Com Ed substation in Grundy County (Collins substation).

¶ 6

In preparation for the project, Rock Island filed an application with the Commission for a certificate of public convenience and necessity under section 8-406 of the Act (220 ILCS 5/8-406(a), (b) (West 2012)) authorizing it to operate as a transmission-only public utility in Illinois and to construct, operate, and maintain an electric transmission line for wind energy. In its application, Rock Island stated that the development of additional transmission infrastructure is critical to our nation's ability to utilize its wind resources to meet the demand for electricity from

renewable sources. Rock Island further claimed that although wind energy generates an alternating electrical current (AC), it is more cost effective to transmit the energy using a direct current (DC) transmission line.

¶ 7 According to the proposed plan, the Rock Island project would construct a high voltage direct current (HVDC) electric transmission line from Iowa to Illinois. The line would convert AC wind energy to DC electricity at a converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa. From there, the high voltage current would travel 500 miles to a DC-to-AC converter station in Grundy County, Illinois. The proposal stated that Rock Island would then run an AC transmission line a few miles to the Collins substation, where the electricity would be delivered into the PJM grid. The application set forth a proposed route for the line but did not seek the right of eminent domain.

¶ 8 Rock Island stated that the project has a capacity of 3500 megawatts and is able to connect up to 4000 megawatts of generating capacity in the resource area in Iowa to northern Illinois. At that rate, it will deliver 15 million megawatt-hours of electricity annually, enough to power 1.4 million homes.

¶ 9 Rock Island's application and supporting materials outlined a plan for raising the capital necessary to finance construction at an unspecified future date on a "project financing basis." Rock Island emphasized that it was a "merchant developer"—not a traditional utility with cost-based rates—and claimed that Illinois residents would not pay for the line through rate assessments. It does not plan to seek cost recovery through the electric rates paid by consumers in Illinois. Instead, it indicated that its rates will be regulated by the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) and that the project will pay for itself through the revenues it receives from anticipated purchase agreements with wind generators. Rock Island stated that it plans to enter into long-term financing agreements with one or more wind generators, or "anchor tenants," in

the resource area (northwest Iowa) and then attract lenders using the anchor tenant agreements as collateral. The financing plan included in the application did not identify any current anchor tenants or lenders.

¶ 10 Numerous parties sought and were granted leave to intervene, including ILA, IAA, Com Ed, local unions of the International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, Wind on the Wires, and various private landowners. Commission staff members also participated in the application process by presenting evaluations, reports, and recommendations to the Commission.

¶ 11 Initially, IAA and ILA filed motions to dismiss, arguing that Rock Island was not a public utility under section 3-105 of the Act because it did not own infrastructure for electric transmission in Illinois. The intervenors argued that only a public utility may obtain a section 8-406(a) certificate to transact business and only a public utility may obtain a section 8-406(b) certificate to construct facilities. They maintained that because Rock Island was not a public utility, it could not be granted a certificate of public convenience and necessity under the Act.

¶ 12 The Commission's administrative law judge (ALJ) denied both motions. The ALJ ruled that the application process under section 8-406 of the Act is not limited to entities that are already certified public utilities and concluded that Rock Island could apply for public utility status and seek certification to construct and manage a transmission facility at the same time.

¶ 13 At the evidentiary hearing on the application, witnesses for Rock Island testified that its objective in constructing the project is to provide a direct transmission link for wind generating plants that will be built in the Iowa resource area and to transport that output to electricity markets in Illinois. According to Rock Island, the demand for electricity from renewable resources in Illinois and surrounding states will remain high for years to come due to state renewable portfolio standards requirements imposed by recent legislation. These state-imposed

mandates require utilities to replace energy generated by fossil fuels with renewable energy, and at least 75% of that renewable energy must come from wind power.

¶ 14 David Berry, vice president of strategy and finance for Clean Line, characterized the proposed transmission line as a “merchant project” because Rock Island is assuming the market risk of the project. Rock Island does not have a process to recover its costs from ratepayers and therefore must sell capacity through negotiated contracts. Berry testified that the FERC approved Rock Island’s proposal to presubscribe up to 75% of its transmission capacity to anchor tenants and sell the remaining 25% of the line’s capacity to other generators. Rock Island would market its excess capacity using a bidding process, otherwise known as “open season” bidding, in which Rock Island would offer services to other wind generator customers along the line. According to Berry’s testimony, the FERC order requires Rock Island to provide standardized generator interconnection service to any generator that requests to connect through the bidding process, subject to an open access transmission tariff administered by PJM.

¶ 15 Berry further testified that developers will not invest capital in the construction of additional wind generation facilities in the resource area without reasonable assurance of adequate transmission capacity and infrastructure to deliver the energy to population centers such as northern Illinois. He stated that while it is theoretically possible to move power from the resource area to northern Illinois using existing 345-kilovolt lines, it would entail substantially higher losses as compared to using the proposed HVDC transmission lines.

¶ 16 Rock Island admitted that the wind generators used in its energy and financial simulation models are based on predictions and do not yet exist. Currently, Rock Island does not have any transmission customers; the only way it could serve a customer is by building the project.

¶ 17 Rock Island witnesses further testified that the project will cost approximately \$1.8 billion to construct, operate, and maintain. As of December 2013, shareholders had committed

approximately \$95 million of equity to Clean Line, with approximately \$21.6 million specifically invested in the Rock Island project. Rock Island currently possesses an option to purchase real property in Grundy County, Illinois, upon which it intends to construct a converter station next to the Collins substation.

¶ 18 On cross-examination, Michael Skelly, the president of Rock Island and Clean Line, testified that on the date the application was filed, Rock Island did not own, control, operate, or manage any transmission plants, equipment, or property in Illinois. He also stated that as of the date of his testimony, Rock Island still did not own property in Illinois.

¶ 19 Paul Marshall, an ILA board member, testified that ILA is a not-for-profit entity composed of approximately 300 members who own or have an interest in land impacted by the path of the transmission line. According to his testimony, roughly 100,000 acres of land fall on or along the proposed project route.

¶ 20 Dr. Jeffrey Gray, a federal electricity regulation and policies expert, performed an economic analysis for ILA. He testified that Rock Island “might be able to demonstrate need if it could show that the project is adequately subscribed.” He noted that, until then, the demand or need for the project is “speculative.” Gray explained that the electric industry has a structured wholesale marketing system that uses regional transmission organizations like PJM to collect the electricity generated in a region and distribute it to consumers, particularly those in need of renewable energy credits. In this case, Rock Island would use the transmission line to “ship” renewable energy created by the wind generators to the PJM grid. Gray noted that the Rock Island project is not currently included in the PJM regional transmission plan because none of the project’s capacity has been contracted and no potential generators have obtained rights to buy service on the line.

¶ 21 Gray further testified that the impact of the project is unknown because Rock Island has not addressed the costs of negative land use impacts and has assumed traits and characteristics about connecting generators that cannot be substantiated because the generators have yet to be built. He opined that the financial aspects of the project leave open the possibility of switching the project from “merchant” status to “cost-allocation” status and allocating future transmission costs of unknown amounts to Illinois electricity customers.

¶ 22 Steven Naumann, a ComEd witness, testified that the impact of the project on competition was unknown because the project was not sufficiently developed and had too many uncertain factors. He noted that while Rock Island stated that it has no current plans to request that the project be cost-allocated, the company does not explicitly rule out making such a future request.

¶ 23 Commission staff economist, Richard Zuraski, noted that a competitive electricity market already exists in Illinois and stated in his report that the proposed project was unnecessary. He further noted that the determination of whether the proposed project would promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market was “subject to considerable uncertainty.” Zuraski opined that Rock Island failed to demonstrate that the purported benefits of the project would outweigh its costs. He reported that, based on his model analysis, the economic benefit to Illinois electricity consumers was also subject to “considerable uncertainty.” Zuraski stated that he was concerned that if the project failed to be successful in the competitive market, Rock Island would look to the Commission to get the project “back on its feet,” a request that could end up costing ratepayers more money. He opined that, based on the project’s financial uncertainty, it was an overstatement to say that there was no risk to Illinois ratepayers. Zuraski’s concerns led Commission staff to conclude that Rock Island had not met its burden to show that the proposed project would promote development of an effectively competitive market that

operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying the objectives.

¶ 24 The staff report also noted that if and when the project becomes subject to a FERC open access transmission tariff requiring the provision of nondiscriminatory open access, the project's limited capacity will still prevent Rock Island from providing access to all eligible customers. Staff concluded that Rock Island "is asking the Commission to *** grant it a CPCN so it looks like a 'public utility' for purposes of condemning private property to build its line, while at the same time it plans to offer only a token percentage of that line's capacity for 'public use.' "

¶ 25 In an attempt to address the financial concerns raised in its report, the Commission staff suggested several conditions, including that Rock Island "will not install transmission facilities *** on easement property until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost."

¶ 26 The Commission issued a 242-page order granting Rock Island a certificate of public convenience and necessity to transact business as a transmission public utility and to construct, operate, and maintain the proposed transmission line over the preferred route described in the application. In its order, the Commission agreed with the ALJ's determination that Rock Island met the qualifications of a public utility and satisfied the public use requirement under section 3-105(a) of the Act. The Commission stated that, based on the information in the record, it seemed likely that the line would be used primarily, if not entirely, for delivery of wind energy from O'Brien County, Iowa, to the Collins substation in Illinois and that it was "reasonable to assume" potential users would include transmission customers who purchased capacity for delivery of electricity to northern Illinois.

¶ 27 The Commission also determined that the proposed project would promote public convenience and necessity under the Act. The Commission found that although Rock Island

failed to demonstrate that the project was necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to customers, it had presented sufficient evidence to demonstrate that the proposed line “will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives.” See 220 ILCS 5/8-406(b)(1) (West 2012).

¶ 28 In reaching its decision, the Commission noted that Rock Island’s financial resources were insufficient to finance the project’s construction but concluded that Rock Island could satisfy the financing requirement based on financing conditions proposed by Commission Staff. In accordance with those conditions, the order required Rock Island to submit documents to the Staff demonstrating that it had obtained the necessary financial commitments and to file compliance documents with the Commission before beginning construction on easement properties.

¶ 29 ILA, IAA, and Com Ed filed applications for rehearing, and the Commission denied their requests. All three parties filed separate petitions with this court, challenging the Commission’s decision. We consolidated their petitions for review.

¶ 30 ANALYSIS

¶ 31 Petitioners challenge the Commission’s order on two grounds: (1) that the Commission lacked authority to grant a certificate of public convenience and necessity because Rock Island is not a public utility; and (2) that the findings of the Commission are not supported by substantial evidence. Our resolution of the first issue is dispositive.

¶ 32 I. Standard of Review

¶ 33 On appeal, a reviewing court must reverse the Commission's decision if it finds that (1) the findings of the Commission are not supported by substantial evidence, (2) the Commission lacked jurisdiction to enter the order or decision, (3) the order or decision is in violation of the state or federal constitution or laws, or (4) the proceedings violated the appellant's constitutional rights. 220 ILCS 5/10-201(e)(iv) (West 2012).

¶ 34 The standard of review of the Commission's findings of fact is deferential. Orders of the Commission are deemed *prima facie* reasonable, and the Commission's findings of fact are deemed *prima facie* true. 220 ILCS 5/10-201(d) (West 2012). The Commission's findings of fact may only be overturned if they are against the manifest weight of the evidence. *Apple Canyon Lake Property Owners' Ass'n v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 2013 IL App (3d) 100832, ¶ 57.

¶ 35 The Commission's interpretation of statutory standards is also entitled to deference; however, reviewing courts are not bound by its interpretation of law. *Citizens Utility Board v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 166 Ill. 2d 111, 121 (1995). The Commission's interpretation of a statute is reviewed *de novo*. *Commonwealth Edison Co. v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 398 Ill. App. 3d 510, 522 (2009). Where governing statutory language is clear and unambiguous, it must be applied as written, and there is no need to resort to extrinsic aids. *Illinois Bell Telephone Co. v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 362 Ill. App. 3d 652, 657 (2005). Courts will not defer to an agency's construction where the statute is clear because "an interpretation placed upon a statute by an administrative official cannot alter its plain language." *Burlington Northern, Inc. v. Department of Revenue*, 32 Ill. App. 3d 166, 174 (1975).

¶ 36 II. The Commission's Authority to Grant a CPCN

¶ 37 The Illinois Commerce Commission was statutorily created to exercise general supervision over all Illinois public utilities in accordance with the provisions of the Public Utilities Act. 220 ILCS 5/4-101 (West 2012). Under the Act, a public utility must obtain a certificate of public convenience and necessity from the Commission before transacting any business or constructing a high-voltage transmission line. 220 ILCS 5/8-406(a), (b) (West 2012). The Commission derives its authority to supervise public utilities and issue certificates of public convenience and necessity solely from the statute creating it and may not, by its own interpretation, extend its jurisdiction. *Sheffler v. Commonwealth Edison Co.*, 399 Ill. App. 3d 51, 60 (2010). The Commission’s jurisdiction must be found, if at all, in its power to regulate public utilities. *Peoples Energy Corp. v. Illinois Commerce Comm’n*, 142 Ill. App. 3d 917, 924 (1986).

¶ 38 *A. Public Utility Status*

¶ 39 Public utility status is determined by operation of section 3-105 of the Act and conferred by order of the Commission authorizing the utility to transact business and construct and manage utility services. See 220 ILCS 5/3-105(a), 5/8-406(a), (b) (West 2012). Section 3-105 of the Act defines a “public utility” as any company that:

“owns, controls, operates or manages, within the State, directly or indirectly, for public use, any plant, equipment or property used or to be used for or in connection with, or owns or controls any franchise, license, permit or right to engage in:

- (1) the production, storage, [or] transmission *** of heat, cold, power, electricity, water, or light[.]” 220 ILCS 5/3-105(a)(1) (West 2012).

¶ 40 An applicant does not satisfy the statutory qualifications of a public utility simply because it sells something ordinarily sold by a public utility, such as heat, power, water, or electricity. *Mississippi River Fuel Corp. v. Illinois Commerce Comm’n*, 1 Ill. 2d 509, 516 (1953). A public utility also must provide its product or service “for public use,” carrying with it the duty of the producer or manufacturer to serve the public and treat all persons alike, without discrimination. *Id.* “The use must concern the public as distinguished from an individual or any particular number of individuals, but the use and enjoyment of the utility need not extend to the whole public or political subdivision.” *Palmyra Telephone Co. v. Modesto Telephone Co.*, 336 Ill. 158, 164 (1929). A private company that provides public utility services according to its own terms and conditions does not meet the statutory definition of a public utility. See *Highland Dairy Farms Co. v. Helvetia Milk Condensing Co.*, 308 Ill. 294, 301 (1923) (company that constructed water plants and furnished water to select members of the community “according to [its] own wishes” was not a public utility).

¶ 41 According to these principles, there are essentially two prongs to attaining public utility status: (1) a company must own, control, operate, or manage utility assets, directly or indirectly, within the State; and (2) it must offer those assets for public use without discrimination. See *Mississippi River Fuel Corp.*, 1 Ill. 2d at 516-19. Based on its application and the evidence presented to the Commission, Rock Island failed to meet both requirements.

¶ 42 1. Assets Within the State

¶ 43 Rock Island does not own, control, operate, or manage assets within the State. In testimony before the Commission, Rock Island admitted that the project was in the planning stages and that it would only pursue construction if the company determined that it would be profitable in light of future market developments and financial support. Rock Island currently

does not own any transmission assets in Illinois, nor does it have any agreements for service with renewable energy generators in this state. While the potential may exist for generators to purchase service on the line, no Illinois generators have agreed to use the proposed line.

¶ 44 2. Public Use Without Discrimination

¶ 45 In addition, the proposed transmission line is not for public use without discrimination. In *Mississippi River Fuel Corp.*, a fuel supply company, Mississippi River Fuel, sold natural gas in Illinois through individual fuel contracts with 23 private industrial retail customers. It also sold natural gas to Illinois Power and Light Company and Union Electric Power Company for resale to the general public. *Mississippi River Fuel Corp.*, 1 Ill. 2d at 512. Although Mississippi had facilities and customers in Illinois, our supreme court affirmed the circuit court's conclusion that it was not a public utility because Mississippi River Fuel did not devote its services to "public use." *Id.* at 513. In reaching its decision, the court noted that Mississippi River Fuel's contracts with industrial retail customers were not based on fixed rates, that they varied as to terms and conditions, and that they were only offered to select customers. The court found that the interest of the general public was in obtaining an adequate supply of gas at reasonable prices from the public utility to which the company supplied natural gas for resale, not Mississippi River Fuel. *Id.* at 518-19. It concluded that, under such circumstances, the company's act of selling gas to a limited group of industrial customers could not be characterized as "public use." *Id.* at 519.

¶ 46 Similarly, Rock Island's plan does not devote assets for public use in Illinois without discrimination. The anchor tenants, who will use a majority of Rock Island's transmission capacity, are wind generators in the resource area of northwest Iowa, South Dakota, Nebraska, and Minnesota. According to Rock Island, 75% of the project's capacity will be sold to generators in the resource area, who will then use the transmission line to deliver their product to

the PJM grid. PJM will then distribute the renewable energy electricity to members of its multistate regional transmission organization. The remaining 25% will be sold to those seeking transmission services through an “open season” bidding process approved by the FERC. The FERC order approving the sale of excess capacity does not mandate that an Illinois wind generator or other renewable energy generator participate in the bidding process. But if it did, there is no way to know whether an Illinois energy generator will submit a successful bid. Moreover, the project does not designate any part of the renewable energy transmitted along the proposed line for public use in Illinois. Thus, it fails to satisfy the statute’s public use requirement.

¶ 47 Based on its application and supporting documentation, Rock Island has not attained public utility status within the meaning of the Public Utilities Act. Because Rock Island is not a public utility, the Commission lacked authority to issue a certificate of public convenience and necessity under section 8-406(b) of the Act. See *Peoples Energy Corp.*, 142 Ill. App. 3d at 924.

¶ 48 *B. Public Utility Status as Applied to Section 8-406*

¶ 49 In reaching our conclusion, we acknowledge the Commission’s position that public utility status is not a prerequisite to seeking a certificate of public convenience and necessity under sections 8-406(a) and (b). The Act does not require an applicant to be a public utility before it seeks certification under the appropriate provisions. A plain reading of the statute shows that an applicant may seek public utility status while, at the same time, applying for a certificate of public convenience and necessity to transact business and construct facilities. See 220 ILCS 5/8-406(a), (b) (West 2012). In this case, the issue is whether jurisdiction was properly conferred based on the Commission’s decision that Rock Island was a public utility. We conclude that it was not.

¶ 50 III. The Commission's Findings

¶ 51 The petitioners also claim that the Commission's decision should be reversed because its findings are not supported by substantial evidence. We need not address this issue in light of our determination that the Commission lacked authority to issue a certificate of public convenience and necessity.

¶ 52 CONCLUSION

¶ 53 We reverse the order of the Illinois Commerce Commission, granting a certificate of public convenience and necessity, and remand the cause to the Commission with directions to enter an order consistent with this decision.

¶ 54 Reversed; cause remanded.

STATE OF ILLINOIS
ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Rock Island Clean Line LC	:	
	:	
Petition for an Order granting Rock Island	:	
Clean Line LC a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity pursuant to	:	
Section 8-506 of the Public Utilities Act as a	:	12-0560
Transmission Public Utility and to	:	
Construct, Operate and Maintain a Electric	:	
Transmission Line and Authorizing and	:	
Directing Rock Island and Rock Island pursuant	:	
to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act	:	
to Construct a Electric Transmission Line.	:	

ORDER

DATED: November 25, 2014

A-0018

C-08475

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	PROCEDURAL HISTORY.....	1
II.	DESCRIPTION OF ROCK ISLAND AND THE PROJECT	3
III.	APPLICABLE STATUTORY AUTHORITY	4
IV.	MOTIONS TO DISMISS	5
V.	SECTION 8-406(A).....	8
	A. Rock Island Petition	9
	B. Positions of Staff and Intervenor	17
	C. Commission Conclusion	26
VI.	SECTION 8-406(B) -- CRITERION (1)	28
	A. Rock Island Petition	29
	1. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market.....	29
	2. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service ...	42
	3. Least Cost.....	46
	4. Proposed Condition Regarding Cost Allocation	50
	5. Delaying Issuance of CPCN until Interconnection Processes are Completed.....	52
	6. Response of Other Parties; Other Factors	57
	B. Staff Petition.....	75
	1. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service ...	75
	2. Zuraski Analysis	77
	3. Other Parties' Assessments	79
	4. Argument and Staff Conclusions regarding whether Project is Necessary	80
	5. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market.....	82
	C. ComEd Position.....	87
	1. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market.....	87
	2. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service ...	91
	3. Reply Brief	93
	D. ILL Position.....	94
	1. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service ...	94
	2. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market.....	98
	E. IAA.....	100
	F. Wind or Wires Position.....	102
	G. Environmental Intervenor's Position	109
	H. IBEW Position.....	111
	I. BOMA Petition	112
	J. Commission Conclusion	113
VII.	MANAGING AND SUPERVISING THE CONSTRUCTION PROCESS.....	119
	A. Rock Island Petition	120
	B. Staff and Intervenor Positions.....	125
	1. Staff Petition.....	125
	2. ComEd Position	127
	3. ILL and IAA Positions	128

	4. IBEW and Environmental Intervenor Positions.....	129
	C. Commission Conclusion	130
VIII.	FINANCING THE PROPOSED CONSTRUCTION – SECTION 8406(B)(3) ...	131
	A. Rock Island Position	131
	B. Position of Staff.....	141
	C. ComEd Position	143
	D. ILA and IA Positions	145
	E. Environmental Intervenor, WOW and BEW Positions	148
	F. Commission Conclusion	150
IX.	PROPOSED ROUTES; AND ACQUISITION; RELATED ISSUES	152
	A. Proposed Routes	152
	1. Rock Island Position.....	152
	2. Positions of Staff and Intervenor	163
	3. Commission Conclusion.....	165
	B. Easement Width	167
	1. Rock Island Position.....	167
	2. Positions of Staff and Intervenor	170
	3. Commission Conclusion.....	171
	C. Easement Acquisition and Landowner Compensation.....	172
	1. Positions of Parties	172
	2. Commission Conclusion.....	177
X.	PROJECT DESIGN AND CONSTRUCTION.....	177
	A. Structures	177
	1. Positions of Parties	177
	2. Commission Conclusion.....	181
	B. Landowner Concerns about Impacts of Construction	183
	1. RI Position.....	183
	a. AIMA	183
	b. Impacts of Construction.....	184
	c. Individual Landowners' Property-Specific Concerns	190
	d. Responses to Other Concerns in IA Brief.....	196
	2. Positions of ILA, other Intervenor and Staff.....	198
	3. Public Comments	200
	4. Commission Conclusion.....	201
XI.	SECTION 8503	205
	A. Positions of Rock Island and Supporting Intervenor	205
	B. Position of ComEd	209
	C. ILA and IA Positions	212
	D. Staff Position.....	213
	E. Commission Conclusion	214
XII.	OTHER ISSUES.....	216
	A. System of Accounts; Maintaining Records; Confidential Information.....	216
	B. Motion to Compel Consultation.....	217
XIII.	FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS.....	221

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Rock Island Clean Line LC :

Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Clean Line LLC pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to Construct an Electric Transmission Line. :

12-0560

ORDER

By the Commission:

I. PROCEDURAL HISTORY

In this proceeding, Rock Island Clean Line LLC ("Rock Island," "RICL" or "RI") filed the above-referenced petition with the Illinois Commerce Commission ("Commission" or "ICC") pursuant to Sections 8-406 and 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act ("Act" or "PUA"), 220 ILCS 5/1-101, et seq.

Rock Island therein requests an order granting it a certificate of public convenience and necessity ("CPCN" or "Certificate"), pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Act, authorizing it to operate as a transmission public utility in the State of Illinois and to construct, operate and maintain an electric transmission line ("Project"); and authorizing and directing it, pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act, to construct the proposed line. Rock Island also seeks authorization to use the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission ("FERC") Uniform System of Accounts to file annual financial information required by ICC forms, and to maintain its books and records at a location outside of Illinois.

Petitions for leave to intervene were filed by Commonwealth Edison Company ("ComEd"); Locals 51, 9, 145, and 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO ("IBEW"); the Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau ("IAA" or "Farm Bureau"); the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP ("ILA"); Wind on the Wires ("WOW"); the Environmental Law & Policy Center ("ELPC") and the National Resources Defense Council ("NRDC"), also collectively referred to "Environmental Intervenors" or "EI"; the Building Owners and Managers Association of Chicago ("BOMA"); Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC and Dynegy Kendall Energy, LLC; Ameren Transmission Company of Illinois; Midwest Generation, LLC; John L. Cantlin; Joseph H. Cantlin;

Timothy B. Cantlin; Jason D. James; James Bedeker, Sally Bedeker and First Midwest Bank Trust #6243 ("Bedeker Intervenors"); Friesland Farms LLC, Larry Gerdes and Steven Gerdes ("Gerdes Intervenors"); and the Illinois Department of Agriculture ("IDOA"). IDOA later filed a motion to withdraw which is granted.

Motions to Dismiss were filed by ILA and IAA. With respect to Rock Island's request for relief under Section 8-406, the Motions to Dismiss were denied in a written ruling.

Pursuant to due notice, a prehearing conference, status hearings and evidentiary hearings were held in this matter before an Administrative Law Judge at the Commission's offices in Springfield, Illinois.

Public Forums were held on September 18 and October 28, 2013, and were well attended. Numerous landowners and others expressed their objections to the proposed transmission line.

At the evidentiary hearings, Rock Island presented the filed testimony and exhibits of its witnesses: Karl McDermott, Michael Skelly, Gary Moland, Rudolph Wynter, Matthew Koch, Leonard Januzik, Hans Detweiler, David Loomis, Wayne Galli, Neil Wallack, Pierre Adam and David By.

The Commission Staff ("Staff"), ComEd, ILA and WOW also presented the filed testimony and exhibits of their respective witnesses. IBEW and BOMA also presented previously filed witness testimony. Testimony was also filed by the Bedeker Intervenors and Gerdes Intervenors. The IAA did not offer witness testimony; it did cross-examine witnesses.

ComEd witnesses were Steven T. Naumann and Ellen Lapson. Staff witnesses were Yassir Rashid, Daniel G. Kahle, Richard Zuraski and Alan Pregozen. ILA witnesses were Jeffrey Gray, Paul Marshall, Curtis Jacobs, Randy Rosengren, Sid Nelson, Ed Simpson and Bill Cole.

Many of the witnesses identified by name above were cross-examined at the hearings.

The WOW witness was Michael Goggin. The IBEW witness was James Bates. The BOMA witness was Michael Conicelli.

The Gerdes Intervenors' witnesses were Larry and Steve Gerdes. The Bedeker Intervenors' witness was James Bedeker.

Post-hearing initial briefs ("IBs") and reply briefs ("RBs") were filed by Rock Island, ComEd, Staff, ILA, IAA, WOW and Environmental Intervenors. An initial brief was filed by IBEW. Suggested orders were filed by Rock Island and ComEd, and a summary of its position was filed by ILA.

ComEd, ILA and IAA oppose the petition. WOW, Environmental Intervenors and IBEW support the petition.

A Proposed Order was served. Briefs on exceptions ("BOEs") were filed by Rock Island, ComEd, ILA, IAA, WOW, IBEW and Environmental Intervenors. Except as otherwise noted, suggested replacement language was provided in the BOEs or in separate filings referred to as "Exceptions." Rock Island's BOE and Exceptions also propose revisions to the summaries of its positions and to findings and ordering paragraphs, and Rock Island proposes that appendices be added to the order. The Commission Staff also filed a BOE in which it states that it takes no exception to the Proposed Order.

Reply briefs on exceptions ("RBOEs") were filed by Rock Island, ComEd, ILA, IAA, WOW, IBEW, Environmental Intervenors and the Commission Staff.

The positions of the Parties on the issues are summarized below. The Commission observes that these summaries are intended to identify the positions of the Parties, not the findings of the Commission, except as otherwise noted.

II. DESCRIPTION OF ROCK ISLAND AND THE PROJECT

Rock Island is a Delaware limited liability company with principal offices in Houston, Texas, and is authorized to do business in Illinois. Rock Island is a wholly owned subsidiary of Rock Island Wind Line, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company, which is in turn a wholly owned subsidiary of Clean Line, also a Delaware limited liability company. The owners of Clean Line are GridAmerica Holdings Inc., Clean Line Investor Corp., Michael Zilkha, and Clean Line Investment LLC. GridAmerica Holdings Inc. is a subsidiary of National Grid USA (NYSE: NGR).

The transmission line proposed by Rock Island would be 60 miles long and would originate at a converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, "traverse Iowa" for 379 miles, cross the Mississippi River near Princeton, Iowa, and then enter Illinois south of Cordova, Illinois.

From there, the proposed line would extend for approximately 121 miles in Illinois to the Collins Substation in Grundy County.

The primary purpose of the 500-mile line is connect unidentified unbuilt wind generation facilities in northwest Iowa and nearby areas in South Dakota, Nebraska, and Minnesota ("Resource Area") with electricity markets in northeast Illinois and elsewhere in the PJM grid.

Except as noted below, the transmission line would be a direct current ("DC") line. The energy generated in wind farms is in alternating current ("AC") form. To transmit this energy over a HVDC or "DC" transmission line, the energy must be converted to DC form.

The DC portion of the proposed transmission line would originate from an AC-to-DC converter station at O'Brien County in Iowa and terminate at a DC-to-AC converter station located approximately four miles north of the Collins Substation in Grundy County. From the converter station, a four-mile AC segment, consisting of two parallel 345 kilovolt ("kV") AC lines, would connect to ComEd's existing 765 kV AC transmission system at or near the Collins substation.

The DC transmission line's nominal voltage will be \pm 600 kV direct current. It is described as the first DC transmission line proposed in Illinois.

RI characterizes the line as a "merchant project." As such, Rock Island asserts that it will recover its costs of construction and operation solely through the revenues it receives from the specific transmission customers that purchase capacity and take transmission service on the Project. As discussed below, the FERC approved Rock Island's proposal to pre-subscribe "up to" 75 percent of transmission capacity to anchor customers. The FERC also approved Rock Island's request to sell the remaining 25 percent of the capacity using an open season auction.

III. APPLICABLE STATUTORY AUTHORITY

Section 8-406 (a) of the Act states:

No public utility not owning any city or village franchise nor engaged in performing any public service or in furnishing any product or commodity within this State as of July 1, 1921 and not possessing a certificate of public convenience and necessity from the Illinois Commerce Commission, the State Public Utilities Commission or the Public Utilities Commission, at the time this amendatory Act of 1985 goes into effect, shall transact any business in this State until it shall have obtained a certificate from the Commission that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business.

Section 8406 (b) provides as follows:

No public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility which is not in substitution of any existing plant, equipment, property or facility or any extension or alteration thereof or in addition thereto, unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction. Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction or the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity.

It therprovides:

The Commission shall determine that proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity only if the utility demonstrates: (1) that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers or that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives; (2) that the utility is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof; and (3) that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers.

Section 8-503 of the Act provides, in part, as follows:

Whenever the Commission, after a hearing, shall find that additions, extensions, repairs or improvements to, or changes in, the existing plant, equipment, apparatus, facilities or other physical property of any public utility . . . are necessary and ought reasonably to be made or that a new structure or structures is or are necessary and should be erected, to promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public or promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities, the Commission shall make and serve an order authorizing or directing that such additions, extensions, repairs, improvements or changes be made, or such structure or structures be erected at the location, in the manner and within the time specified in said order; ...

IV. MOTIONS TO DISMISS

Separate Motions to Dismiss ("Motions") were filed by the IAA and ILA. The Motions sought dismissal of the application of Rock Island.

A ruling on the Motions was issued March 18, 2013. The ruling denied the Motions with respect to Rock Island's request for relief under Section 8-406.

In their post-hearing briefs, IAA and IAA again argue that their Motions should be granted.

In its Motion, IAA argues, in part, "Rock Island is not a public utility under [Section 3-105 of] the PUA because it does not own infrastructure for electric transmission in Illinois, therefore it cannot be granted relief under Section 8-406 of the PUA." (IAA Motion at 5, 12) According to IAA, "...Rock Island does not meet the threshold criteria required

to be deemed a public utility and therefore, as a matter of law, is not eligible for relief under Sections 8-406 or 8-503 of the PUA.” (*Id.* at 5) IAA concludes, “Therefore, Rock Island’s Verified Petition should be dismissed with prejudice.” (IAA Motion at 12; see also IAA BOE t a#

In its Motion, the ILA, whose members include persons who own or farm land on or near an “identified potential route” for the proposed line, expresses a similar position with respect to Section 8-406. The ILA argues, in part, “Both § 8-406(a) and (b) identically require that a petitioner for a Certificate be a public utility: only a public utility may obtain a § 8-406(a) Certificate to transact business and only a public utility may obtain a § 8-406(b) Certificate to construct facilities.” (ILA Motion at 3) ILA contends that Rock Island “lacks transmission infrastructure – a threshold requirement of Illinois law” under Section 3-105, and that “the entity aspiring to become a public utility must have in place qualifying infrastructure before it may be granted public utility status.” (ILA Motion at 5-6)

Rock Island, IBEW and Wind on the Wires filed responses in which they oppose the Motions.

ComEd filed a response in which it opposes the Motions with respect to Section 8-406. According to ComEd, “While Section 8-406 imposes restrictions on utilities’ transacting business and constructing facilities, Section 8-406 does not limit the applicants for CPCNs [certificates of public convenience and necessity] to entities that are already utilities as suggested by Movants.” (ComEd Response at 4)

ComEd argued, “Section 8-406(a) places no limitation on who may seek a CPCN. It does not state that CPCNs can only be issued [to] utilities, let alone that applicants must be utilities when they file.” In ComEd’s view, Section 8-406(a) is written as a prohibition on activity absent a CPCN by stating that “[n]o public utility ... shall transact any business in this State until it shall have obtained a certificate from the Commission that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business,” and nowhere does it state that the required CPCN could only be obtained after the party was already functioning as a utility or owned utility assets. ComEd continues, “Rather, the Public Utilities Act allows non-utility applicants to both become public utilities and to subsequently operate, for public use, plant and equipment that transmit electricity. If Section 8406 required applicants to be public utilities even prior to obtaining a CPCN, it would create a nonsensical Catch-22 whereby non-utilities could not receive approval to become utilities before such time as they were already violating the law by acting as a utility without a CPCN.” (*Id.*)

Similarly, Rock Island argued, “IAA’s and ILA’s construction of the PUA sets up a classic ‘catch-22’: Under their construction, an entity cannot apply for a certificate to construct public utility facilities and transact public utility business unless it already owns public utility plant, equipment or property, but constructing the public utility facilities needed (according to IAA and ILA) in order to apply for a certificate, without already possessing a certificate authorizing construction of those facilities, is prohibited by §8-406(b) (‘no public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property

or facility . . . unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction’).” (RI Response to Motions at ¶ 6 see also WOW Response to Motions at ¶ 2 and RIBCE at ¶ 34)

ILA and IAA filed replies to the responses.

Ruling Issued March 18, 2013

A ruling on the Motions was issued March 18, 2013. The ruling denied the Motions with respect to Rock Island’s request for relief under Section 8-406. The ruling stated, in part:

First of all, despite Movants’ [ILA and IAA] repeated assertions that the applicant must have qualifying transmission infrastructure in place in order to satisfy Section 3-105 before it may file an application under Section 8-406, a reading of Section 3-105 reveals no references to such a term or anything similar to it.

Furthermore, as observed by several parties, Movants’ interpretation of the statute creates an unworkable “Catch-22.” Under their theory, an entity could not apply for a certificate to construct public utility facilities and transact public utility business unless it already owns public utility plant, equipment or property. Under Section 8-406(b), however, constructing the public utility facilities needed in order to apply for a certificate, without already possessing a certificate authorizing construction of those facilities, is prohibited. That section provides that “no public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility . . . unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction.”

The more relevant issue is whether an applicant is able to meet the criteria in Section 8-406(b) of the Act. In fact, Movants’ concerns about qualifying transmission infrastructure appear to relate more to the criteria in 8-406(b) than to the definition of a public utility in Section 3-105. In that regard, given that the proposed line route is an issue to be considered under Section 8-406, it is difficult to see how Movants expect an applicant to already have the transmission infrastructure in place over a line route that Movants themselves are placing at issue.

The ruling further stated:

In any event, unless those criteria in Section 8-406 are met, the Commission may not grant a certificate of public convenience and necessity and public utility status under Section 8-406(b) authorizing an applicant to proceed with construction of a transmission line. In the instant case, the applicant has sought authority under 8-406(b) and has filed extensive proposed evidence

in purported support thereof, and other parties will be given an opportunity to address these issues.

In that respect, this case is clearly distinguishable from the Arkansas case cited by Movants and addressed in Rock Island's response. In the Arkansas case, unlike the current case, the Rock Island affiliate did not seek authorization to undertake construction of a transmission line, and therefore did not present information in support thereof. For that reason, the Arkansas case was dismissed, essentially as premature, without prejudice to refile.

It is also observed, as noted by Rock Island and others, that the Commission has not limited the application process in Section 8-406 to those entities who are already certificated utilities. For example, in Docket No. 06-0179, one of the applicants that was granted a certificate to construct an electric transmission line and operate as a public utility in connection therewith, Ameren Illinois Transmission Company, was not an existing certificated public utility at the time of filing.

The ruling of March 18, 2013 concluded, "In conclusion, the Motions are denied with respect to Rock Island's request for relief under Section 8-406."

Commission Conclusion

In the instant Order, the Commission concurs in the rationale and determination contained in the ruling of March 18, 2013 which denied the Motions with respect to Rock Island's request for relief under Section 8-406. The Commission observes that the question of whether Rock Island should be granted a Certificate under Section 8-406 was extensively addressed on the merits in the course of the proceeding, and is considered in this Order below.

With respect to the request to dismiss the relief sought under Section 8-503, the ruling of March 18, 2013 stated, in part, "Assuming without argument that Section 8-406 relief is granted to the applicant, the question of whether Rock Island should also be granted relief under Section 8-503 at the same time is an issue that can be further addressed in the course of the proceeding as has been done in prior cases, and will not be further ruled upon at this time." The Commission observes that the question of whether Rock Island should be granted relief under Section 8-503 was in fact addressed on the merits in the course of the proceeding, and findings are contained in this Order below.

V. SECTION 8406(A)

In the post-hearing briefs, Section 8-406(a) issues were addressed by ComEd, ILLA, IAA, Staff and Rock Island. It is noted that Staff did not file a BOE on Section 8-406(a) issues.

Section 8-406 a) b the Act states:

No public utility not owning any city or village franchise nor engaged in performing any public service or in furnishing any product or commodity within this State as of July 1, 1921 and not possessing a certificate of public convenience and necessity from the Illinois Commerce Commission, the State Public Utilities Commission or the Public Utilities Commission, at the time this amendatory Act of 1985 goes into effect, shall transact any business in this State until it shall have obtained a certificate from the Commission that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business.

A. Rock Island Position

Rock Island states that in the context of this proceeding, it should be granted a CPCN for the Project in order to also receive a CPCN to transact a public utility business, and that the determination that "the public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business" under §8-406(a) of the PUA is dependent on a determination under §8-406(b) that Rock Island's construction and operation of the Project will promote the public convenience and necessity in accordance with the provisions of that subsection. (RI IB at ~~23~~)

Although RI believes its Project will be the first merchant transmission project in Illinois, it states that the Commission has previously granted CPCNs as transmission public utilities to at least two companies. In Docket 01-0142, the Commission granted CPCNs to American Transmission Company L.L.C. ("ATC"), which had been formed to take ownership of and operate the transmission facilities of Wisconsin electric utilities, some of which were located in Illinois, and to ATC's affiliate ATC Management, Inc. ATC's petition in that docket stated that ATC would own, control, operate and manage, within Illinois, facilities used for the transmission of electricity, and that its transmission lines would transmit electric energy within Illinois for use by the public to serve Illinois customers. The Commission found that the petitioners' transmission lines were transmitting power within Illinois to serve Illinois customers and that ATC and ATC Management fell within the definition of "public utility" in the PUA. (RI IB at 25, citing *American Transmission Company L.L.C. and ATC Management Inc.*, Docket 01-0142, Order Ja. 23 200 ("ATC Order") at 5RI E. 0.13 at 6-17)

In Docket 06-0179, the Commission granted CPCNs to Illinois Power Company ("IPC") and to a newly-formed entity, Ameren Illinois Transmission Company ("Ameren Transco"), to construct three new 345 kV transmission lines for the purpose of enabling electricity to be delivered from a single wholesale generation source, the Prairie State Generating Company plant (an independent power producer), into the bulk electric system. The petition in that case stated that "Ameren Transco will own, control, operate and manage, within this State, for public use, facilities for the transmission of electricity" and that it would be "transmitting electricity for use by the public at rates, terms, and conditions subject to regulation by the FERC." Rock Island states that the Commission

found Ameren Transco to be a public utility and granted CPCNs to Ameren Transco and IPC to construct, operate and maintain the three new 345 kV transmission lines. (RI IB at 26, citing *Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company*, Docket 06-0179, Order dated May 16, 2007; RI Ex 0.13 at 1718)

In Docket 06-0706, the Commission granted CPCNs to Ameren Transco and IPC to construct, operate and maintain a new transmission line in the area of Ottawa, Illinois. Ameren Transco stated in its petition that it would be "transmitting electricity for use by the public at rates, terms, and conditions subject to regulation by the [FERC]." The Commission found that Ameren Transco and its proposed transmission activities satisfied the definition of a public utility and that Ameren Transco was a public utility. *Ill. Power Co. d/b/a AmerenIP & Ameren Ill. Transmission Co.*, Docket No. 06-0706, Order on Reopening June 23, 2010. In Docket 12-0598, the Commission granted a CPCN to Ameren Transco to build new transmission facilities in Illinois collectively referred to as the Illinois Rivers Project, finding that Ameren Transco is a public utility pursuant to the PUA. (RI IB at 25-26, citing *Ameren Transmission Company Illinois*, Docket 12-0598, Order dated Aug. 20 2013)

Rock Island asserts that like ATC and Ameren Transco, Rock Island will be owning, operating and managing transmission facilities in Illinois to transmit electricity for use by the public at rates, terms and conditions regulated by the FERC, and that it will construct and operate the Project for public use for the transmission of electricity and will hold itself out to serve the public. Rock Island states that it will offer and provide non-discriminatory, open access transmission service to eligible customers, as defined by its Open Access Transmission Tariff ("OATT") in conformance with FERC regulations, specifically, the service of transmitting electricity delivered to Rock Island's western converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, to an interconnection point with the PJM grid at the Collins Substation in Grundy County, Illinois. (RI IB at 26-27, citing RI Exs. 10.13 at 4-6, 4-15; 1026 at 3636)

Rock Island expects that its transmission customers will fall into three categories. The first is owners of generation resources located in the Resource Area that will contract for transmission capacity to deliver the output of their plants into the PJM transmission network at the Collins Substation. These customers can be expected to have contracted with one or more suppliers to the retail market -- e.g., a utility, an ARES or other competitive supplier, a wholesale power marketer, a municipal electric utility, or an electric cooperative -- to purchase the generator's output; the electricity delivered to the purchasing entity would ultimately be sold to and used by thousands of individual retail electricity customers. (RI IB at 27 citing REX. 10.13 at 2113; see also RIB at 8940)

The second is wholesale purchasers of electricity, such as electric utilities, competitive retail suppliers, municipal electric utilities, electric cooperatives, and wholesale power marketers, who would contract for their own transmission capacity and use that transmission capacity to have delivered, to northern Illinois, electricity that they purchase from generators located in the Resource Area. The electricity transmitted by

the Project to northern Illinois for these customers would ultimately be sold and distributed to thousands of individual retail electricity customers. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 1013 at 13)

Regarding the third category, RI states that while it would be impractical for residential and smaller non-residential customers to contract directly for bulk transmission service on the Project, it would be possible for larger retail customers to contract directly for transmission capacity and service on the Project to facilitate their procurement of electricity from the Resource Area, such as, for example, a large institutional electricity user or a government entity that wishes to obtain a portion of its electric supply from renewable resources and to negotiate for and purchase the renewable energy directly from the producer rather than through an intermediate supplier. Rock Island states that the definition of "eligible customer" under the FERC pro forma OATT, to which Rock Island's OATT will be required to conform, includes retail customers taking unbundled transmission service. (*Id.*, citing REx. 1013 at 13-14)

Rock Island asserts that the Project will provide 3,500 MW of transmission capacity and is projected to deliver over 15 million MWh of electricity annually from the Resource Area to northeast Illinois and the PJM grid. (*Id.* citing RI Ex. 1013 at 5)

According to Rock Island witness Mr. Berry, any eligible customer under its OATT will be able to request and, subject to the overall capacity of the Project, obtain transmission service on the Project in "multiple ways." First, during Rock Island's initial process to identify and contract with anchor tenants, any eligible customer may request to negotiate a precedent agreement with Rock Island for long-term firm transmission service. Second, any eligible customer may participate in Rock Island's enrollment process, referred to as an "open season," to award the remaining capacity on the Project; and in the open season, all eligible customers have an equal opportunity to procure long-term firm transmission service. Third, if Rock Island does not sell all of the Project's capacity during the anchor tenant and open season processes, any eligible customer may request service from the remaining firm service under Rock Island's OATT. (RI IB at 28, citing RI Ex 10.13 at 10)

Fourth, Mr. Berry asserted that upon expiration or termination of the initial transmission service contracts entered into during the anchor tenant and open season processes, any eligible customer may request the freed-up capacity under Rock Island's OATT. Fifth, any eligible customer may request non-firm service on the Project at any time, and Rock Island is obligated to grant these requests so long as the transmission capacity is not in use by firm service customers. Finally, Rock Island will create a secondary market for the Project's transmission capacity, in which holders of contracted capacity will be able to make their contracted capacity available to other eligible customers. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex 10.13 at 10)

Response to AA and IA

In response to ILA's and IAA's arguments in Section III of their initial briefs, Rock Island submits that IAA and ILA rely on the same argument on which their Motions to

Dismiss were based, i.e., that only an entity that is already a public utility can apply for and be granted a CPCN as a public utility, and since Rock Island does not currently own any plant, equipment or property in Illinois and has no assets or real property in Illinois that could be used to sell, transmit or deliver electricity, Rock Island is not currently a public utility and therefore cannot be granted a CPCN as a public utility. Rock Island asserts that IAA's and ILA's argument regarding Rock Island's request for a CPCN as a public utility should be rejected for the reasons stated in Rock Island's response to the IAA and ILA Motions to Dismiss. (RI RB at 84)

Rock Island states that ILA cites several decisions for the proposition that in order to grant a CPCN, the Commission must find that the proposed service is necessary for the public convenience and necessity. Rock Island states that the cases cited by ILA emphasize that "necessity" as used in this context does not mean "indispensably requisite," that necessity has been construed to mean "needful, requisite or conducive," and that the Commission has broad discretion to determine what constitutes the public convenience and necessity in a particular case. (RI RB at 34-35)

Response to ComEd

In ComEd's view, to be a utility, RI must establish that it has or will have Illinois customers, and RI has not done so. (ComEd IB at 14) Rock Island states that §3-105 says no such thing and does not even use the word "customers." (RI RB at 39; see also RI RB at 8)

Rock Island states that ComEd points to the fact that Rock Island has "assumed" that all of its customers will be wind generators located outside Illinois in the Resource Area (ComEd IB at 16-17). RI asserts that this assumption, and Rock Island's justification for it, was made in the context of responding to the arguments of other parties that the generator customers that will connect to the western end of the Project may not be limited to wind generators. Rock Island states that the FERC's pro forma OATT requires that Rock Island's transmission service tariff include as eligible customers, "Any electric utility (including the Transmission Provider and any power marketer), Federal power marketing agency, or any person generating electric energy for resale." Additionally, under the terms of the FERC's pro forma OATT, Rock Island must, and will, offer transmission service on the Project to any retail customer taking unbundled transmission service pursuant to a State requirement for such service, which exists in Illinois under Article 16 of the PUA, or a voluntary offer of retail unbundled transmission service which Rock Island will include in its tariff. (RI RB at 36-37, citing RI Ex 0.13 at 51214)

Rock Island responds to ComEd's argument that based on the decision in *Mississippi River*, Rock Island will not be a public utility because it will only serve a fixed and limited number of customers (ComEd IB at 15, 18-19). Rock Island states that Mississippi River Fuel, an interstate pipeline, expressly contracted with its local gas distribution company customers not to sell gas to any other retail customers other than the specific, identified retail customers it had already contracted with, and it refused requests from additional industrial gas customers to sell them gas, which is something RI

could not do under the OATT. (RI RB at 37, citing 1 Ill. 2d at 511-513) Rock Island states that the decision emphasized that “it is entirely clear from the record that Mississippi has never intended to assume the status of a public utility or devoted its property to ‘public use’”, and that Mississippi River Fuel “has done no act by which it has given the reasonable impression that it was holding itself out to serve gas to the public, or to any class of the public generally.” (RI RB at 37 citing 1 Ill. 2d at 515-518)

Rock Island asserts that, in contrast to the facts in *Mississippi River*, it is expressly holding itself out to serve the public and to dedicate its property, plant and equipment to public use. In support of that argument, RI cites a passage of testimony from Mr. Berry. (RI RB at 37 citing RI Ex 0.13 at 14-15)

Rock Island also responded to ComEd’s argument that a retail user or a utility or other wholesale retailer does not become a transmission customer of a transmission owner or operator simply because the power the retail user, utility or other wholesale buyer consumes or resells has been transported by the transmission owner/operator’s transmission line. (ComEd IB at 17) Rock Island states that it will offer transmission service on the Project to, and expects its customers to include, both (1) owners of generation resources located in the Resource Area that will contract for transmission capacity to deliver their output into the PJM transmission network at Collins Substation; and (2) wholesale purchasers of electricity, such as electric utilities, competitive retail suppliers, municipal electric utilities, electric cooperatives, and wholesale power marketers, which would contract for their own transmission capacity and use that transmission capacity to have delivered, to northern Illinois, electricity that they purchase from generators located in the Resource Area. Rock Island states it is also possible that large retail purchasers of electricity may purchase unbundled transmission service on the Project, in order to transport electricity that they purchase on an unbundled basis from sellers in the Resource Area. (Petition ¶17; RI Exs. 1.0 at 14-15; 10.0 at 18; 10.13 at 12-14; 10.19; RI IB at 27; RI RB at 39-40)

Rock Island argues that ComEd’s reliance on the decision of the Arkansas Public Service Commission (“PSC”), *Ark. Pub. Svc. Comm’n* Docket No. 0-041-U, Order No. 9 (Jan. 11, 2011) (“*Arkansas Order*”), concerning a subsidiary of Clean Line, Plains and Eastern Clean Line LLC (“Plains and Eastern”), is unfounded. (RI RB at 43-44, citing ComEd IB at 19-20) Rock Island states that in the Arkansas case, Plains and Eastern was only applying for a certificate of public utility status, and not for a certificate to build its transmission line in Arkansas. The filing in Arkansas stated that the applicant “does not seek authorization to begin construction of a transmission line, which authorization Clean Line will seek pursuant to a separate application.” (RI RB at 43, citing *Arkansas Order* at 1) According to Rock Island, the Arkansas case is similar to Rock Island’s previous filing in Docket 10-0579, in which Rock Island sought only a CPCN as a public utility and did not request a CPCN for its transmission line nor present the detailed information necessary to support a request for a CPCN for a transmission line. In Docket 10-0579, Rock Island states that it ultimately agreed with Commission Staff that the request for a CPCN as a public utility should be considered in conjunction with a request

for a CPCN for a specific public utility project, which Rock Island has filed for in the instant docket. (RI RB at 43)

Rock Island also states that Plains and Eastern, at the time of the Arkansas PSC decision, planned to construct a “through” transmission line through Arkansas to the line’s ultimate destination in a state to the east of Arkansas, with no plans to directly deliver electricity into Arkansas to wholesale or retail customers in that state through an interconnection in Arkansas. (*Id.*, citing *Arkansas Order* at 2, 4, 5 and 11) Rock Island states that the Arkansas PSC found, based on this, that it could not find that Plains and Eastern met the statutory test of transmitting power “to or for the public for compensation,” stating that its “decision is based on the fact that it cannot grant public utility status to Clean Line based on the information about its current business plan and present lack of plans to serve customers in Arkansas.” (*Id.*, citing *Arkansas Order* at 11-12) Rock Island asserts that, in contrast, it will be, by tariff, expressly offering transmission service to customers in Illinois, and all of the electricity transported by the Rock Island Project will be delivered into Illinois. (RI RB at 43-44)

Rock Island states that several other states have granted certificates to Clean Line subsidiaries as public utilities and/or to construct their specific proposed transmission projects, under the laws of those states. According to RI, the Oklahoma Corporation Commission granted, to Plains and Eastern, electric transmission-only public utility status; the Kansas Corporation Commission granted Grain Belt Express Clean Line LLC (“Grain Belt”) a Limited Certificate of Public Convenience to Transact the Business of a Public Utility in the State of Kansas; the Kansas Corporation Commission granted Grain Belt a siting permit, which is the authorization required under Kansas law to build the Kansas portion of the Grain Belt transmission project; the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission granted Grain Belt authority to operate as a transmission-only public utility in Indiana. (*Id.* at 445)

Response to Staff

In response to Staff’s statement that Rock Island witness Mr. Berry “essentially concedes in its testimony that no need for the proposed Project has actually been established” (Staff IB at 9), Rock Island asserts that Staff’s characterization is incorrect and the testimony it cites is taken out of context. Rock Island explains that in the testimony cited by Staff, Mr. Berry was discussing the proposed financing condition to Rock Island’s CPCN that was proposed by Staff and accepted by Rock Island. RI provides a quotation to the passage of testimony in its reply brief. (RI RB at 3637)

Rock Island states that Staff’s Initial Brief provides a discussion of court cases on the topic of what constitutes a “public utility,” along with a discussion of the FERC’s requirements for merchant transmission providers such as Rock Island to provide non-discriminatory open access transmission service to eligible customers, but that Staff does not reach a specific conclusion on whether Rock Island will be a “public utility.” (Staff IB at 1015) Rock Island asserts that a common theme in many of these cases in which an entity was found not to be a public utility is that the entity disclaimed any intention to be

public utility, to hold itself out to provide service to the public, or to devote its plant, property and equipment to the public use. (Rock Island RB at 46-47)

Rock Island states that Staff's statement that 75% of the capacity of the Project will be pre-subscribed to "pre-selected customers" and only 25% will be available through "open auction" (Staff IB at 15) is an incomplete description of the ways in which customers will be able to obtain transmission service on the Project. (Rock Island RB at 47-48) Rock Island asserts that it is authorized by the FERC to contract with anchor tenant customers for "up to" 75% of the capacity of the Project; therefore, the 75% figure is a ceiling not a floor. *Id.*, citing RI Ex 1013 at 6

According to Rock Island, the overriding principles are that Rock Island will offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service on the Project; Rock Island will not deny any eligible customer the opportunity to purchase transmission service; and Rock Island will not unduly discriminate against any transmission customer in favor of another eligible customer, and that what is relevant to Rock Island's public utility status is that the service will be offered to the entire universe of eligible customers, not just to the number that actually elect to take service. (*Id.* at 47-49, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 6) Rock Island states that Staff acknowledged that the FERC requirement to provide non-discriminatory open access, which Rock Island will comply with, "could arguably overcome the public use hurdle since all customers would have a equal right to use the utility on the same terms, as required for public use under Section 3105 of the Act." (RI RB at 48-49, citing Staff IB at 8)

Rock Island responded to Staff's concern that the FERC's order granting Rock Island's request for negotiated rate authority observed that Rock Island stated it would be unable to resize the Project if its customer solicitation process reveals market interest in excess of the planned transmission capacity. Staff also noted that the FERC's Final Policy Statement on the allocation of capacity on new merchant transmission projects, which was issued after the FERC's order granting Rock Island negotiated rate authority, specifies that "all merchant transmission developers and non-incumbent cost-based, participant-funded transmission projects become public utilities at the time their projects are energized" and therefore are subject to "the obligation to expand their transmission systems, if necessary, to provide transmission service." Staff stated that in the current docket, Rock Island has not provided any evidence that it would be able to increase the capacity of the Project if the Project becomes oversubscribed. (RI RB at 49-50, citing Staff IB at 13-15)

In response, Rock Island asserts that Staff is criticizing Rock Island for not responding to an issue that Staff never raised in the evidentiary phase of this case. According to Rock Island, its statement in its FERC negotiated rate application -- that it would be unable to resize the capacity of the Project if market interest exceeds capacity of the Project without undue delay -- is a simple fact of the line as currently proposed. Rock Island asserts that if the line were oversubscribed, it would first construct the Project as designed and proposed in the instant proceeding, and then seek subsequent authorizations to expand the Project. Rock Island states it does not object to the obligation

to expand its facilities or service offering to meet an increased demand for its transmission service for the Project, a now proposed, is completed. Rock Island asserts that it has such an obligation based on the provisions of the FERC's pro forma OATT. (RI RB at 50-51; see also RI RBOE at 4-17, responding to IAA, ILA and ComEd BOEs)

According to Rock Island, an obligation to expand a transmission provider's service offering in response to increased demand is embodied in §15.4 of the FERC's pro forma OATT, and while a transmission provider can propose deviations in its tariff from the pro forma OATT, these must be approved by the FERC. Based on the FERC's pronouncements in the Final Policy Statement cited by Staff, Rock Island "believes the FERC would not approve a tariff provision that deviated from §15.4, and therefore the obligation to expand applies to Rock Island" (Rock Island RB at) 51

Rock Island suggests it would be unacceptable to the parties for Rock Island to propose in the context of this case that it be allowed to increase the size or capacity of the Project as conditions warrant, but that does not mean that Rock Island is willing or unable to increase the transmission capacity its offering in the future. (*Id.* at 54-51)

Rock Island also argues that the cases cited by Staff indicate that an obligation to expand the capacity of the applicant's equipment and facilities to accommodate increased demand is not necessarily a requirement for public utility status, and that the utility's obligation to offer service may be limited by the capacity of its facilities and equipment. (Rock Island RB at 52) For example, in *Illinois Highway Transportation Co. v. Hantel*, 323 Ill. App. 364, 376 (3d Dist. 1944), the Court stated, "A common carrier of passengers has been defined as one who undertakes to carry all persons indifferently who may apply for patronage so long as there is room . . . [T]hey serve all the public alike who apply to them for carriage, so long as they have room . . . carrying all who apply and refusing none unless they have no room or for some other legal reason may refuse." RI also cites *State Public Utilities Commission ex rel. Macon County Telephone Co. v. Bethany Mutual Telephone Ass'n*, 270 Ill. 183, 185, 110 N.E.334 (1915), where the Court stated, "The words 'public use' mean of or belonging to the people at large, open to all the people to the extent that its capacity may admit of the public use." (RI RB at 53)

BOE and RBOE

In its BOE, Rock Island suggests that the Order should include additional discussion of its evidence and arguments regarding Section 8406(a). (RI BOE at 30-32; Exceptions at and)

In its RBOE, in response to BOEs filed by IAA, ILA and ComEd, Rock Island argues, "The record shows that Rock Island satisfies the 'for public use' requirement to be a public utility..." (RI RBOE at III)

In support of that conclusion, Rock Island addresses "Customers to be Offered Transmission Service on the Project," "Finite Number of Customers," "Expanding the

Capacity of the Project if it is Over-subscribed," and "Other Arguments." (RBOE at III. A, B, C and D)

B. Positions of Staff and Intervenor

Staff

Preliminarily, it is noted that Staff did not file a brief on exceptions on this issue or any issue. Prior to this Staff addressed the issue in its briefs as discussed below.

According to Staff, Rock Island essentially concedes that no need for the proposed Project has actually been established. Rock Island witness Berry states that "permanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line to support and justify financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost." (Staff IB at 9, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 34)

Under Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act, 220 ILCS 5/3-105, "Public Utility" means and includes, among other things:

... every corporation, company, limited liability company, association, joint stock company or association, firm, partnership or individual, their lessees, trustees, or receivers and appointed by any court whatsoever that owns, controls, operates or manages, within this State, directly or indirectly, for public use, any plant, equipment or property used or to be used for or in connection with, or owns or controls any franchise, license, or permit or right to engage in: (1) the production, storage, transmission, sale, delivery or furnishing of heat, cold, power, electricity, water, or light, except when used solely for communication purposes ...
(Staff IB at 10, emphasis added)

As an initial matter, Staff asserted that while Rock Island has not adequately shown that it currently owns, controls, operates or manages any plant, equipment or property to be used in transmission of electricity, it would be logical to suggest that an entity cannot apply for a certificate to construct public utility facilities and transact public utility business unless it already owns public utility plant, equipment or property. Illinois courts have indicated that a literal reading of a statute will not be followed where it would lead to consequences that the legislature could not have contemplated or intended. (Staff IB at 10, citing *Marriage of Eltrevoog*, 92 Ill. 2d 6670 (1982))

According to Staff, "To restrict entities seeking to engage in utility business in Illinois in such a manner would reach the undesired and absurd result of erecting barriers of entry from participation in the industry or imposing requirements on existing public utilities in Illinois from which non-certificated entities would effectively be exempt." (Staff IB at 10) Staff further argues, "Therefore, a more logical assessment of the provision is

that the Commission may assess whether a petitioner's proposal would meet the CPCN criteria of the statute if and when approved. Such provides the Commission with the flexibility of assessing an application and any public need for particular projects on a case by case basis." (*Id.*)

Staff stated that the next inquiry is the issue of whether the Company has shown that the plant, equipment or property at issue is for "public use." According to Staff, courts have interpreted Section 3-105 to require that all persons must have an equal right to use the utility, and it must be in common and upon the same terms. (Staff IB at 10-11, citing *Palmyra Tel. Co. v. Modesto Tel. Co.*, (336 Ill. 158 (1929)) Whether a given business is a public utility depends upon the public character of the business or service rendered which makes its regulation a matter of public consequence and concern because it affects the whole community. (*Id.*, citing *Illinois Highway Transp. Cov. Hardl*, 323 Ill. p. 364 (1944))

Staff maintained that in interpreting Section 3-105, the courts have been clear that the service must be made available to all persons on the same terms and conditions, not confined to privileged persons, such as one group or type of customer as is the case here. A "public utility" implies a public use of an article, product, or service, carrying with it the duty of the producer or manufacturer, or one attempting to furnish the service, "to serve the public and treat all persons alike, without discrimination. . ." (*Id.*, citing *Highland Dairy Farms Co. v. Helvetia Milk Condensing Co.*, 308 Ill. 294, 300, (1923)) The term "public utility" as used historically, implied a public use carrying with it the duty to serve the public "and treat all persons alike, and it precluded the idea of service which was private in its nature and was not to be obtained by the public." (*Id.*, citing *Springfield Gas & Electric Co. v. City of Springfield*, 126 N.E. 739 (1920), *aff'd*, 257 U.S. 66 (assessing PUA of 1913, Section 0, since repealed and now replaced with Section 3105))

While it is not essential to a public use that its benefits should be received by the whole public, or within large part of it, they must not be confined to specified privileged persons, but must be extended to all persons in common upon the same terms, it being immaterial how few avail themselves of the rights so extended. (*Id.* at 12, citing *State Public Utilities Commission ex rel. Macon County Telephone Co. v. Bethany Mut. Telephone Ass'n*, 110 N.E.334 (195))

Petitioner asserts that its proposed project is for public use. In Staff's view, the facts are "far from clear on this point." (*Id.* at 12) Rock Island states that it will use an anchor tenant model to sell up to 75% of the transmission capacity on the project with capacity not secured by anchor tenants being sold to customers through an "open season" process or processes that would constitute at least 25% of capacity, and that its "target customer base" for transmission services will be comprised primarily of wind energy producers and purchasers of electricity generated from renewable resources. (Petition at 10-11) Specifically, Petitioner "expects that its customers will consist principally of (i) wind energy producers located [in states west of Illinois (primarily in Iowa)], and (ii) buyers of electricity – particularly buyers seeking to purchase electricity

generated from renewable resources – located at the eastern end of the Rock Island Project.” (Staff IB at 12 citing Petition at 1011)

Staff stated that in this capacity, Rock Island would be acting as a provider of open access transmission services. The ERC is the federal regulator of among other things, the transmission of electric energy in interstate commerce and the sale of such energy at wholesale in interstate commerce. FERC requires that the transmission provider offer and provide transmission service to all eligible customers on a non-discriminatory basis. (*Id.* at 13, citing *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, Order Conditionally Authorizing Proposal and Granting Waivers in Part, issued on May 22, 2012, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142, at 16 (“*FERC Order*”)) According to Staff, this means Rock Island would not be allowed to give a preference to wind generators, but would be required to offer its service to all customers in a non-discriminatory manner subject to a regional transmission organization (“RTO”) open access transmission tariff (“OATT”). Staff stated, “The requirement of non-discriminatory open access could arguably overcome the public use hurdle since all customers would have equal right to use the utility on the same terms, as required for public use under Section 3105 of the Act.” (*Id.*)

In the FERC Order, FERC conditionally approved negotiated rates for Rock Island. FERC explained that pursuant to their OATTs, federally-defined public utilities have an obligation to expand their transmission capacity upon request at cost-based rates and that the cost of public utility capacity expansion provides downward pressure on the negotiated rates that Rock Island will charge. (Staff IB at 13, citing *FERC Order* at 17) Regarding capacity expansion, Staff states that Rock Island’s position was clear -- Rock Island said “... it would be unable to resize the Project were the solicitation process to reveal market interest in excess of its planned transmission capacity....” (*FERC Order* at 22)

Because of Rock Island’s status as a merchant transmission provider, rather than a public utility under the FPA, FERC did not rule definitively on the question of capacity expansion. Rather, FERC said that if Rock Island’s open season results in oversubscription, it would “require that Rock Island in its open season report justify in greater detail its reasons for not expanding the Project and for allocating capacity among open season participants.” (*FERC Order* at 33) Staff states, “Thus, even though FERC directed Rock Island to file, upon completion of the Project, a rate schedule for service under the OATT for the RTO to which it transfers operational control (*FERC Order*, Ordering P (C)), it was not necessarily required to expand its service capacity to accommodate all eligible customers.” (Staff IB at 14)

Staff stated that in FERC’s Final Policy Statement on the allocation of capacity on new merchant transmission projects, FERC clarified its policies and said that it reaffirmed that “all merchant transmission developers and non-incumbent cost-based, participant-funded transmission projects become public utilities at the time their projects are energized. . . . Public utility transmission providers are subject to the Commission’s OATT transmission requirements, including the obligation to expand their transmission systems, if necessary, to provide transmission service.” (Staff IB at 14, citing *Allocation of Capacity*

on New Merchant Transmission Projects and New Cost-Based, Participant-Funded Transmission Projects, Priority Rights to New Participant-Funded Transmission, 142 FERC ¶ 61,038, P 22 (2013)) Staff comments, "It is unclear whether this FERC policy statement would trump the specific findings of the FERC Order addressing the Rock Island project at issue. If so it would arguably deviate 'public use concerns.'" (*Id.*)

Staff stated that in the current ICC proceeding, three-fourths of the capacity of the proposed project is intended to be pre-subscribed for private contracts to a limited number of pre-selected customers, and "only" 25 percent is assured of being available through open auction. While FERC indicates in a policy statement that merchant transmission projects will be considered public utilities required to file an OATT, the Company has not provided any evidence here that it would be willing and able to expand the capacity of the project at issue to provide service to eligible customers if and when it becomes oversubscribed. When the Petitioner was before FERC seeking negotiated rate authority for the same project, it explained that it would not be able to expand the project's capacity, stating "it is not financially or practically feasible to materially increase the size of this Project." (*FERC Order at 22*) Staff states that Rock Island has not provided any evidence here that its assessment has changed. (Staff IB at 5)

Further, while Rock Island states that it is not seeking authority in this proceeding to acquire land and land rights through eminent domain pursuant to Section 8-509, it is "entirely possible" Rock Island could seek such authority at a later time. (Staff IB at 15-16, citing RI Ex1.0 at 5)

Finally, Staff stated that it "has concerns with any finding that Rock Island would be an Illinois 'public utility,' entitled to rights inherent in that status, including the right, when authorized following proper application to the Commission, to be granted by the Commission the right to exercise the power of eminent domain." (Staff IB at 16) Staff concludes, "Without having clearly shown that it is offering its facilities for 'public use,' Rock Island should not be granted a status that would permit it to pursue approvals for the taking of private property. The Commission should consider with care the grant of a potential right of infringement on private property rights to an entity which would be doing so primarily for its own admittedly private purposes and not for 'public use.'" (*Id.*)

In its reply brief, in response to Rock Island's claim it would be the first merchant transmission project in Illinois (RI IB at 25), Staff argues that this fact, even if true, does not make Rock Island a public utility. (Staff IB at 7)

Staff states that Rock Island points to some prior cases that it claims are representative of why it should be granted a CPCN. One was Docket 01-0142, where the Commission granted CPCNs to American Transmission Company L.L.C. ("ATC"), a transmission public utility formed to take ownership of and operate the transmission facilities of Wisconsin electric utilities, some of which were located in Illinois, and to ATC's affiliate ATC Management, Inc. In that case, the Commission found that the petitioners "own, control, operate, and manage, within this State, for public use, facilities used in the transmission of electricity." Docket No. 01-0142, Order at 5.

According to Staff, the Commission noted in that case that the Petitioners' transmission lines are transmitting power within Illinois to serve Illinois customers and it is therefore in the public interest that the Commission oversee certain aspects of ATC operations. Rock Island argues that like ATC, and other transmission public utilities, Rock Island will be owning, operating and managing transmission facilities in Illinois to transmit electricity for use by the public at rates, terms and conditions regulated by the FERC. (Staff RB at 7-8, citing RI IB at 6)

While it agrees there are transmission-only companies in Illinois that the Commission has deemed to be public utilities, Staff argues that those companies are distinguishable from the transmission operations that Rock Island plans. Staff asserts that in each of those instances, the transmission service of those projects is made available to all customers on the same terms and conditions, clearly not confined in any respect to privileged or pre-determined contract customers as Rock Island seeks to do. (*Id.* at 8)

Staff argues that what is essential about being a public utility in Illinois is that the entity provides its services, whatever they might be, "for public use." This means that "all persons must have an equal right to use the utility, and it must be in common, upon the same terms, however few the number who avail themselves of it." (Staff RB at 8, citing *Palmyra Tel. Co.*) If and when the Project becomes subject to a FERC open access transmission tariff requiring the provision of non-discriminatory open access, the Project's limited capacity will still prevent Rock Island from providing access to all eligible customers. Staff concludes, "What Rock Island is asking the Commission to do is grant it a CPCN so it looks like a 'public utility' for purposes of condemning private property to build its line, while at the same time it plans to offer only a token percentage of that line's capacity for 'public use.' The transmission service that Rock Island plans to provide on its transmission line does not meet the public use standard under Section 3-105 of the PUA." (Staff RB at 8-9)

ComEd

According to ComEd, the PUA's definition of a "public utility" requires "not only that a utility [own, control, operate or manage] transmission assets, but that it do so 'for public use.'" (ComEd IB at 14 citing 220 ILCS 5-105)

ComEd argues, "The fact that providing a service or product normally provided by a public utility does not make an entity a public utility unless it holds itself out to provide that service or product to the public at large was established in the Illinois Supreme Court's opinion in *Mississippi River Fuel Corp. v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 1 Ill. 2d 509 (1953) (*'Mississippi River'*)." (ComEd IB at 14) *Mississippi River Fuel Corp.* was a fuel company that sold natural gas in Illinois at retail directly to 23 industrial customers as well as to a power company and an electric company for resale to the general public, all through individual contracts or terms of two years or less (*Id.*, citing *Mississippi River* at 512) The Illinois Supreme Court affirmed the circuit court's conclusion that *Mississippi*

River Fuel Corp. was not a public utility subject to regulation under the PUA because the record failed to support the conclusion that Mississippi River Fuel Corp. devoted its property to "public use." (*Id.*, citing *Mississippi River* at 515-516; see also ComEd RB at 9; ComEd BOE at 7)

In ComEd's view, to be a utility, RI must establish that it has or will have Illinois customers and that it does or will own, control, operate, and manage, within this State and for public use, facilities used in the transmission of electricity, before issuance of a CPCN. (*Id.*, citing 220 ILCS 5/3105)

Section III.A of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "RI has not committed to owning and operating transmission assets in Illinois." (ComEd IB at 15; see also ComEd BOE at 11-12)

According to ComEd, RI has made no commitment to ever own, control, operate or manage Illinois transmission assets. Mr. Skelly testified that, even after obtaining a CPCN, if RI came to believe that "the project wasn't worth investing in any further, then we would abandon it." (Tr. 286) ComEd asserts that this risk is "no small thing" given that RI has no construction financing and that the pool of generators it hopes to serve does not exist; that RI's CFO Mr. Berry confirmed that RI will not begin to build any of the Project until and unless it has all required financing (RI Ex. 10.13 at 4); and that his testimony also confirms that RI cannot offer service to customers as RI will not commit to build the Project, even if the Commission issues a CPCN and a Section 8-503 order directing the construction of the Project (Tr. 1049-1050). (ComEd IB at 16; BOE at 11-12)

ComEd argues, "RI cannot, in short, prove that it will own or control transmission assets in Illinois, even if its Petition is granted. That is fatal to its application to be deemed a public utility." (*Id.*; ComEd RB at 6-7)

Section III.B of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "RI has not proven that it will offer or provide service to the Illinois public." (ComEd IB at 16; see also ComEd BOE at 9)

While RI claims that customers could also include competitive retail suppliers or retail purchasers, RI CFO Mr. Berry testified that "Mr. Zuraski's model should ... treat Rock Island's transmission charge as paid by wind generators because they, not ratepayers in general, are likely to be Rock Island's transmission customers." (ComEd IB at 16-17, citing RI Ex. 10.14 REV at 50-51) The economic studies which RI relies on to claim market benefits assume that the RI customer-subscribers who pay for the line will be out of state generators. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 121-122, McDermott; and Tr. 562-563, Loomis) ComEd also states that RI's CEO likewise confirmed that the line's subscriber customers are expected to be wind or renewable energy generators in the "Resource Area," not in Illinois. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 27, Skelly; ComEd RB at 10)

ComEd also disputes RI's claims that utilities, retail energy suppliers, or retail purchasers in Illinois may take service on the line. ComEd asserts that an entity does not

become a transmission owner's transmission customer simply because the power that they consume or resell has previously flowed over the transmission owner's transmission line. ComEd adds that buyers of energy transmitted across the Project need not be customers of RI, or take service from RI, any more than load serving entities currently operating in ComEd's zone must be transmission customers of every generator lead or transmission facility over which the power they consume has flowed. (*Id.* at 17; ComEd draft order at 6; see also ComEd Reply at 10)

As further evidence that the Project will not serve the Illinois public, ComEd states that RI aims to reserve up to 75% of the Project's capacity for contract anchor tenants in the Resource Area, leaving "merely" 25% to serve the Illinois public. ComEd argues that the Illinois Supreme Court has recognized that serving such a limited number of entities in Illinois does not satisfy the "public use" requirement in the Act. (ComEd draft order at 6-8, citing *Mississippi River*; see also ComEd IB at 18-20) And, because RI has not committed to build the Project unless sufficient demand materializes at some point in the future, ComEd asserts that it is unclear whether RI will ever serve even this limited subset of customers.

In the event that the Project is built, like Mississippi River Fuel, RI will have contractually agreed to serve its customers rather than the public at large. Moreover, RI represented to the FERC that it was unwilling to expand the Project's capacity to meet heightened demand and "its explanation of its assertions provided for the first time in its Reply Brief lack credibility." (ComEd draft order at 8) According to ComEd, "Rock Island's commitment to adhere to the OATT is also insufficient to prove that the Project will be dedicated to the public use under the circumstances." (ComEd Exceptions at 27; BOE at 9-11)

Section III.C of ComEd's initial brief is called, "The Project is indefinite and rife with uncertainty." (ComEd IB at 19)

ComEd reasons that RI's potential to own and operate transmission assets in the future does not qualify RI as a public utility now. ComEd cites as instructive the Arkansas Public Service Commission conclusion with respect to a different Clean Line project. (ComEd IB at 19-20 and ComEd draft order at 6, citing *Ark. Pub. Svc. Comm'n* Docket No. 10-041-U, Order No. 9 (Jan. 11, 2011) ("*Arkansas Order*") That Order held, in part, "... the Commission's decision is based on [the] fact that it cannot grant public utility status to Clean Line based on the information about its current business plan and present lack of plans to serve customers in Arkansas. Without pre-judging any future plans Clean Line may have or may bring before the Commission, the Commission denies Clean Line's requested CCN." (ComEd IB at 20, citing *Arkansas Order* at 11-12) ComEd argues that this same rationale is applicable here, where RI has an "uncertain and highly speculative business plan," and no customers. (*Id.*)

ComEd also cautions that empowering private speculators with eminent domain authority will enable RI to threaten Illinois landowners with condemnation in the event that negotiations come to an impasse. (ComEd draft order at 7; ComEd IB at 18)

In its reply brief, ComEd challenges RI's claims that the Commission has granted CPCNs for similar transmission-only utilities in the past. Observing that untraditional transmission developers can and have operated in Illinois in accordance with the terms of the PUA, ComEd asserts that the precedent cited in RI's Initial Brief illustrates RI's significant evidentiary shortcomings. ComEd asserts that in each case where the Commission has issued a CPCN, the utility was not only committed to owning and operating utility facilities, but also was either ready to commence construction upon certification or contractually bound to acquire existing utility property. (ComEd RB at 7 and ComEd draft order at 7, citing Orders in Docket No. 01-0142, Docket No. 06-0179, Docket No. 0-0706, and Docket No. 2-0598)

As to Docket 01-0142, ComEd contends that unlike RI, American Transmission Company, LLC ("ATC") was committed to operating utility assets upon certification and was acquiring existing utility assets under Wisconsin law and binding contract. Additionally, ComEd states that ATC was formed from 25 municipalities, retail electric cooperatives, and investor-owned utilities that each were to contribute their transmission assets and/or cash to ATC. (ComEd RB at 8; ComEd draft Order at 7) In Docket 06-0179, ComEd submits that Illinois Power Company ("AmerenIP") and the company then known as Ameren Illinois Transmission Company ("AITC") jointly sought a CPCN under Section 8-406(a). Though AITC was a newly-formed entity, ComEd states that AmerenIP was already an Illinois utility and that AITC had the financial and technical support of an established corporate family that possessed the financial and operational qualifications necessary to qualify as a public utility. ComEd further contends that the CPCNs subsequently issued to Ameren Transco lend Rock Island no support because they were granted after Ameren Transco had already been recognized by the Commission as a public utility. (ComEd RB at 8; ComEd draft order at 7)

ComEd also cautions that empowering private speculators with eminent domain authority will enable Rock Island to threaten Illinois landowners with condemnation in the event that negotiations come to an impasse. (ComEd draft order at 7; see also ComEd IB at 13)

IAA

Section III of IAA's initial and reply brief is titled, "As a non-utility, Rock Island is not eligible for a certificate to transact business in Illinois pursuant to § 8-406(a) of the PUA." (IAA IB at 6; BR at 2 see also IAA BOE at 57)

According to IAA, "§ 8-406(a) does not allow the Commission to issue a certificate to a petitioner deeming it a "public utility," but rather allows the Commission to issue a certificate to a "public utility" allowing it to transact business in Illinois." (IAA IB at 6)

IAA further argues, "Since only a 'public utility' can be granted a certificate under § 8-406, the same arguments of the Motions to Dismiss have application in this Initial Brief as a preliminary legal issue on whether or not to issue a certificate to transact

business and a Certificate of Need and Public Convenience ("CPCN") to Rock Island." IAA add, "As such, the Affm Bureau fully restates and adopts its arguments and that of the ILA of each party's Motion to Dismiss and Replies, dated March 7, 2013, as if fully restated herein." (IAA IB at 6)

IAA concludes, "Plainly put, the Commission must first find that Rock Island is a public utility before it can grant any of the relief requested in Rock Island's Verified Petition, including allowing it to transact business in Illinois. As detailed herein, the Commission cannot arrive at this conclusion. Rock Island is not a 'public utility' as defined in § 3-105(a) of the PUA and is therefore not eligible for a certificate to transact business in Illinois as a public utility." (IAA IB at 8)

ILA

ILA's arguments are set forth in its briefs and its BOE. (ILA BOE at 1417)

In ILA's view, "Because Rock Island is not a public utility, it is not eligible for, and the Commission lacks statutory authority to grant it, a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity ('CPCN') under Section 8406 of the Act." (ILA IB at 14)

ILA further argues, "In addition, the public convenience and necessity do not require Rock Island to conduct the business it proposes to conduct." The Commission may issue a CPCN only if it finds that the proposed service is necessary for public convenience and necessity. (*Id.*, citing, e.g., *New Landing Utility v. Illinois Commerce Comm'n*, 58 Ill. App. 868, 374 N.E.2d (2d Dist. 1977)) ILA concludes, "Even if here the proposed business would meet the public convenience and necessity standard if it were to be conducted, the Project is so speculative that it cannot be said to meet the public convenience and necessity standard and does not meet a CPCN." (*Id.* at 14-15)

Environmental Intervenor

Environmental Intervenor did not address the Section 8-406(a) issue in their initial brief. In their reply brief, they state that the FERC Order "prohibits RICL from privileging one citizen over another." (EI RB at 2)

They also argue that while it might be impracticable for Rock Island to expand the capacity of the Project should demand outstrip capacity, the Commission should not understand this limitation as a restriction on public use. Physical limitations do not reduce Rock Island's ability to extend access to all persons upon the same terms, which the Illinois courts have held is the basis upon which the Commission should determine whether or not a project is for the public use. (EI RB at 3, citing *State Public Utilities Commission ex rel. Macon County Telephone Co. v. Bethany Mut. Telephone Ass'n*, 110 N.E. 334, 335-36 (1915)) In Environmental Intervenor's view, the Commission should reject Staff's argument that the Project does not constitute a public use because Rock Island is unable to guarantee its ability to expand the capacity of the Project should the Project become oversubscribed. (*Id.*)

C. Commission Conclusion

No public utility shall begin construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility in Illinois less than until it has obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction. 220 ILCS 5/8-406. As was stated in Section IV of its Order, we occur that the PUA allows non-utility applicants to both become public utilities and to subsequently operate, for public use, plant and equipment that transmit electricity. Under Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act, 220 ILCS 5-105, "Public Utility" means and includes, among other things:

... every corporation, company, limited liability company, association, joint stock company or association, firm, partnership or individual, their lessees, trustees, or receivers and appointed by or in part whatsoever that owns, controls, operates or manages, within this State, directly or indirectly, for public use, any plant, equipment or property used or to be used for or in connection with, or owns or controls any franchise, license, or permit or right to engage in: a. the production, storage, transmission, sale, delivery or furnishing of heat, cold, power, electricity, water, or light, except when used solely for communication purposes...

Id.

The PUA's definition of a Public Utility requires "not only that a utility [own, control, operate or manage] transmission assets, but that it do so 'for public use.'" (ComEd IB at 14, citing 220 ILCS 5/3-105) To constitute a "public use," under Section 3-105, "all persons must have an equal right to use the utility, and it must be in common, upon the same terms, however few the number who avail themselves of it. (Staff IB at 11, citing *Palmyra Tel. Co. v. Modesto Tel. Co.*, (336 Ill. 158 (1929); *State Public Utilities Commission v. Bethany Mut. Tel. Ass'n*, 270 Ill. 83 (1915))

In its initial and reply brief, Staff states that it "has concerns with any finding that Rock Island would be an Illinois 'public utility'..." due to its opinion that "the transmission service that Rock Island plans to provide on its transmission line does not meet the public use standard under Section 3-105 of the PUA." In particular Staff voices concern regarding the condemnation of private property through eminent domain for what it considers to be private purposes. (Staff IB at 15) Staff asserts that three-fourths of the capacity of the proposed project is intended to be pre-subscribed for private contracts to a limited number of pre-selected customers; that "only" 25 percent is assured of being available through open auction; and that Rock Island has not provided any evidence that it would be willing and able to expand the capacity of the project at issue to provide service to eligible customers if and when it becomes oversubscribed.

ComEd contends that "RI has not proven that it will offer or provide service to the Illinois public." Among other things, ComEd argues that an entity does not become a transmission owner's transmission customer simply because the power that they consume or resell has previously flowed over the transmission owner's transmission line.

ComEd also has concerns regarding the pre-subscription of 75 percent of the line to contract anchor tenants in the Resource Area and asserts that such an arrangement leaves “merely” 25% to serve the Illinois public. ComEd argues that the Illinois Supreme Court in its *Mississippi River* decision has recognized that serving such a limited number of entities in Illinois does not satisfy the “public use” requirement in the Act.

Other arguments by Staff and ComEd, and Rock Island’s response to those arguments, are summarized above and will not be repeated in detail here.

ILA and IAA also argue that Rock Island does not qualify as a utility within the meaning of Sections 8-406(a) and 3-105 of the PUA. Their arguments are largely the same as those made in their Motions to Dismiss as addressed above, and will not be further discussed here.

The Commission has reviewed the arguments of the parties. As with most of the issues in this case, an assessment of the “public use” issue is complicated by the many uncertainties associated with the “merchant” nature of the proposed transmission line project.

As indicated above, the FERC approved Rock Island’s proposal to pre-subscribe “up to” 75 percent of transmission capacity to anchor customers. (139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at Para 28-30) The FERC also approved Rock Island’s request to sell the remaining 25 percent of the capacity using an open season auction. (*Id.* at Para. 28-30) As explained by Staff, this means that Rock Island would be required to offer its service to all customers in a non-discriminatory manner subject to a regional transmission organization (“RTO”) open access transmission tariff (“OATT”). In fact, Staff suggested that the requirement of non-discriminatory open access “could arguably overcome the public use hurdle” since all customers would have an equal right to use the utility on the same terms, as required for public use under Section 3105 of the Act (Staff B at 16)

Rock Island represents that it will comply with this FERC requirement; will offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service on the Project; will not deny any eligible customer the opportunity to purchase transmission service; and will not unduly discriminate against any transmission customer in favor of another eligible customer. (RI RB at 48) Rock Island also notes that potential users of transmission service to the Collins Substation, via the open-access tariff, would include parties seeking transmission capacity for delivery of electricity to northern Illinois. The Commission finds this assertion to be reasonable.

Given the considerations in the two paragraphs immediately above, and subject to the directives below, the Commission finds that Rock Island’s proposal satisfies the public use standard. The Commission wishes to emphasize that this finding does not reach the question of whether Rock Island has made the showings required by Section 8-406(b)(1), and no presumptions are created with respect thereto.

As noted above, Staff argued that Rock Island has not provided any evidence that it would be willing and able to expand the capacity of the project at issue to provide service to eligible customers if and when it becomes oversubscribed. Staff cited the FERC Order, which states, "Rock Island asserts that it would be unable to resize the Project were the solicitation process to reveal market interest in excess of its planned transmission capacity because it would result in delays and additional costs." (139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at Para. 22) Staff also notes that in a subsequent FERC matter, (142 FERC ¶ 61,038) the FERC stated that "Public utility transmission providers are subject to the Commission's OATT transmission requirements, including the obligation to expand their transmission systems, if necessary, to provide transmission service."

On this issue, it is not known whether the FERC will allow Rock Island to implement a tariff that deviates from the above policy pronouncement and thus this determination is premature. If Rock Island is required to file a FERC tariff which complies with that pronouncement, Rock Island has stated in the proceeding that it would not object to the obligation and that an increase in capacity could be implemented through various means, such as construction of a separate project, installation of additional facilities within the existing or an expanded Right of Way ("ROW"), or an engineering solution that increases the capacity of the Project using the existing facilities. (RI RB at 52) This type of expansion, which would necessarily deviate from the project under review in the present case, would require further review, and Rock Island will need to obtain approval from the Illinois Commerce Commission before undertaking any sub expansion.

VI. SECTION 8-406(b) -- CRITERION (1)

Section 8-406(b) provides in part as follows, "Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction of the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity."

Section 8-406(b) then provides alternative tests for demonstrating the proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity. It states, in part:

The Commission shall determine that proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity only if the utility demonstrates: (1) that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers or that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives....

A. Rock Island Position

1. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market

Rock Island is developing the Project to connect Illinois and the PJM grid to the outstanding wind resources of northwest Iowa and nearby areas in South Dakota, Nebraska and Minnesota. According to Rock Island, the transmission line will enable over 4,000 MW of high capacity factor wind farms to be constructed in the Resource Area and will deliver their output of low cost renewable energy to northeast Illinois. Without the Project, Rock Island contends, these new wind generation plants will not be built due to the limitations of the existing transmission grid to bring their output to load and population centers. The Project will provide access to renewable energy resources needed to meet Illinois' and other states' RPS requirements in a cost-effective manner. Rock Island states that the Project will increase the supply of zero marginal cost renewable energy to Illinois and PJM, which will increase generator competition and exert downward pressure on wholesale energy prices and REC prices, and therefore ultimately on retail electricity prices and RPS compliance costs. (RI IB at 34; citing RI Ex. 1.0 at 13, 25-29; 10.0 at 3-4; 1014 Rev. a87-38; 4.0 Revised at 31, 37-39)

According to Rock Island, the U.S. Department of Energy's National Renewable Energy Laboratory ("NREL") estimates that Iowa, Nebraska and South Dakota have the potential for over 1.8 million MW of wind generation capacity in areas with sufficient wind speeds to support gross capacity factors greater than 40%, but as of June 30, 2012 there was less than 5,700 MW of installed wind generation capacity in these states. Rock Island estimates that within O'Brien County, Iowa where the Project's western converter station will be located, and the eight surrounding counties, there is at least 45,000 MW of high quality wind generation potential, i.e., in areas with wind speeds that could produce net capacity factors of at least 40%. Rock Island asserts that higher capacity factor wind generation facilities result in lower-cost wind energy because the capital costs of the wind generation facilities can be recovered over more MWhs of output. The higher average wind speeds in the Resource Area allow the construction of higher capacity factor, lower-cost wind generation facilities than is possible in Illinois and other nearby states. (*Id.* at 34-35, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 4-6, 79; 102; 1014 Rev. a41; 1026 at 29)

Rock Island is in discussions with 18 different wind generation developers that are in various stages of development activities in O'Brien County and the surrounding region. According to Rock Island, public records show that these developers control almost 100,000 acres of land in the area on which wind generation projects could be built. (RI IB a35-36, citing RI Ex. 0.0 a 1)

Rock Island contends that, based on the data on wind generation development potential and developer activity in the Resource Area, the amount of available wind resources is not a constraining factor on the number of wind energy projects that can be built there; rather, the key constraints are transmission infrastructure and access to markets. Without transmission paths to load centers and buyers of renewable energy, additional wind projects in the Resource Area will not be developed. Currently, there is

lack of long-distance transmission capacity between the Resource Area and market areas such as northern Illinois. Rock Island asserts that, as illustrated by a comparison of a map showing the windiest areas in the U.S. (RI Ex. 10.1) to a map of the existing high voltage transmission grid in the U.S. (RI Ex. 10.3), transmission capacity needed to bring electricity produced by wind generation facilities in areas with the best wind resources, including the Resource Area, to load and population centers in Illinois and other eastern states, is limited or non-existent. No transmission lines above 345 kV, and no DC lines of any voltage, currently connect the Resource Area to northern Illinois. (RI IB at 35-36, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 6-10)

Further, Rock Island asserts, while it is theoretically possible to move power from the Resource Area to northern Illinois using existing 345 kV lines, this would (i) entail substantially higher electric losses as compared to HVDC transmission facilities, (ii) expose the shippers to congestion costs on the AC system that result from transmission constraints, and (iii) require the shipper to pay wheeling charges to both MISO and PJM (RI IB at 37)

Rock Island witnesses Michael Skelly and David Berry, who are wind generation developers, both testified that developers of wind generation projects will not invest capital in the construction of additional wind generation facilities in areas such as the Resource Area, that have the nation's best wind resources, without reasonable assurances of adequate transmission capacity and infrastructure to deliver the output to load and population centers such as the northern Illinois markets. (RI IB at 37-38, citing RI Ex. 10 at 2425; 10.0 at 1)

Renewables

According to Rock Island, the demand for electricity from renewable resources in Illinois and PJM states will be high in the coming years due to state RPS requirements; a growing interest, above and beyond specific RPS mandates, in meeting demand for electricity using renewable resources; the need to replace the energy generated by fossil-fueled plants that will be retiring due to age, environmental requirements and economic issues; and the fact that high-capacity factor wind energy has become cost competitive with other power sources. Illinois' statutory RPS requirement for ComEd and Ameren Illinois to supply their "eligible retail customers" increases from 2% in 2008 to 25% by June 1, 2025. These RPS requirements also apply to ARES with respect to the retail load they serve, although ARES are currently required to meet 50%, and allowed to meet up to 100%, of their RPS obligations by making alternative compliance payments to the Illinois Power Agency ("IPA"), which is to use the payments to procure RECs. Further, at least 75% of the renewable energy that the utilities use, and at least 60% of the renewable energy that ARES use to meet their respective RPS obligations, must come from wind generation. (*Id.* at 38-39, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 14-16; 20 ILCS 3855/1-75 (c)(3); 220 ILCS 5/16-115D)

Rock Island submits that numerous municipalities have adopted municipal aggregation programs whereby an ARES supplies electricity to customers in the

municipality other than those customers who opt out of the program to remain with the utility or enter into separate contracts with other ARES. A number of these municipalities have required the ARES supplying their aggregation programs to obtain a significant portion of its electricity supply from additional renewable resources beyond the RPS requirements, or to offer the retail customers in the program an option to specify that a stated percentage of the electricity purchased must come from renewable resources above the RPS requirements. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 16-17; RI B at 9)

According to Rock Island, beyond Illinois, 30 states and the District of Columbia have established renewable energy standards, while another seven states have voluntary renewable energy goals. Within the PJM footprint, eight states (in addition to Illinois) plus the District of Columbia have enacted an RPS. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 17; RI B at 39) Rock Island estimates that the demand for electricity from renewable resources due to RPS requirements in Illinois and in states in the PJM footprint will be the following amounts (RI Exs. 10.0 at 18; RI B at 39):

Year	Illinois	States in PJM footprint
2015	13.3 million MWh	27 million MWh
2020	24.3 million MWh	131.0 million MWh
2025	36.2 million MWh	165.0 million MWh

Rock Island states that PJM has separately estimated the RPS obligations of load-serving entities in the PJM service territory footprint in 2025 to be 31.5 million MWh. In contrast, Rock Island states, total renewable energy generation in 2011 was about 7.0 million MWh in Illinois and about 27.8 million MWh in the PJM states. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 9; RI B at 39-40) Thus, Rock Island contends, there is a significant need for additional renewable generation resources to be added between now and 2015 to meet RPS requirements in Illinois and the other PJM states. Rock Island asserts that development of additional wind generation resources, particularly high-capacity factor wind generation in areas with high wind speeds such as the Resource Area, is necessary both to meet the RPS requirements in an absolute sense, and to maintain the prices of electricity from renewable resources and of RECs at reasonable levels in the face of the increasing demand. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 19; RI B at 40)

In several states, RPS obligations can be met by purchasing RECs generated in the subject state or in other states. As a result, REC prices will move up and down across an entire region, not just within a single state, in response to relative changes in supply and demand; there is a substantial correlation in REC prices between states. Thus, Rock Island asserts, Illinois has a significant interest in the availability of adequate renewable resources to meet both Illinois' RPS requirements and those of other states. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 17; RI B at 40)

Rock Island states that the demand for electricity from renewable resources will be driven by ongoing retirements in the existing U.S. generation fleet due to age and environmental requirements. The U.S. DOE Energy Information Administration projected 50,000 MW of coal plant retirements by 2035 under a "business as usual" scenario and

70,000 MW of retirements by 2035 if there is greenhouse gas regulation. RICL asserts that several retirements of coal-fired plants in Illinois and other Midwest states have recently been announced. (RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 15-16; IB at 41) The environmental factors impacting coal-fueled generation will also make construction of new or replacement coal-fueled generation extremely unlikely. As coal plants are retired, they will need to be replaced by other, cleaner sources of generation, including low cost wind energy, in order to keep prices from increasing and to maintain a secure electric supply. Further, Rock Island states, the difficulty in constructing new coal plants will require suppliers to turn to other sources of generation such as wind energy to replace retired generation and meet load growth. (REx. 10.0 at 224; IB at 4041)

According to Rock Island, new wind generation facilities, particularly wind generation facilities in the Resource Area, are a cost effective resource to meet the growth in demand for electricity from renewable resources. Power purchase agreements for wind generation in the windiest parts of the country are now routinely signed at prices in or below the \$30 per MWh range, which compares favorably to the DOE's estimate of the cost of electricity from a new combined cycle gas plant of \$66 per MWh, from a new conventional coal plant of \$95 per MWh, and to NREL's estimate of the cost of new utility-scale photovoltaic solar projects at \$90-\$150 per MW. Rock Island submits that the cost advantage for wind generation is due to a decline in wind generation installation costs since 2008, and improvements in wind generation technology, including taller towers, longer turbine blades, advanced materials, and more sophisticated controls, which have increased wind turbine capacity factors (and therefore energy output) by up to 30% at a given wind speed. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 24-25; RI Ex. 11.1 at 41) Rock Island claims the higher wind speeds and resulting higher wind turbine capacity factors in the Resource Area, as compared to Illinois and other Great Lakes states, enable new wind generation facilities in the Resource Area to produce electricity at a lower cost per MWh. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 7-8; IB at 41-42)

Effect on Electricity Prices

Rock Island witness Gary Moland conducted and presented analyses to measure the impacts of the operation of the Rock Island Project and the generation that will use the Project to deliver electricity to northern Illinois. Using the PROMOD production cost analysis model, which RICL describes as a widely-accepted modeling tool in the electric utility industry, Mr. Moland estimated (i) wholesale electricity prices (also known as locational marginal prices or "LMPs") and demand cost to serve load in Illinois; (ii) variable production costs to serve load in the eastern U.S.; and (iii) the amounts of various types of emissions, in the years 2016 and 2020, both with and without the Rock Island Project in operation, under four different future economic and regulatory scenarios. (RI Ex. 11.1 at 42)

Rock Island states that LMPs, which are calculated by PJM and MISO, represent the incremental cost of energy at a specific electrical bus or collection of buses on the transmission grid at a given point in time, and are used to determine the cost to buy and sell energy on the market. LMPs include (i) the cost of the next increment of energy needed to meet system-wide demand; (ii) the cost of transmission congestion impacts on

a specific bus location; and (iii) the cost of electrical losses associated with a specific bus location. "Demand cost" is the hourly electrical demand at each bus multiplied by the hourly LMP at that bus summed over all buses for all hours, and represents the total cost to purchase energy to supply total annual demand in Illinois under RTO settlement rules. Variable production cost is the total variable cost of generation to meet annual electricity demand including fuel, emissions, variable operation and maintenance, and unit start-up costs. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 5; RIB at 2)

The four future economic scenarios used by Mr. Moland for his analyses were referred to as "Business as Usual," "Slow Growth," "Robust Economy," and "Green Economy." By comparing the scenario without the Project to a scenario with the Project and keeping all other model assumptions the same, Mr. Moland calculated the Project's impact on LMPs, demand costs, variable production costs and emissions levels resulting from construction and operation of the Project. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 35, 9; RIB at 3)

According to Rock Island, the analyses show that: (1) The Project reduces demand costs in Illinois, (the total cost to purchase energy to supply total annual electric demand in Illinois) by \$249 million (Slow Growth scenario) to \$493 million (Green Economy scenario) in 2016; the reduction is \$320 million in the Business as Usual scenario. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 1; RI IB at 44); (2) The Project reduces demand costs in Illinois by \$93 million (Green Economy scenario) to \$289 million (Robust Economy scenario) in 2020; the reduction is \$22 million in the Business as Usual scenario. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 1; RI IB at 44); (3) The Project reduces the average LMPs in both the PJM Illinois region and the MISO Illinois region in both 2016 and 2020 under all four scenarios. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 2; RI IB at 44); (4) The Project reduces variable production costs in the eastern U.S. by \$389 million (Slow Growth scenario) to \$1,098 million (Green Economy scenario) in 2016; the reduction is \$40 million under the Business as Usual scenario. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 3; RI IB at 44); and (5) The Project reduces variable production costs in the eastern U.S. by \$423 million (Slow Growth scenario) to \$1,060 million (Green Economy scenario) in 2020; the reduction is \$616 million under the Business as Usual scenario. (RI Ex. 3.3 at 3; RI IB at 44)

Rock Island states that the demand cost savings resulting from operation of the Project include significant savings to customers due to reduced transmission congestion costs. Congestion costs represent the difference in marginal electricity prices between different nodes on the transmission system (RI Ex. 3.5 at 2; RI IB at 44); they are the portion of LMPs attributable to overall transmission constraints. Rock Island contends that the demand cost savings in Illinois for 2016 include savings from reduced congestion ranging from \$158 million (Slow Growth scenario) to \$328 million (Robust Economy scenario). (RI Ex. 3.5 at 3; RI IB at 44) For 2020, the Project reduces congestion costs by \$100 million in the Slow Growth scenario, by \$111 million in the Business as Usual scenario, and by \$126 million in the Robust Economy scenario. (RI Ex. 3.5 at 3; RI IB at 44)

Rock Island claims the overall results of Mr. Moland's analyses, that the introduction of new renewable generation resources into the Illinois and PJM wholesale

electricity markets made possible by the Project will reduce the costs of electricity in the wholesale market used to serve retail load in Illinois, are consistent with findings of the Illinois Power Agency ("IPA"). The IPA reported in its 2011 report on the costs and benefits of renewable resource procurement in Illinois that renewable generation lowered the total load payment for generation in Illinois for 2011 by \$176 million. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 6; RI IB at 4)

Rock Island witness Karl McDermott used Mr. Moland's results and other information to evaluate whether construction and operation of the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is equitable to all customers. Dr. McDermott testified that if a transmission project is promoting competition in the PJM market, there should be downward pressure on prices, which will be manifested as lower average wholesale electricity prices, in Illinois. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 7; RI IB at 4) He concluded that the Project will allow lower cost generation to enter the Illinois market, which will create competitive downward pressure on prices in the wholesale electricity market. He testified that the additional transmission capacity provided by the Project will promote an effectively competitive electricity market by increasing the size of the supply side of the market competing to serve load in Illinois and by opening the Illinois market to lower cost generation resources. Dr. McDermott further stated that the projected downward pressure on electricity prices is a strong indication of a market operating efficiently, and is expected to benefit customers directly through lower prices for electricity. He also testified that the high-value renewable resources which the Project will enable to access the Illinois market should have the effect of providing competitive pressures on prices in markets for RECs as well as for renewable energy. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 24; RI IB at 46)

Dr. McDermott testified that for ComEd and Ameren retail customers who buy power through the real-time or close to real-time wholesale markets, any reduction in wholesale electricity prices will provide a direct benefit. According to the witness, for those customers who buy electricity from ComEd or Ameren through the IPA-administered procurement process, the benefits to retail customers will manifest through the daily balancing process the utilities undertake, and will subsequently reduce the purchased energy adjustment in the long term as contracts of more recent vintage are added to the supply portfolio. Similarly, for other customers who buy electricity under contracts (e.g., with ARES), the benefits will manifest as new contracts are added to the portfolio. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 8; RI IB at 6) 4

Using Mr. Moland's results, Dr. McDermott calculated the net present value ("NPV") of the reduction in demand costs in Illinois resulting from construction and operation of the Project and the associated wind generation over the 2016-2020 period under each of the four scenarios. He said the NPV reduction in the costs to serve load in Illinois over this period range from \$667 million to \$1,221 million (in 2013 dollars), depending on the scenario analyzed. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 20-24; RI IB at 46) He assumed all the reductions in costs resulting from the Project would be passed through to retail customers and reflected in the cost to load. Dr. McDermott stated that if the NPV of costs is lower in the scenario with a proposed project than in the scenario without the project,

the project is beneficial. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 21; RI IB at 46-47) He testified that the reduction in total cost to serve load in Illinois with the Rock Island Project ranges from 2.4% (Green Economy scenario) to 5.2% (Slow Growth scenario), and that there are NPV cost reductions in both the PJM and MISO regions of Illinois under all four scenarios. Additionally, Dr. McDermott calculated the NPV reductions in cost to load for alternative periods ending in 2011 and 2021. He stated that the smallest NPV benefits under any of the scenarios for any period analyzed exceeded \$300 million; therefore, the choice of the analysis period did not change the overall conclusions of his analysis. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 30; RIB at 47)

Dr. McDermott also analyzed the potential benefits of the Project on the market for RECs in Illinois. He said the differential wind speeds between Illinois and the Resource Area suggest that wind generation served by the Project will have higher capacity factors, and therefore lower per MWh costs, than similar wind resources sited in Illinois. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 31; RI IB at 47) To the extent RECs produced by the wind generation connected to the Project enter the Illinois energy portfolio, either through the IPA procurement process or non-IPA purchases, there will be competitive pressures on REC prices that will benefit Illinois consumers. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 6; RIB at 47) Further, the REC market is not limited to Illinois but is more regional in nature, due to the ability to use RECs produced by generators in one state to meet compliance obligations in another state. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 14-16; RI IB at 47) The REC market in the Eastern Interconnection is larger than in Illinois, and by providing access to tradable (i.e. standalone) RECs and bundled (i.e. with the associated energy) RECs, the Project should have a positive effect on the entire regional REC market. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 6; RI IB at 47)

As a further analysis, Dr. McDermott analyzed the impact of the Project on the amount of generation capacity competing to serve the Illinois wholesale electricity market. He stated that, based on the year and the future scenario considered, the quantity of capacity competing to serve load in Illinois will increase as a result of the Project by up to 2.9% of total economic capacity. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 35; RIB at 8) "Total economic capacity" was defined as the generation supply that can be delivered into a destination market at a delivered cost less than 105% of the price in the destination market, and therefore compete to supply load in the destination market, and whose ability to do so contributes to competition in the destination market. This construct and definition are used in the Delivered Price Test in the FERC's Merger Policy Statement, which is a recognized standard for measuring the relevant size of the electricity markets for competitive analysis. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 7-18; RIB at 48)

As part of his economic capacity analysis, Dr. McDermott analyzed how the size of the REC markets (i.e., the amounts of capacity to produce RECs ("REC capacity") and volume of RECs produced ("REC energy")) would be impacted by the Project. Using the two study years 2016 and 2020, he concluded that: (1) in 2016, the Project would provide for an increase of 18% to 28% of REC capacity and an increase of 18% to 30% of REC energy in Illinois and adjoining states; (2) in 2020, the Project would provide for an increase of 5% to 9% of REC capacity and an increase of 5% to 8% of REC energy in the

Eastern interconnection; (3) in 2020 the Project would provide for an increase of 10% to 27% of REC capacity and an increase of 10% to 28% of REC energy in Illinois and adjoining states; and (4) in 2020, the Project would provide for an increase of 3% to 7% of REC capacity and an increase of 3% to 6% of REC energy in the Eastern Interconnection. (RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 3639; RI B at 49)

Wind Generators as Customers

FERC, in its order granting Rock Island negotiated rate authority for the Rock Island Project, directed that Rock Island (1) cannot limit transmission service on the Project to electricity delivered from any specific source, and (2) cannot give preference to any particular type(s) of resources over other resources that seek to contract for capacity; therefore, Rock Island must offer all eligible customers, on a non-discriminatory basis, the opportunity to purchase transmission service on the Project. (RI Ex. 10.13 at 6; RI IB at 49) Nevertheless, Rock Island contends that all of the generators connecting to the Project in the Resource Area will be wind generation facilities given the plentiful wind resource in the Resource Area; the cost advantage of wind generation in the Resource Area versus northern and central Illinois; the lack of such a cost advantage for any other generation besides wind in the Resource Area; the high level of activity of wind generation developers, and the low level of activity of developers of other types of plants, in the Resource Area; and prior analyses by RTOs which have made reasoned and defensible assumptions about the location of new wind generation in analyzing the benefits of proposed new transmission projects. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 3940; RI B at 50)

According to Rock Island, at least 18 wind generation developers are already active in the Resource Area. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 4; RI Ex. 10.19 Rev. RI B at 6) In contrast, RICL has found no evidence of any thermal generation under active development, with the exception of one existing coal plant which may be converted to natural gas. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 42; RI IB at 50) During 2013, MidAmerican Energy announced the retirement of five coal plants in Iowa, and Interstate Power & Light announced the retirement of several coal units in Iowa. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 44) Further, no new nuclear plant construction is planned for the Resource Area. Nor is Rock Island aware of any plans by owners of existing thermal generation in the Resource Area to connect to the Project for purposes of exporting their power to northern Illinois and/or PJM. (*Id.* at 42, 43; RI IB at 50-51) Rock Island asserts that other parties provided no evidence that any other kind of power plant is under development in the Resource Area or would be likely to connect to or subscribe for transmission service on the Rock Island Project. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 42; RI B at 5)

Rock Island also contends that new wind generation facilities located in the Resource Area have a geographic advantage compared to locating in northern Illinois; whereas, new thermal (natural gas) generation facilities have no such advantage. Wind speeds are higher in the Resource Area than in Illinois and other locations to the east, resulting in higher capacity factors and lower costs to generate wind energy in the Resource Area. The cost to construct wind farms is lower in the Resource Area, and larger wind farms are possible than in locations farther east, due to lower population

density and the higher prevalence of windy sites in the Resource Area, resulting in economies of scale in construction and lower unit costs in the Resource Area. Additionally, Rock Island states that the times and amounts of wind power production in the Resource Area are statistically uncorrelated with the times and amounts of wind power production in northern Illinois, which reduces the overall variability of wind power and increases the economic advantage of locating wind generation in the Resource Area. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 42-43; IB 51)

Rock Island states that in contrast, average natural gas prices have been higher in Iowa than in Illinois, making it more expensive to burn natural gas to generate electricity in northwest Iowa than to do so in northern Illinois. Therefore, Rock Island contends, there is no economic reason for a natural gas plant developer to build new gas-fueled generation in northwest Iowa, subscribe for transmission capacity on the Project, and deliver the output of the new gas-fueled generation to northern Illinois, rather than locate the new gas plant in northern Illinois, much closer to the target load. Rock Island also contends that construction of a large amount of new gas-fueled generation in northwest Iowa would require a major investment in natural gas pipeline infrastructure in the area. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 43; RI Ex. 10.20; IB at 51-52)

Rock Island asserts that it is common practice to make assumptions about the location of new generation in studying the benefits of proposed transmission lines. Rock Island states that MISO, in performing its cost-benefit studies for the MISO MVP lines, made assumptions about the locations of new wind generation based on where the lowest-cost generation could be sited, and did not include in its assumptions only wind generators with signed contracts or interconnection agreements. MISO used similar third-party data sources to those used by Rock Island to identify locations where wind generation is likely to be developed. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 45-46; RI IB at 52) According to Rock Island, other transmission planning organizations, including the Southwest Power Pool, California Independent System Operator, and Electric Reliability Council of Texas, have performed similar analyses to measure the benefits of proposed transmission lines using, as has Rock Island, "reasoned, defensible assumptions" about the location of new wind generation. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 46; 1023; RI IB at 5)

To address the contentions of other parties that a significant portion of the generation connecting to the Project could be generation sources other than wind, Rock Island performed an alternative economic benefits analysis assuming that 50% of the generation connected to the Project is combined cycle gas generation. According to Rock Island, this alternative analysis showed that the Project would provide economic benefits for Illinois consumers even if the connected generation mix were 50% natural gas and 50% wind generation. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 45; RI IB at 52-53) Under this assumption, the Project purportedly reduces LMPs in both the PJM and MISO regions of Illinois in both 2016 and 2020; reduces demand costs to serve load in Illinois by \$259 million to \$279 million in 2016 and by \$211 million to \$223 million in 2020; and reduces variable production costs in the Eastern United States by \$274 million to \$279 million in 2016 and by \$21 million to \$331 million in 2020. (RI Exs. 35 at 2; 36 at 1-3; RI IB at 5)

Response to Staff Analysis

Rock Island states that Staff witness Richard Zuraski presented economic analyses of the Project that found it will be a lower cost alternative for consumers than other options. (RIB at 53, citing Staff Ex 3 at 6-43) Rock Island witness David Berry performed further economic analyses of the Project using Mr. Zuraski's financial model, but with various changes or additions to data inputs, assumptions and parameters. (RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 49-54; 10.24; 10.26 at 37-41; 10.29; RI IB at 53) Rock Island states that no other parties presented any alternative forms of economic analysis of the Project or any additional alternative versions of either the Moland-McDermott analysis or Staff's economic analysis. (RI IB at 53)

According to Rock Island, the principal difference between the analyses performed by Mr. Moland and Dr. McDermott and the analyses performed using the Staff methodology is that the Moland-McDermott analysis measured the reduction in costs to serve load resulting from construction and operation of the Project and the associated wind farms, while the Staff methodology explicitly took into account both the costs to construct and operate the Project and the associated wind farms and the energy cost reductions they produce, and compared these costs to the costs of certain alternatives. Rock Island asserts that Mr. Moland and Dr. McDermott analyzed how the construction and operation of the Project reduces wholesale electricity prices and therefore reduces electricity prices paid by consumers, while the Staff methodology is a traditional revenue requirements analysis comparing the net present value of future revenue requirements ("PVRR") of the Project and alternatives. (RI IB at 45)

In Rock Island's view, the Moland-McDermott methodology is the more appropriate form of analysis given that the Project is a merchant project, and Rock Island is not asking Illinois retail ratepayers to pay for the cost of the Project. Mr. Moland and Dr. McDermott found that the market clearing prices that would be paid to generators by load serving entities on behalf of their customers are less with the Project than without it; therefore, the Project creates net consumer benefits. Rock Island contends that this analytical approach is reflective of the way consumers or the load-serving entities that supply them actually buy electricity in PJM and MISO. In a deregulated, competitive electricity market, buyers of wholesale electricity do not directly reimburse generators or other market participants for their inputs, but rather pay them the market clearing price set by the grid operator. Therefore, RICL contends, it is neither necessary nor appropriate to treat consumers as paying generators both for their output (electric energy) and for their inputs into production of the output; to include both sets of costs would be to double-count. Rock Island states that for generators or other market participants who sell into the PJM and MISO markets, transmission service is an input cost, along with fuel costs, capital costs, and operations and maintenance. The Project's transmission customers will need to recover the costs they incur for transmission service on the Project from the proceeds they receive from selling wholesale energy, capacity and RECs in the PJM and MISO markets. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 7-48; RI IB at 54-55)

Rock Island states that in contrast, the Staff methodology which explicitly includes the capital and operating costs of the project being evaluated, would be more appropriate

for use in a situation in which a utility is proposing to build a project and directly recover the costs from consumers, such as for a traditional rate-based transmission line being built by an incumbent utility. In such a case, the costs of the project are not recovered solely from market participants, for whom the cost of service from the project is an input cost, but rather from the entire base of electric ratepayers. (REx. 10.14 Rev. at 48; RI IB at 55)

Rock Island contends that a competitive market analysis -- which is called for by the "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market" criterion of §8-406(b)) -- should look at the difference between market outcomes under various assumptions with the proposed project or without it, which is the approach Dr. McDermott used. (RI IB 55-56)

Rock Island contends that both the Moland and McDermott analyses, and the analyses using the Staff methodology, show that the Project will yield economic benefits to consumers in terms of reduced electricity costs. (RI IB at 53) Rock Island states that the analysis presented by Staff witness Mr. Zuraski did two things. First, it evaluated whether there is a net economic benefit of building the Project compared to building nothing and purchasing energy from the market. The comparison was performed for a number of scenarios using different values for important variables. Rock Island claims this set of analyses concluded that the Project likely creates a net benefit compared to the status quo; that is, in the majority of the scenarios analyzed, the Project is a lower cost alternative compared to market energy purchases. Mr. Zuraski noted that there is considerable uncertainty associated with this conclusion since in some assumption scenarios, market purchases are the lower-cost alternative. Rock Island submits that the expectation of net economic benefits is stronger when considering the LMP savings throughout PJM and MISO, rather than just the LMP savings in Illinois. (RI IB at 56, citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 29-33 and RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 49) Rock Island states that Mr. Zuraski testified, "From my perspective, it would be perfectly reasonable for the Commission to take into account LMP savings throughout PJM and MISO," rather than just the LMP savings produced by the Project in Illinois. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 223)

Rock Island also states that Mr. Zuraski used his model to compare (a) the cost of generating wind energy in the Resource Area and transmitting it to northern Illinois via the Project to (b) the cost of generating wind energy through the construction of additional wind farms in Illinois that would produce the same amount of energy, and concluded that in a majority of his scenarios, option (a) is more cost-effective than option (b). (RI IB at 56-57, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 342 and RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 49)

Rock Island witness Mr. Berry conducted a number of additional analyses using the Staff model but with different values for certain variables than those used by Mr. Zuraski. (RI IB at 57-58) Specifically, Mr. Berry varied a number of assumptions, the first being years of LMP savings where Mr. Zuraski used only five years of LMP savings in his analyses. Although this was the same time period used by RICL witness Moland and McDermott, their methodology was fundamentally different from Mr. Zuraski's and included an assumption as to when market prices would return to a long-term equilibrium following the commencement of the Project's operation. Mr. Zuraski's analysis, in

contrast, is a PVRR comparison of alternatives and includes the full, (depreciable) lifetime costs of the Project. Therefore, Rock Island argues, it should include the LMP savings over the full depreciable life of the Project. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 50) The second assumption was treatment of transmission charges. Mr. Zuraski treated Rock Island's transmission charges as paid by retail customers. Instead, RICL argues, they should be modeled as paid for by the transmission customers of the Project that are using it to transport wind energy from the Resource Area to northern Illinois. In the revenue requirements analysis, the principal consequence of this treatment is that the transmission charges are a tax-deductible expense for the transmission customers of the Project. (*Id.* b50-51)

The third assumption was transmission system upgrades for Illinois wind generation. In his "Illinois Wind" scenario, Mr. Zuraski did not include the costs of transmission facilities needed to connect the new Illinois wind generation facilities to the existing transmission grid, although he included such costs for the new Iowa wind farms in the "Rock Island Project + Iowa Wind" scenario. (*Id.* at 51-2; REx. 1026 at 28) The fourth was capacity value of wind generation; Mr. Zuraski used a 2013-2014 MISO Capacity Resource Factor for the Iowa wind farms in his "Rock Island Project + Iowa Wind" scenario. Since the Iowa wind farms connected to the Project will deliver their output into PJM, RICL claims he should have used a capacity resource value calculated using PJM's approach. (RI IB a 58 REx. 1014 Rev. at 52)

The fifth was wind farm costs. Mr. Berry updated Mr. Zuraski's input assumptions to use more current estimates of the costs for new wind generating projects in the regions that include Iowa and Illinois, respectively, based on Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory's 2012 Wind Technologies Market Report which in turn is based on information from projects built in 2011 and 2012. The sixth was other taxation changes – Mr. Berry made four other minor tax refinements to Mr. Zuraski's model, including conforming the treatment of Illinois and Iowa property taxes and exemptions to the respective state's laws. (RI IB a5758)

According to Rock Island, when the changes in assumptions described above are implemented into the Staff model, the model shows the Project is "overwhelmingly beneficial" compared to the alternative of no new construction, in which consumers purchase energy from the existing market. Rock Island states that this result is consistent in every case modeled, with an average consumer benefit under Mr. Zuraski's "Model A" of \$16.3 billion and an average consumer benefit under Mr. Zuraski's "Model B" of \$17.9 billion, in both cases using a 5% real discount rate. (RI IB at 58-59, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 5 and 0.24)

Rock Island claims that the "revised analyses" also showed that, compared to building new wind generation in Illinois, the Rock Island Project is the more economic choice, i.e., it has a lower revenue requirement. Rock Island states that, under Mr. Zuraski's "Model A," the Project has the lower revenue requirement in the "base case" as well as in 88% to 93% of the sensitivity cases, depending on the discount rate used. Under Mr. Zuraski's "Model B," the Project results in a lower revenue requirement compared to the "Illinois Wind" scenario in the "base case" as well as in 87% to 96% of

the sensitivity cases, depending on the discount rate used. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 54 ad 1024)

In surrebuttal testimony, Mr. Berry reported the results of additional sensitivity analyses using the Staff model and (1) only five years of LMP savings (the same period as originally used by Mr. Zuraski), and (2) the current Project cost estimate of \$1.833 billion. He stated that the Project remains beneficial compared to the alternative of no new transmission or generation construction, in which consumers purchase energy from the market. (RI B at 59, citig RI Ex10.26 at 3-39)

According to Rock Island, using a 5% real consumer discount rate used by Mr. Zuraski, the average consumer benefit is \$16.5 billion under "Model A" and \$18.1 billion under "Model B." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 39; RI Ex. 10.29) With only five years of LMP savings assumed, and using a 5% real consumer discount rate, the Project remains economically beneficial; the average consumer benefit in this sensitivity is \$6.9 billion under "Model A" and \$8.6 billion under "Model B." (*Id.* at 59-60, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 39-40; Ex. 10.29) Additionally, when compared to the alternative of building a comparable amount of new wind generation in Illinois, the Project continues to have the lower revenue requirement with the updated assumptions including the current Project capital cost estimate. Rock Island states that under the Staff "Model A," the "Rock Island Project + Iowa Wind" scenario has the lower revenue requirement in the "base case" and in 93% to 97% of the sensitivity cases, depending on the discount rate used. Under the Staff "Model B," the "Rock Island Project + Iowa Wind" alternative results in a lower revenue requirement than the "Illinois Wind" scenario in the "base case" and in 93% to 99% of the sensitivity ases, depending o tb discount rate used. (*Id.* a60; RI Ex. 0.26 at 40)

BOE ad RBOE

In its BOE, Rock Island suggests that the Commission include additional discussion of the evidence with respect to the conclusion that the Projeetwill promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market. (RI BOE at 20-22; Exceptions at 8-11)

In its RBOE, in response to arguments in the BOEsifed by ILA, IAA and ComEd, Rock Island argues that "specific economic study inputs and projections criticized by ILA, IAA and ComEd are reasonable and well-supported in the record." (RI RBOE at IV.A.2) In that context, Rock Island addresses "generators to be connected to the project and their characteristics," "potential operating restrictions and network upgrade costs," and "other criticisms of study inputs." (*Id.* at IV.A.2.a,b,c)

Rock Island also argues that the four concerns of ILA Witness Dr. Gray, cited by IAA, were fully addressed in the record and do not warrant changing the conclusion in the Proposed Order. (RI BOE a V.A.3)

Rock Island next argues that the conclusions in the Proposed Order do not "over-rely" on the Staff financing condition. Rock Island contends that "sophisticated lenders and investors, such as those who have focused on transmission projects (see Rock Island

Ex. 10.0 at 33-34), are not in the habit of lending or investing their capital to projects unless they have concluded that the project has a strong likelihood of financial and operational success." (RI RBOE at IV.A.4)

2. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service

Rock Island claims the record supports a finding that the Project is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to customers. (RI IB at 61; Staff order at 88; BOE at 12-20)

Rock Island witness Leonard Januzik of Quanta Technology, L.L.C. ("Quanta") presented analyses of the impacts on the reliability and adequacy of electric service in northern Illinois and the State of Illinois resulting from installation of the Project and the wind generating facilities to be located in the Resource Area whose output will be delivered to Illinois by the Project. Quanta performed two types of studies: (1) Loss of Load Expectation ("LOLE") study -- a probabilistic analysis that is used to determine the likelihood of not being able to serve the total electrical demand of a given system during the year (RI Ex. 6.0 at 5); and (2) transfer capability study -- a deterministic analysis to evaluate the amount of additional power that can be transported into an area as a result of transmission system configuration changes, such as the installation of the Project. (*Id.* at 4-5; RI IB at 61) Rock Island states that both of these analyses, and the methodologies used by Mr. Januzik to conduct them, are generally accepted in the industry as measures of reliability. (RI BOE at 5-16)

According to Rock Island, LOLE studies have been conducted for several decades in the determination of proper capacity reserve levels and are important components of the transmission planning process for the RTOs. Because Illinois is the area of interest in this case, the LOLE and transfer capability studies focused on the impacts to the northern Illinois ("NI") portion of the PJM system and on Illinois as a whole. The NI region of PJM and the MISO region of Illinois are appropriate study regions for purposes of these reliability studies because of the strong internal transmission connections within these regions. (RI Ex. 6.7 Rev. at 2-5; IB at 6-62; BOE at 16-17)

The LOLE study analyzed whether the Project, by making more generating capacity available in NI, will increase generating reserve margins, and thereby increase reliability, in NI and the entire State of Illinois. (RI Ex. 6.7 Rev. at 2; IB at 62) The LOLE study measured the adequacy of the region's generating capability to reliably serve its demand, measured in terms of how often demand is at risk of exceeding available generating capacity. Mr. Januzik testified that a value of 0.1 day per year (the loss of load on one day in 10 years) has long been viewed by the industry as providing a satisfactory balance between the social costs of outages and the economic costs of unutilized capacity. (REx. 6.0 at 6)

Mr. Januzik conducted LOLE studies using three different scenarios as to the degree of load forecast uncertainty. According to Rock Island, the results of the LOLE study show an increase to the system reserve margins for both the NI region and the

State of Illinois as a result of installation of the Project; the system reserve margin required to attain the target LOLE of 0.1 day per year decreases. Correspondingly, there is an order of magnitude decrease in LOLE with the Project as compared to without the Project. Conversely, loads in excess of those currently projected can be supplied by the available generation. Rock Island states that the LOLE study shows that addition of the Project allows service to additional load of approximately 1,100 MW to 1,270 MW in Illinois and approximately 1,300 MW to 1,470 MW in NI, depending on the Load Forecast Uncertainty scenario, while maintaining the target LOLE. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 17; Exs. 6.3-6.4; IB at 63; BOE at 16-17)

A transfer capability study measures the ability to transfer power from one part of the transmission system to another. The transfer capability study performed by Quanta determined the impact of the Project on the ability to transfer power from the MISO RTO and the PJM RTO into NI and into the entire state of Illinois. The transfer capability study determined the First Contingency Incremental Transfer Capability ("FCITC") between a designated point of receipt, or source, to a designated point of delivery, or sink. FCITC is a measure of how much power can be transferred from one portion of the network to another before reaching a point where a transmission facility outage results in an overload of another transmission facility; it measures the increase in transfer capability from the base level of the transfer limit, i.e., the point at which the network is compromised due to a network element becoming overloaded for the contingent outage of another element. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 2-13; BOE at 17-18)

In terms of the Project's reliability impact, the transfer capability study provides an indication of how much transmission capacity may be available so that the load in the subject region can be supported by external resources -- the greater the increase in FCITC and total transfer capability, the more transmission capacity there is to import power into the receiving region should there be a capacity shortfall due to factors, such as capacity outages, that might require power imports to meet demand. In addition, sufficient import capability is required to enable reserve sharing by providing access to external resources and reduce capacity reserve margin requirements. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 14-15; IB at 63-64) In addition to the incremental change in FCITC due to the addition of the Project, the transfer capability study measures the additional amount of import capability made available due to installation of the Project, represented by the increase in transmission capacity to serve Illinois load net of the amount of that transmission capacity used by the connected wind generators in the Resource Area to serve summer peak demand. This additional import capability is referred to as the "HVDC Incremental Imports." Rock Island explains that the sum of the FCITC increase and the HVDC Incremental Imports due to installation of the Project equals the total increase in transfer capability due to the Project. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 14; IB at 64; BOE at 18)

The transfer capability study purportedly showed that installation of the Project (i) will increase FCITC by about 1,015 MW for imports into NI and by about 1,180 MW for imports into the entire state of Illinois, and (ii) will increase total transfer capability into NI by 1,525 MW and into the entire state of Illinois by 1,690 MW which would exceed the capacity of the largest generating units in the State. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 17-19; IB at 65) Rock

Island states that the results of the transfer capability analysis indicate that, for the peak scenario as modeled, there is a significant increase in incremental import capability into both NI and the state of Illinois as a result of installation of the Project. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 18-19; IB at 65-66; BOE at 18)

According to Rock Island, the results of the LOLE and transfer capability studies performed by Quanta show that there is a significant increase in the reliability and adequacy of electric service in Illinois and in the northern Illinois region of PJM as a result of installation of the Project and the wind generating facilities that will be connected to it. (RI Ex. 6.0 at 19) Rock Island states that the addition of a new transmission path that did not previously exist for additional energy resources to access customer demand (load) in a region, as the Project will provide, will increase the reserve margin where that demand is located. Rock Island states that even in the area to which the new transmission path is being connected can currently meet its minimum reserve margin requirements, "this does not mean that the addition of the new transmission path is unnecessary, unwarranted or not beneficial in terms of reliability." (RI IB at 65; BOE at 19)

Rock Island also contends that the Project is being developed to provide adequate and efficient service to customers by enabling significant new renewable energy resources to be developed in the Resource Area and have their output delivered to Illinois and the PJM network, and to provide a means for load serving entities within PJM to obtain and provide electricity from renewable resources to their customers. The Project will accomplish this objective using HVDC technology, which is the more efficient technology for transporting large amounts of energy from renewable resources over long distances. (RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 5-6; Tr. 707; RI IB at 65) Rock Island claims that dispersing the locations of wind farms reduces the variability of their energy output because the combined energy output of geographically diverse wind farms -- such as those that will interconnect to the Project -- is less variable and has fewer wind integration costs than the output of geographically concentrated wind farms, thereby improving reliability and the efficiency of service. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 4, 25-29; Ex. 10.26 at 25; IB at 65-66)

According to Rock Island, Illinois and other Midwestern states are in an era in which significant existing generating capacity has recently been retired or announced for retirement and additional existing generating capacity is at risk of retirement due to environmental or economic considerations. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 22-24; Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 44; IB at 66) The Project will provide a hedge against additional retirements of existing generating capacity for environmental or economic reasons, including retirements that are unexpected or occur sooner than currently anticipated. (RI IB at 66; BOE at 19-20)

With regard to the phrase in §8-406(b)(1) of the PUA, "necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers," Rock Island states that Illinois courts have held that "necessity" and "necessary" as used in the certificate provisions of the PUA do not mean "indispensably requisite," but rather that the service proposed to be provided is "needful and useful to the public." Rock Island cites decisions

including *Eagle Bus Line, Inc. v. ICC*, 303 U.S. 66, 78 (1954); and *Gernand v. ICC*, 28 Ill. App. 3d 934, 945, 4th Dist. ¶77).

Rock Island also notes that the Illinois Supreme Court stated, "When the statute requires a certificate of public convenience and necessity as a prerequisite to the construction or extension of any public utility, the word 'necessity' is not used in its lexicographical sense of 'indispensably required.' If it were, no certificate of public convenience and necessity could ever be granted.... The word connotes different degrees of necessity. It sometimes means indispensable; at others, needful, requisite or conducive. It is relative rather than absolute." *Wabash, Chester & Western R.R. Co. v. ICC*, 309 Ill. 412, 418, 141 N.E. 212, 214-15 (1923). (RI IB at 66-67) Additionally, Rock Island argues that the Illinois courts have long held that what constitutes public convenience and necessity is within the Commission's discretion to determine in each case, thereby permitting consideration of a broad range of factors as applicable to the particular case. Rock Island cites cases, including *Egyptian Transp. Sys. v. Louisville & N. R. Co.*, 321 Ill. 580, 584, (1926); and *Commonwealth Edison Co. v. ICC*, 295 Ill. App. 3d 31, 37 (2d Dist 198). (RI B at 6)

Response to ComEd

Rock Island disputed ComEd's argument that the Project is not necessary to provide adequate, reliable and efficient service to customers. (RI RB at 90, citing ComEd IB at 30-32) Rock Island asserts that the Project is not intended to prevent the bulk power system from falling below some predetermined standard of reliability, but will provide significant reliability benefits for Illinois. (RI IB at 61-68) RICL contends that new wind generation will not be developed in the Resource Area unless new transmission infrastructure is constructed to provide an outlet for wind generation in the Resource Area to market areas such as northern Illinois and PJM. (*Id.* at 34-38; RB at 90)

Rock Island also disputed ComEd's assertion that the reliability studies Rock Island presented in this case had "serious flaws." (RI RB at 90, citing ComEd IB at 31) Rock Island states that ComEd is apparently referring to several criticisms by Mr. Naumann of Rock Island witness Mr. Januzik's reliability studies. Rock Island contends that Mr. Naumann's criticisms were largely "quibbles" concerning the geographic areas encompassed by the studies, and that RICL witness Mr. Januzik demonstrated that these criticisms were unfounded.

According to Rock Island, Mr. Januzik showed that: (1) It was reasonable to base the transfer capability and LOLE studies on the Northern Illinois portion of PJM ("NI") and on the State of Illinois as a whole, since for reliability purposes Illinois (not PJM or MISO in their entirety) is the region of interest in this case and such studies can be conducted for a system or area of any size and location; (2) It is commonplace and long-standing practice in the industry to conduct LOLE analyses for a sub-region of a balancing area such as PJM; further, the analytical methodology of the LOLE study is not dependent on the boundaries of the area studied; (3) The NI area of PJM and the MISO portion of Illinois together comprise a valid study area for LOLE analysis, due to the transmission

ties between these areas; (4) A complete outage of both poles of the HVDC transmission line is not an event that is considered in a typical LOLE study; and (5) FCITC is an appropriate metric to use for the transfer capability study as it is a common concept in the U.S. to analyze reliability limitations to transfers of power from a given source to a given sink or multiple sinks; whereas, the alternative metrics suggested by Mr. Naumann are not appropriate for what the transfer capability study is attempting to measure. (RI IB at 91-92, citing *RI Ex 6.7 Re.* at 2-11)

The witness further testified that (6) Because the transfer capability study focuses on the change in incremental transfer capability into the NI region resulting from the addition of the generation resources delivered by the Project and the effect they would have on the loading (i.e., the total amount of power that could flow if required), it was not necessary for the study to consider firm versus non-firm transactions; (7) The assumption used in the transfer capability study that 50% of the power injection of the Project into PJM would displace resources outside the NI region was a conservative assumption; an allocation based on load-weighted, pro-rata sub-regional demands would have resulted in a higher percentage of the power injected by the Project into PJM going to displace resources outside of NI and shown a larger increase in transfer capability due to the Project; (8) It was not necessary for the transfer capability study to consider the impacts of any potential system upgrades that might be required as the result of the PJM interconnection process; any such upgrades would only further increase the incremental transfer capability into the NI region; and (9) The LOLE study and the transfer capability study are two independent analyses of the reliability impacts of the Rock Island Project and show two separate reliability benefits of the Project to the NI region and to Illinois. (RI RB at 91-92, citing *RI Ex 6.7 Re.* at 11-15)

Response to Staff

Rock Island responded to Staff's statement that Rock Island failed to provide an independent study, such as a load flow study, from PJM or MISO that would demonstrate the need for the Project. (RI RB at 96, citing Staff IB at 20) Rock Island states that it is unaware of any requirement to present such a study from an RTO in a CPCN case before this Commission (RI Ex. 2.15 at 3), and that Staff cited no basis for such a requirement. Rock Island states that later in its Initial Brief, Staff "concedes" that the fact the Project has not been found by PJM to be necessary for reliability purposes is "not controlling under Illinois law." (RI RB at 96, citing Staff IB at 46) Rock Island reiterates that PJM does not evaluate the need for a merchant transmission line such as the Rock Island Project, but rather only evaluates what is necessary for a reliable interconnection of the Project to the PJM grid. (RI RB at 69)

3. Least Cost

Section IV.A.1.c of Rock Island's initial brief is titled, "The Project Satisfies the 'Least Cost' Requirement of §8-406(b)(1)." (RI IB at 68)

In its first "perspective," RICL largely repeats or restates arguments made earlier in its brief as described above.

MAR 30 2015

THIRD DISTRICT
APPELLATE COURT CLERK

12-0560

Second, Rock Island states that the Project will use HVDC technology to bring power from the Resource Area to northern Illinois. Rock Island submits that there is no transmission line from the Resource Area to northern Illinois using AC technology being proposed by any utility or merchant developer (RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 2), and no party identified any proposed AC lines, or other proposed HVDC lines, that could be considered to be alternatives to the Project. Rock Island asserts that it is a well-known fact among experienced power systems engineers, and has not been disputed in this case, that the most efficient means to transfer bulk amounts of electric energy over distances greater than approximately 300 miles (particularly energy produced by variable generation resources) is HVDC technology, rather than AC technology. (RI IB at 69-70, citing Exs. 2.11 Rev. at 23; 2.0 at 0; ad Tr. 707)

Rock Island contends that the cost, reliability and operational benefits of HVDC for this application include: (1) HVDC lines can transfer significantly more power with lower line losses over longer distances than comparable AC lines; (2) HVDC technology gives the operators direct control of energy flows, which makes HVDC particularly well-suited to manage the injection of variable wind generation; (3) HVDC lines, unlike AC lines, will not become overloaded by unrelated outages, because the amount of power delivered is strictly limited by the DC converters at each end of the HVDC line, thereby reducing the likelihood that outages will propagate from one region to another; (4) HVDC lines utilize narrower ROW and fewer conductors than comparable AC lines, thereby making more efficient use of transmission corridors and minimizing visual and land use impacts; (5) HVDC lines can dampen power oscillations in an AC grid through fast modulation of the AC-to-DC converter stations and thus improve system stability; and (6) HVDC lines complement AC networks without contribution to short circuit current power or additional reactive power requirements. (*Id.* at 70, citing RI Ex. 20 at 2422; 2.11 Rev. at 2-3)

According to Rock Island, over long distances, high-voltage AC ("HVAC") lines require intermediate switching or substations approximately every 200 miles -- to segment the line to handle issues associated with voltage support, transient over-voltages, and transient recovery voltages -- and they exhibit angular and voltage stability limitations, have a higher requirement of reactive power dependent on loading, and have higher charging current requirements at light load. (RI IB at 70-71, citing Ex. 2.0 at 20) With respect to electrical losses, typical aluminum steel reinforced conductors provide greater resistance to AC than to DC; moreover, the large reactive power requirements of long AC lines means that less of the line is used to move real power and the significant reactive power requirements introduce associated reactive losses. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 2.0 at 20 and 2.11 Rev. at 4)

Rock Island presented a comparison of the costs of an HVDC line, including the converter stations, to several AC lines for delivery of 3,500 MW over a distance of 500 miles. The AC alternatives evaluated were several configurations of 345 kV-and-above AC lines. (RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 3-4; RI IB at 71) The construction costs and costs of electrical losses for the alternatives analyzed are shown in the following table from RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 4:

Solution to Transmit 3,60 MW, 60 miles (Transmission Line + Necessary Equipment)	Cost (\$ billion)	Loss Costs \$ million)
Five, single circuit 345 kV transmission lines	5.96	876.4
Two, double circuit 345 kV transmission lines plus one, single circuit 345 kV transmission line	5.45	876.4
Two, single circuit 60 kV transmission lines	3.79	784.7
One, double circuit 500 kV transmission line	3.01	784.7
One, single circuit 765 kV transmission line	2.37	584.2
One, +600 kV HVDC bi-pole system	2.15	384.0

Rock Island contends that this analysis demonstrates that the HVDC solution has a substantial capital cost advantage over the AC alternatives and also has substantially lower losses costs than the AC alternatives. Rock Island concludes that its HVDC solution is the lowest cost alternative for connecting high capacity factor wind generation in the Resource Area to northern Illinois. (RI Ex 1026 a86; RI IB at 7472)

Third, Rock Island again asserts that as compared to the status quo, the Project is also least cost. (RI IB at 72) Rock Island also states that as a merchant transmission project, it will recover its costs solely from customers who contract for transmission capacity and service on the Project, and is not proposing to recover its costs through cost allocation to load (i.e., to retail customers) within PJM or MISO. (RI Exs. 10.13 at 11; 10.14 Rev. at 28-29, 48; RI IB at 72) Rock Island relies on Dr. McDermott's testimony that the competitive market will determine that the Project is the least cost approach; if it is not the least-cost approach, it will not be built, because if shippers can reach their desired markets using an alternative lower-cost resource, they will not purchase transmission service on the Project. (RI Ex 4 at 10; ¶. 151; RI IB at 72-73)

Also with respect to comparisons to the status quo, Rock Island asserts that while it is theoretically possible to move power from the Resource Area to northern Illinois using existing 345 kV lines, this would (i) entail substantially higher electric losses as compared to HVDC transmission facilities, (ii) expose the shippers to congestion costs on the AC system that result from transmission constraints, and (iii) require the shippers to pay wheeling charges to both MISO and PJM. (RI Ex. 10.0 at 0; RI IB at 73)

Fourth, Rock Island states that with respect to the Project route, which is addressed more fully later in this order, the Preferred Route is the least cost option taking into account both construction cost and other route selection considerations. Rock Island states that the Commission has typically addressed the least cost aspect of §8-406(b) by examining which of the potential routes of a proposed transmission line is the least cost, considering all relevant factors, and that based on this approach, the Commission does not always choose the transmission line route with the lowest construction cost as the least-cost route. (RI Ex. 7.35 at 27; RI IB at 73) Rock Island states that the Preferred Route for the DC Section of the Project has the second-lowest estimated construction cost of the routes studied. In Rock Island's view, even though the estimated construction cost for the Preferred Route for the DC Section is 0.7% (\$2 million) higher than the

construction cost for the Proposed Alternative Route, the Preferred Route is superior based on application of the Routing Criteria used by Rock Island; the overall advantages of the Preferred Route outweigh the very modest cost advantage of the Proposed Alternative Route. (RI IB at 73-74, citing RI Exs. Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 36; 9.0 Rev. at 9 and 7.30 at 38)

Specifically, Rock Island asserts, the Preferred Route is shorter, has fewer homes within 200 feet, 500 feet and 1000 feet of the centerline of the route, has fewer other buildings within 100 and 200 feet of the centerline, and affects a smaller number of land parcels and landowners, than does the Proposed Alternative Route. The Preferred Route has no known schools, hospitals or religious facilities within 1,000 feet of the centerline, does not cross any Agricultural Preservation Areas, crosses the fewest number of center pivot irrigation systems, and does not require the placement of transmission structures in wetlands. The Preferred Route also avoids a possible conflict with an unregistered ultralight airstrip that would occur with the Proposed Alternative Route. (RI IB at 74, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 27-28, 8-35; and 8.2 at 5-63)

With respect to the AC section, RICL states that the Preferred Route of that section has the lowest construction cost of the AC Section route alternatives studied and is the best route of the alternatives studied based on application of the other Routing Criteria. (*Id.* at 74-75, citing REx. 9 Rev. at 9 and Ex 7.0 Rev. at 28, 3637)

In response to ComEd's assertion that Rock Island presented no evidence that the Project is least cost, Rock Island cites Dr. Galli's analysis that compared the costs of an HVDC line from northwest Iowa to northeast Illinois to a series of potential AC alternatives and demonstrated that the HVDC line as proposed by Rock Island is overwhelmingly the least cost alternative. (RI REx at 90, citing ComEd IB at 31 and RI Ex. 211 Rev. at 34)

Rock Island responded to Staff's citation of Mr. Rashid's testimony in which he asserted that Rock Island did not provide information on whether it considered or examined alternatives to the Project to determine if it meets the least cost criterion of § 406. (Staff IB at 21-23)

Rock Island states that Mr. Rashid's concerns over whether the Project satisfies the least cost criterion seem to be founded in a misunderstanding of what constitutes "open access transmission service." Rock Island explains that it will use the Project to offer and provide open access transmission service from the Project's western converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, to the Collins Substation in Grundy County, Illinois. Rock Island will be required to offer this service to all eligible customers on a non-discriminatory basis and without giving undue preference to any eligible customer. This is Rock Island's open access transmission service obligation. (RI Ex 0.26 at 3636) Rock Island states that Mr. Rashid seemed to think that by being an open access transmission service provider, Rock Island is required to provide access to customers at intermediate locations all along the route of the Project throughout Illinois; he therefore questioned Rock Island's HVDC versus AC cost comparison for not including the costs for such intermediate interconnections. Rock Island asserts that Mr. Rashid's premise is incorrect, in that Rock Island does not need to provide service at intermediate points along its route in order to

be an open access transmission provider. Rock Island states that it is only required to offer nondiscriminatory access to the service it is offering to provide, namely, point-to-point transmission service from O'Brien County, Iowa to the Collins Substation in Illinois. (RI RB at 9798, citing Staff B at 2423; RI Exs. 2.15 at 4 and 1026 at 36)

Rock Island states that customers could seek to interconnect to the Project at one or more points along the route through an interconnection request under Rock Island's OATT, which would require the customer to pay the costs of the interconnection. (RI RB at 98)

Rock Island also states that later in the same section of its Initial Brief, Staff states that Mr. Rashid "testified that it was not clear whether the proposed project, which [Rock Island] estimates will cost \$2 billion overall, is the least-cost project that would further the cause that [Rock Island] identifies for implementing the proposed project," and that "Mr. Rashid suggested that one such alternative would be an AC transmission line of equal load capacity as [Rock Island's] proposed DC line." (Staff IB at 28) Rock Island characterizes Staff's assertion as "particularly baffling" since Rock Island presented a cost comparison of a 3,500 MW capacity, ±600 kV 500-mile HVDC transmission line to five different AC alternatives and showed that the HVDC line was overwhelmingly lower cost than any of the AC alternatives. (RI RB 88-99)

In its BOE, Rock Island argues that the Order should include additional discussion of the evidence and arguments showing that the project satisfies the "least-cost" requirement of Section 8406(b)(1). (RI BOE at 24-25; Exceptions at 112)

4. Proposed Condition Regarding Cost Allocation

Rock Island states that because the Project is a "merchant" transmission project, it will recover its costs of construction and operation solely through the revenues it receives from the specific transmission customers that purchase capacity and take transmission service on the Project. According to Rock Island, its investors, not the retail electric ratepayers of Illinois or other states, will bear any risks that the Project cannot be successfully constructed and completed or that the revenues received by the Project will prove to be insufficient to provide its investors with an adequate rate of return on their investment. (RI IB at 75, citing RI Exs. 10.13 at 11; 10.14 Rev. at 28-29, 30-31, 35; 10.26 at 8, 10, 14; and Tr. 647-48, 951-52, 1007-08) Rock Island states that it has no "plans" to seek to recover the costs of the Project from retail customers by cost allocation to load through RTO cost recovery processes, and in fact believes there is presently no cost allocation mechanism by which the costs of an inter-regional transmission line such as the Project can be recovered. (*Id.* at 7576, citing RI Ex 1.0 at 15-16 10.14 Rev. at 29; and 10.26 at 19-20)

In Rock Island's view, the fact that the Project is a merchant transmission project whose costs will be paid for by its specific transmission customers through their payments for transmission capacity and service (rather than by all retail ratepayers or load-serving entities in an RTO region) distinguishes the Project from other projects that are dependent on cost recovery from captive ratepayers through regional cost allocation mechanisms.

According to Rock Island, the “fact” that the Project costs will not be recovered through allocation to load-using RTO cost allocation processes supports the conclusion that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is equitable to all customers, is least cost, and promotes the public convenience and necessity. Rock Island claims merchant transmission projects like the Project are a logical, market-driven response to the Commission’s previously-expressed concerns about the use of regional cost allocation processes to recover the costs of transmission projects. (RIB at 76)

Rock Island notes that some parties have expressed concerns that at some future date, Rock Island could request and obtain cost allocation treatment from PJM or MISO, at a point in time after this Commission has granted a CPCN for the Project on the assumption that it is a merchant project and will not use cost allocation. (ComEd Ex. 1.0 2d Rev. at 37; ILA Ex. 7.0 at 10; Staff Exs. 3.0 at 5 and 6.0 at 3) To address these concerns, Rock Island proposed a condition to its CPCN whereby it would not be allowed to recover any portion of its costs through regional cost allocation to load unless it first makes a new filing with this Commission for approval to recover its costs through cost allocation to load and receives approval from the Commission. As modified by Rock Island witness Mr. Berry in his surrebuttal testimony in response to a comment in ComEd witness Mr. Naumann’s rebuttal testimony, Rock Island’s proposed condition (RIB at 76-77, citing RI Ex 10.26 at 2422) is as follows:

Prior to recovering any Project costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation, Rock Island will obtain the permission of the Illinois Commerce Commission in a new proceeding initiated by Rock Island. For the purposes of the prior sentence, any system upgrades set forth in an interconnection agreement with PJM or MISO and the costs of which are allocated to Rock Island will be considered “Project costs.” For the avoidance of doubt, the phrase “recovering any Project costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation” includes the recovery of costs through PJM and MISO transmission service charges that are paid by retail electric suppliers in respect of their electric load served in Illinois.

Rock Island states that under the condition, in order to justify the use of cost allocation, it would have to persuade the Commission in a future proceeding that the Project’s benefits outweigh its costs to ratepayers. Staff and other interested parties would be able to participate in the proceeding. Further, the Commission would have complete discretion to determine the basis on which it would grant or deny such a request, in the unlikely event one were ever made. (RIB at 78, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 29-30)

Rock Island claims there are ample assurances that it will comply with the condition. First, Rock Island’s authority to construct and operate the Project will be subject to its continued compliance with the condition. According to RICL, the Commission can enforce compliance with the conditions it imposes in a CPCN order, including by initiating a proceeding to show cause why the CPCN should not be rescinded due to noncompliance with the condition (220 ILCS 5/10-108; 220 ILCS 5/10-113(a)), as

well as by seeking civil penalties for violation of the Commission's order (220 ILCS 5/5-202). Second, lenders and investors will likely insist on a covenant in Rock Island's financing documents forbidding Rock Island from violating the conditions of its CPCN. Third, Rock Island's negotiated rate authority granted by the FERC forbids Rock Island from obtaining cost recovery through specialized rates. (RI IB at 78, citing REx. 10.26 at 19, 20)

Rock Island responded to concerns expressed by ComEd witness Mr. Naumann that, despite the condition, the Project could become part of the PJM and MISO regional transmission plans foregone regional cost allocation proposes without any action on the part of Rock Island. (RI IB at 78-79, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 27-28) Rock Island characterizes this possibility as implausible. Rock Island claims Mr. Naumann was unable to identify any transmission project that was cost-allocated without the owner taking affirmative action to accomplish this result, i.e., based on the request of a third party unrelated to the owner. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 19 and Tr. 957) According to Rock Island, the suggestion that PJM could "reclassify the Project" (ComEd Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 2) without any action by Rock Island is simply at odds with the way the PJM regional transmission expansion plan actually works. Further, even if PJM or MISO could somehow "reclassify the Project," Rock Island still could not receive recovery of its costs from the regional cost allocation process without taking additional affirmative actions, including signing the applicable transmission owners' agreement, obtaining a modification to the FERC's grant of negotiated rate authority, submitting required accounting information to the RTO, and actually accepting the funds. Rock Island states that it would be prohibited by the CPCN condition from taking such actions, absent approval by the Commission in a subsequently-initiated proceeding. (*Id.*, citing REx. 10.26 at 19-20)

In its BOE, Rock Island argues that in the paragraph on page 116 of the Proposed Order which begins with the words "As a condition of this Order," the last sentence should be revised to read as follows, "Absent such approval, Rock Island shall not be entitled to permitted to recover any such costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation." (RI BOE at 24)

5. Delaying Issuance of CPCN until Interconnection Processes are Completed

Rock Island opposes ComEd's position that this proceeding should be dismissed without prejudice until such time as the interconnection processes for the Project at PJM and MISO are completed and the network upgrades and their costs, and any operating limitations, required in order for the Project to be allowed to interconnect to the existing transmission system, have been determined by PJM and MISO. (RI IB at 79-80, citing ComEd Exs. 1.0 2d Rev. at 9, 10-11, 20-21, 28, 32-33 and 4.0 Rev. at 5, 7, 17, 33-35; see also RExceptions at V)

According to Rock Island, the RTO interconnection study processes will result in a determination that the Project can be interconnected with the existing transmission grid in a manner that does not threaten the reliability of the grid, and will determine the network upgrades and operational requirements, if any, to ensure that result. Federal law and

regulation require that Rock Island complete the interconnection study processes and sign interconnection agreements with PJM and MISO before the Project will be allowed to operate. (RI IB at 81-82, citing RI Exs. 2.11 Rev. at 8; 10.14 Rev. at 30, 35, 37; 10.26 at 27) The PJM and MISO interconnection processes for the Project will be carried out in accordance with these RTOs' FERC-jurisdictional tariffs and related rules and agreements, without the need for involvement by the Commission arising out of this certificate proceeding. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 31) Further, ComEd and any other affected transmission owners have had and will continue to have a full opportunity to participate in the RTOs' interconnection processes and to provide relevant information and concerns to the RTOs, including comments on studies and proposed solutions to reliability concerns. Rock Island states that ComEd has extensively exercised that opportunity to date. (*Id.*) Rock Island states that PJM and MISO are charged with ensuring reliable interconnections and operations, and will require, as conditions to the Project interconnecting with their systems, implementation of the system upgrades and other actions they determine are needed to maintain the reliability of their systems. (*Id.* at 82, citing RI Ex. 2.15 at 32-33) The interconnection study process is intended to identify -- for the interconnection customer (here, Rock Island) and the incumbent transmission owner (here, ComEd in PJM and MidAmerican in MISO) -- the equipment that will be required, costs for that equipment, and any required operational procedures, to allow for the efficient and reliable operation of the grid consistent with the planning requirements of the RTO and applicable reliability requirements of NERC and the utility to which the interconnection is made. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 2.15 at 14-15) The PJM and MISO interconnection study processes will identify any reliability issues presented by the interconnection of the Project, and will prescribe solutions that prevent any deterioration of system reliability. Rock Island states that the final interconnection agreements it enters into will identify the appropriate mitigation actions to accommodate the reliable operation of the transmission system with the Project in service, and to provide for protection of ComEd's and other entities' facilities during any abnormal system events, including mitigating any potential impacts to system stability. (*Id.* at 82-83, citing RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 24, 31, 215 at 5)

Rock Island states that it holds two positions for the Project in the PJM interconnection queue, referred to as the S57/S58 positions (collectively, the "S position"), which represents a 300 MW WDC interconnection with 70 MW of Firm Transmission Injection Rights ("FTIR"), and the U3-026 position ("U position"), which requests an additional 492 MW of FTIR. RICL asserts that based on PJM's August 2013 SIS for the S position, there will be a need for installation of two new 765 kV circuit breakers and associated SCADA and communications equipment, at an estimated cost of \$4 million, and a new transformer at Plano at an estimated cost of \$0 million, to accommodate the S position interconnection. (RI IB at 83, citing RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 10-12) Rock Island states that the August 2013 SIS for the S position also identified other potential reliability issues that could require operational solutions, rather than system upgrades. (*Id.* at 83-84)

Rock Island asserts that because the Project will originate within the MISO region and transmit the output of generating facilities located in the MISO region to an interconnection point with the PJM grid, it is also necessary that MISO perform a "No-

Harm” study. A scope of work for this study has been established and it is currently in progress. The MISO No-Harm study will identify any “loop flow” impacts of the Project and any necessary mitigation actions to address these impacts. Rock Island states that ComEd also has the opportunity to participate in the MISO No-Harm study, and has been doing so. (RI IB at 84-86, citing RI Exs. 2.0 at 11-12; 2.11 Rev. at 24-26; 10.14 Rev. at 26; 2.16 at 3-37)

Rock Island states that the PJM August 2013 SIS identified a specific reliability concern arising in the event of an outage of one of the two ComEd 765 kV transmission lines that connect at the Collins Substation, the Collins-Wilton Center line and the Plano–Collins line, while the Rock Island Project is injecting power to the PJM grid at the Project’s full capacity of 3,500 MW. Rock Island states that the August 2013 SIS report proposed two alternative acceptable mitigations for this issue, one of which entails reducing the power injection level of the Project to 700 MW during any period when one of the two ComEd 765 kV lines is out of service. (RI IB at 87 citing RExs. 2.11 Rev. at 23-24; Ex. 2.15 at 21)

Rock Island contends, however, that, PJM’s mitigation option of limiting the Project’s power injection level to 700 MW in this situation is based solely on the fact that the S position requests 700 MW of FTIR, not on actual system limitations. Rock Island states that PJM has not determined what specific level of power injection (700 MW or higher) the Project would be limited to in the event of an outage of one of the ComEd 765 kV lines. Rock Island contends that the level to which the Project’s power injections will be limited in the event of and during the period of an outage of one of the ComEd 765 kV lines will likely be much higher than 700 MW, and there actually may be no reduction in power injection level required from the Project’s 3,500 MW full capacity. Rock Island states that it appears PJM has performed an analysis of the operation of the Project at a power injection level of 1,192 MW -- the combined FTIR requested for Rock Island’s S and U queue positions -- during a ComEd 765 kV line outage, and found, on a preliminary basis, that the system remains stable under these conditions. (RI IB at 87-88, citing RI Ex. 215 at 223, 334 and Tr. 938-941)

According to Rock Island, the mitigation action proposed in PJM’s August 2013 SIS report for an outage of one of the ComEd 765 kV lines -- that the power injection level of the Project be reduced to 700 MW within 30 minutes -- is achievable using modern, readily-available equipment and operating practices, particularly in light of the greater control capabilities of HVDC technology. Power electronics coupled with the high-speed communication and controls capabilities of modern day control systems allow for automatic responses to system disturbances. Rock Island claims this is common industry knowledge as it relates to HVDC and Flexible Alternating Current Transmission Systems (“FACTS”). Rock Island states that protocols such as the one proposed by PJM in the event of an outage of a ComEd 765 kV line are already in effect on other HVDC projects worldwide. (RI IB at 88 citing RI Ex 215 at 225, 2-32)

Rock Island witness Dr. Galli provided an explanation of the operational steps that would be taken to effectuate this mitigation and to redispatch the system to reduce the power injection level of the Project to 700 MW within 30 minutes. (RI IB at 88, citing RI

Exs. 2.15 at 28-32 and 2.20) Rock Island also states that PJM has expressed confidence, based on its experience, that redispatch of the system to reduce the power injection level of the Project from its maximum of 500 MW to 700 MW can be accomplished within 30 minutes, and has advised Edison, in writing. (R Ex 2.17 at 3; RI IB t a8-89)

In addition to the potential reliability issues for which specific system upgrades will be required, and the potential reliability issue resulting from an outage of one of the ComEd 765 kV lines, the PJM August 2013 SIS report identified a number of other potential constraints for which mitigation actions may be required. Rock Island contends there is no indication that any additional, significant system upgrades will be needed to resolve any of these additional constraints. Rock Island asserts that some of the constraints may be resolved through the operation of PJM's Security-Constrained Economic Dispatch ("SCED") process, without the necessity for any separate operating procedures. Rock Island submits that mitigation actions, if any, that may be required for any of these constraints would be limited to the use of specific operating procedures. (RI IB at 98)

Rock Island witness Dr. Galli provided a description of the potential constraints identified in the August 2013 SIS Report and how they would be resolved. (RI Ex. 215 at 1226 and 2.8) He asserted that PJM has identified workable mitigation solutions for each of the reliability issues that will resolve or prevent these reliability issues from arising, and that completely address any concerns about possible adverse reliability impacts to the grid due to the interconnection and operation of the Project. Dr. Galli explained that the additional constraints identified in the August 2013 SIS will not require additional operating limitations or restrictions on the Project or otherwise materially affect its operation. (RI B at 89-90, citing R Ex 215 at 7)

Rock Island believes it should be able to mitigate most, if not all, of these potential reliability issues without the need to curtail power injections by the Project below its 3,500 MW maximum capacity, by the installation of fast-acting reactive power equipment coupled with the controllability of HVDC technology, and the operation of PJM's SCED process. Rock Island states that it will install FACTS devices known as static synchronous compensators, or STATCOMs, which are power electronic-based devices that provide reactive power support, and thus voltage support, on a nearly instantaneous basis, allowing for a response within milliseconds to system voltage disturbances by either producing or absorbing reactive power to stabilize voltage. Rock Island states that installation of the STATCOMs will ensure that the transmission system can accommodate the Project's full injection level of 3,500 MW during both normal and contingency conditions including during the additional contingencies that were identified in the August 2013 SIS. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex 215 a8, 23-26, 3-37)

Rock Island states that PJM's analysis in the August 2013 SIS did not include application of additional fast-acting reactive power devices such as the STATCOMs that Rock Island will install. Rock Island asserts that Siemens, the technology vendor for Rock Island's converter stations, restudied the voltage issues identified by PJM by incorporating its use of STATCOMs, and found that STATCOMs support the system AC voltage and prevent potential AC-voltage collapse, thereby minimizing and in most cases

eliminating the need to reduce the Project's power injection levels as a mitigation measure in response to constraints. (RI IB at 90-91, citing RI Ex. 2.15 at 34-37 and 2.19 at 4-6) Rock Island states that PJM and MISO will be able to review and confirm the use of STATCOMs and the resulting resolution of potential voltage issue as part of completing the interconnection process.

In its BOE, Rock Island proposes a revision to the following language that appears on pages 111-112 of the Proposed Order, "As a condition of this Order, Rock Island shall not attempt to effect the interconnection until it has fully complied with the applicable requirements of PJM and the other conditions in this Order, and has signed all interconnection agreements." Rock Island argues that the words "and the other conditions in this Order" should be deleted because many of the other conditions are unrelated to the interconnection. (RI BOE 22&23)

In its BOE, ComEd proposed "alternative exceptions language" that would revise this condition to read as follows, "As a condition of this Order, Rock Island shall not undertake any activities or exercise any rights that require or are subject to receipt of a CPCN, including construction and interconnection of the subject line in Illinois, until it has fully complied with the applicable requirements of PJM and the other conditions in this Order, and has signed all interconnection agreements." (ComEd BOE at 20; Exceptions at 13)

In its RBOE, Rock Island opposes the condition proposed by ComEd. Rock Island contends that the condition is unclear and could arguably and improperly prevent such activities as conducting surveys, negotiating with landowners and engaging in design work, which would unduly delay the Project. (RI RBOE at 56-58) Rock Island witness Mr. Moland conducted sensitivity runs of his economic benefits analysis under the assumption that the Project is limited to 700 MW during periods when one of the two ComEd 765 kV lines is out of service. He assumed a ComEd 765 kV line would be out of service due to an outage during 4.1% of the hours of the year, based on the historical outage experience of these lines. During these hours, energy delivery on the Project was capped at 700 MW in his analysis. Mr. Moland performed the sensitivity runs using the "Business as Usual" and "Slow Growth" scenarios. His analyses purportedly showed that, under the assumption that the Project's energy delivery is limited to 700 MW when one of the ComEd 765 kV lines is out of service, the Project's annual energy delivery would be reduced by 1.7% and the demand cost savings for Illinois would be reduced by approximately 1% to 3% -depending on the year and economic scenario -- compared to his original analyses that did not include these operating limits. Variable production cost savings in the Eastern Interconnection were reduced by between 0.44% and 2.37%, depending on the year and economic scenario, under these assumptions compared to the base case. According to Rock Island, these analyses show that even if the Project's power injection levels limited to 700 MW during a ComEd 765kV line outage, over 97% of the Project's economic benefits remain. (RI IB at 91-92, citing RI Exs. 10.26 at 17-18; 3.7 at 1-3; 3.8 at 14)

Rock Island also ran an alternative set of cases using the Staff revenue requirements model with the additional assumption that the Project's power injection level is limited to 700 MW when one of the ComEd 765 kV lines is out of service. According to Rock Island, these analyses showed that even with the impacts of this potential operating restriction, the Project is clearly beneficial compared to the alternative of no new transmission or generation construction in which consumers continue to purchase energy from the existing market. Assuming LMP savings from the Project continue over its lifetime, the average consumer benefits from the Project across a range of assumption scenarios are \$16.3 billion under Staff's "Model A" and \$17.9 billion under Staff's "Model B." Assuming LMP savings from the Project are limited to five years, the average consumer benefits from the Project are \$6.8 billion under Staff's "Model A" and \$8.4 billion under Staff's "Model B." Similarly, Rock Island claims that with the potential operating restriction incorporated into the analysis, the Project still has a lower present value revenue requirement than building a comparable amount of new wind generation capacity in Illinois in 92% to 97% of the sensitivity cases under Staff's "Model A" and in 93% to 99% of the sensitivity cases under Staff's "Model B." (RI IB at 92-93, citing RI Exs. 10.26 at 4041 and 10.30)

Rock Island next contends that delaying issuance of the order in this case granting the requested regulatory approvals would delay the ultimate completion of the Project and thus delay the realization of the economic, reliability and environmental benefits it will produce. According to Rock Island, approval of a specific route for the Project in Illinois, easement ROW widths, and the structures to be used for the transmission line will enable Rock Island to proceed to more detailed engineering and construction cost estimating activities for the line. RICL states that pursuant to §8-510 of the PUA, upon receiving a CPCN for the Project, it will have the right, upon appropriate notice to landowners, to enter landowners' properties for the purpose of conducting surveys. This will enable Rock Island to conduct necessary detailed environmental, biological and archeological surveys, such as surveys for wetlands and species habitats, as well as land surveys, that are necessary to perform detailed engineering and determine specific structure placement locations. Rock Island also states that receipt of approval for a specific route of the Project in Illinois will enable Rock Island and landowners along that route to engage in informed discussions about easement acquisition and property-specific concerns regarding construction of the Project and placement of structures. (RI IB at 93)

Additionally, Rock Island asserts that receipt of the major regulatory approvals for the Project is necessary for Rock Island to move forward to obtain both contracts with customers for transmission service on the Project and binding financial commitments from lenders and investors for the capital to construct the Project. (RI IB at 93-94)

6. Response to Other Parties; Other Factors

Response to IAA

Rock Island responded to the IAA's argument that Rock Island has not shown the Project is required or necessary to make the Illinois electricity market adequate, reliable, efficient or competitive, and that Rock Island presented no evidence that reliability will be

adversely affected without the Project. Rock Island states that from the perspective of both generators and consumers, the Project is needed in order to provide efficient transmission access from the wind-rich Resource Area to the northern Illinois electricity market to enable the development of cost-effective wind generation in the Resource Area. Rock Island states that the Project is being developed to provide adequate and efficient service to customers by enabling significant new renewable energy resources to be developed in the Resource Area and to have their output delivered to Illinois and the PJM network, and to provide a means for load-serving entities within Illinois and PJM to obtain and provide electricity from renewable resources for their customers. Further, Rock Island states that it has demonstrated that the Project will provide significant reliability benefits. (RI RB at 55, citing IAA IB at 10, 12 see also RI Exceptions at 13-14)

With respect to the competitive electricity market, Rock Island states that the statutory criterion is whether a proposed project will "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives." Rock Island states that, contrary to IAA's characterization, the statute does not require that a project will turn the electricity market from "non-competitive" into "competitive." Rock Island also responded to IAA's assertion that Staff witness Mr. Zuraski "opined that a competitive electricity market already exists in Illinois, not necessitating the Project." (IAA IB at 10, citing ICC Staff Ex. 3.0 at 5) Rock Island responds that while Mr. Zuraski did opine that an effectively competitive electricity market exists, he also opined, based on his financial analysis, that he expected that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives. (RI RB at 55, citing Staff Ex. 30 at 6)

Rock Island responded to the IAA's argument that the Project has not been assessed in a regional planning process of PJM or MISO and that Rock Island has not produced a study by one of the RTOs showing that the transmission system will be compromised if the Project is not built. (IAA IB at 10) Rock Island responds that the Project will be delivering electricity into the PJM network, and PJM does not have a process for assessing the need for or economic benefit of a merchant transmission project such as the Project. (RRB at 56, citing RI Exs. 2.11 Rev. at 38-40 and 10.14 Rev. at 57-58; ComEd Ex 1.0 2d Rev. at 15; and T. 69, 655, 953) Rock Island states it would go through the PJM or MISO regional expansion planning process only if it were seeking to allocate the cost of the Project to load which it is serving. (Id.)

Rock Island responded to IAA's assertion that the estimated costs of new facilities for interconnecting the Project into the PJM system are unknown, which was based on the direct testimony of ComEd witness Mr. Naumann. (IAA IB at 10) Rock Island states that Mr. Naumann's direct testimony pre-dated the release of PJM's August 2013 re-tool System Impact Study for the Project, which concluded that the necessary system upgrades for interconnection of the Project to PJM will cost, in total, approximately \$24 million. (RI RB at 57, citing RI Exs. 2.11 Rev. at 11-12 and 10.14 Rev. at 36) Rock Island also responded to IAA's contention that the impact of the Project on "congestion problems" is unknown. (IAA IB at 10) Rock Island states that the record shows the

Project will reduce, by hundreds of millions of dollars, congestion costs on the PJM system that customers pay for in wholesale electric prices. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 3.5 at 2 and 10.14 Re. a 3-32)

Rock Island responded to IAA's argument that Rock Island has not shown that transmission customers for the Project exist in sufficient quantity to justify the transmission line. (IAA IB at 11-12) Rock Island stated that it has shown that there are at least 18 wind developers active in the Resource Area, who have acquired options on thousands of acres of land in the area that can be used for the installation of wind turbines and with whom Rock Island has been in contact to discuss plans and with many of whom it is in commercial discussions. (RI RB at 57-58, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 41; 10.19 Rev.; 10.26 a 3-32)

Rock Island responded to IAA's argument that Dr. McDermott was unable to identify a prior case in which the Commission granted a CPCN to an applicant that did not unconditionally commit to build its proposed transmission line but rather indicated that it would not build the line if customer demand for it did not materialize. (IAA IB at 11) Rock Island responds that, to the best of its knowledge, the Project is the first merchant transmission line for which a CPCN has been requested from this Commission. (RI RB at 59)

In response to IAA's assertion that "Rock Island is waiting to see if there is a need for the transmission line before it seeks financing, then it will hire employees to construct and manage the Project" (IAA IB at 12), Rock Island asserts that the need for high voltage transmission linking the wind-rich Resource Area to northern Illinois and PJM has been demonstrated in this case. (RRB at 59-60) Rock Island further states that it has already hired the personnel for its construction management organization who perform the activities that need to be performed now or in the near future, such as route development, engineering and design studies, and initiation of easement acquisition, and will hire personnel for the remaining positions as the tasks for which those positions will be responsible need to be performed. (*Id.* a60)

In response to IAA's argument that Rock Island has presented no evidence that Illinois will be adversely affected if the Project is not built. (IAA IB at 12), Rock Island argues that such a showing is not one of the statutory criteria of §8-406(b). Rock Island contends it has demonstrated that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives; is needed to provide an efficient transmission link between the wind-rich Resource Area and the northern Illinois electricity market; and will provide significant reliability benefits to Illinois. (RI RB at 60-61)

Response to IAA

Rock Island responded to IAA's argument that the benefits the Project will provide are too speculative, that the Project has not been shown to be needed for reliability

purposes, and that there are too many remaining uncertainties concerning the interconnection of the Project to the ComEd grid, to support issuance of a CPCN at this time. (ILA IB at 16) According to Rock Island, it has identified many benefits of the Project, as described above. (RI RB at 61, citing RI Ex.10.14 Rev. at 34) Rock Island also states that while the PJM interconnection process is not fully completed, the necessary network upgrades have been identified and are not a significant cost, and any operating limitations on the Project that PJM may require will not materially impact the operation of the Project or the economic benefits it produces. (*Id.*)

Rock Island refers to "discussion in ILA's Initial Brief that it would be useful for PJM or MISO to review the need for the Rock Island Project." (RI RB at 62, citing ILA IB at 18-22) Rock Island reiterated that PJM and MISO do not review and determine the need for merchant transmission projects such as Rock Island, but would only review the reliability need for or public benefits of transmission projects for which the owners are seeking cost recovery via allocation to load through the RTO tariff. Rock Island also states that PJM has no comprehensive planning process to meet RPS requirements in a least-cost manner. (*Id.*, citing REx. 1014 Rev. at 8) Rock Island states that ILA's statement that "Rock Island is circumventing the regional planning process normally utilized for new interstate electric transmission projects" is irrelevant and misleading, because Rock Island is a merchant project and is not seeking cost recovery through cost allocation to load, and PJM and MISO do not have a regional planning process for merchant transmission projects. (*Id.* at 62-63)

In response to ILA's assertion that Rock Island cannot meet the first prong of the §8-406(b)(1) criteria because it has no customers under contract or specifically identified prospects (ILA IB at 22), Rock Island asserts that customers cannot be expected to commit to long-term transmission contracts until the Project has obtained the major regulatory approvals, including state certifications, that establish that the transmission owner will be allowed to build it. Rock Island also states that it does have specifically identified prospects, with whom it is engaged in commercial discussions, and there are numerous wind farm developers active in the Resource Area. (RI RB at 63, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 1; 10.4 Rev. at 4; 10.9 Rev.; 10.26 at 3432; and T. 1031, 117)

In response to ILA's argument that ComEd witness Naumann pointed out many ways in which the Project could harm system reliability (ILA IB at 23) RI asserts that LA has misstated Mr. Naumann's testimony. According to RICL, what Mr. Naumann pointed out were reliability issues relating to interconnection of the Project to the PJM grid that have been identified in the PJM SIS for Rock Island's requested interconnection. Rock Island states that any potential reliability issues identified by the PJM studies will be resolved satisfactorily to PJM before Rock Island is allowed to interconnect to the grid and operate the Project. Rock Island reiterates that PJM has identified concrete, workable solutions for each potential reliability issue identified in the August 2013 SIS. (RI RB at 64, citing RI Exs. 211 Rev. at 8, 2431; and 2.15 at 67, 14-15, 32-33)

Rock Island addressed five reasons cited by ILA as to why it contends the Project fails to satisfy the "will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity

market” criterion of §8-406(b)(1). ILA’s “first reason” is that the Project would impose significant negative land use impacts and externalities on the Illinois public for the primary benefit of “the eastern PJM states” to meet their RPS goals. (ILA IB at 25, 26) According to RICL, ILA witness Dr. Gray never identified any “externalities,” and did not suggest any alternatives that would reduce purported externalities. To the contrary, RICL argues, the Project will significantly reduce the externalities associated with the production of electricity, including emissions, waste by-products and water use. (RI IB at 119; RI RB at 64-65) The “negative land use impacts” that Dr. Gray referred to were the concerns expressed by ILA witnesses about the impacts of the Project on their individual properties. However, Rock Island contends that it has shown it has appropriate plans in place -- including its obligations under the Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement -- to mitigate, remediate and, where necessary, compensate for, the issues identified by the ILA landowner witnesses. (RI RB at 65)

Rock Island also contends that the land use impacts of the Rock Island transmission line in Illinois, which will connect 4,000 MW of wind generation facilities located in northwest Iowa and nearby areas, will be much less than the land use impacts of constructing 4,000 MW of new wind farms in Illinois. (RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 64) Finally, Rock Island states that the Project will assist the PJM states in addition to Illinois in meeting their RPS requirements, Mr. Moland’s and Dr. McDermott’s studies specifically measured the Project’s substantial benefits for Illinois, and that Staff witness Zuraski’s analyses were also specific to Illinois. (RI RB at 65-66, citing RI Exs. 3.3 at 1-3; 3.5 at 2-3; 4 Rev. at 2024; and Staff Ex. 10 at 6-33)

ILA’s “second reason” is that in the absence of actual subscribers, Rock Island’s assumed traits and characteristics about generators that could potentially connect to the Project cannot be substantiated. (ILA IB at 25, 26) Rock Island claims its expectation that all the generators connected to the Project will be wind generators is reasonable. (RI RB at 66) With respect to ILA’s argument that “we do not know the operating or other characteristics of any wind farms that may materialize” (ILA IB at 26), Rock Island states that the operating characteristics of the wind farms used in Mr. Moland’s studies and in Mr. Zuraski’s studies were taken from the Eastern Wind Integration and Transmission Study (“EWITS study”) that was conducted by a leading meteorological firm, AWS Truewind, under the sponsorship of the National Renewable Energy Laboratory (“NREL”), to create production data for potential wind farms located throughout the Eastern Interconnection. According to Rock Island, these production data were created using detailed computer models of weather patterns and have been used by numerous utilities and RTOs, including PJM, the Southwest Power Pool and the New England Independent System Operator, in their wind generation integration studies. Rock Island states that the principal and most important “operating characteristic” of the wind farms to be constructed in the Resource Area is the wind energy profile (i.e., the amount of electricity production), which is based on the wind speeds in the area. In addition to the information from the EWITS data set, wind speed information is available from publicly available wind maps produced by the NREL and AWS Truewind based on computerized weather models developed by the National Weather Service. (RI RB at 66, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 5-6, 11-12)

Rock Island also states that in performing its cost-benefit studies for the MISO MVP lines, MISO made assumptions about the locations of new wind generation based on where the lowest cost generation could be sited, and did not include in its assumptions only wind generators with signed contracts or interconnection agreements; rather, MISO used similar third-party data sources to those used by Rock Island to identify locations where wind generation is likely to be developed. (RI RB at 67, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 45-46)

ILA's "third reason" is that Rock Island has reserved the right to seek to switch the Project from merchant status to one in which its costs are allocated to Illinois electricity consumers. (ILA IB at 25, 26-28) Rock Island reiterates that it has no plans to seek to recover the costs of the Project from retail customers by cost allocation to load through RTO cost recovery processes, and has proposed a CPCN condition on cost allocation. (RI RB at 67-68, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 29 and 10.26 at 2422)

In response to ILA's contention that certain questions remain unanswered with respect to Rock Island's proposed cost allocation condition, RICL argues that ILA failed to offer any constructive suggestions or comments on the condition. In response to ILA's assertion that it is unknown what section of the PUA would govern a subsequent proceeding initiated by Rock Island seeking cost allocation treatment, what showing Rock Island would be required to make, and the time period within which the Commission would have to make its decision (ILA IB at 28), RI claims: (1) The condition is a condition to a CPCN issued pursuant to §8-406, therefore the subsequent proceeding would be pursuant to §8-406 and the overall standard would be the public convenience and necessity, under which the Commission has broad discretion; (2) As Mr. Berry testified, the Commission would have to determine that the benefits of the Project to consumers exceed its costs to consumers in order to determine whether Rock Island should be allowed to seek cost allocation through the RTO processes; and (3) Rock Island has not proposed any limit on the amount of time within which the Commission would have to conduct the proceeding and reach a decision. (RI RB at 68-69)

Rock Island next responds to ILA's "fourth reason," that being a concern that Rock Island is not providing a decommissioning fund or other financial security to help cover decommissioning costs and land reclamation costs in the event the Project fails and is no longer used. (ILA IB at 25, 28-29) Rock Island states that its standard easement agreement includes a commitment to remove any structures in place when the Project ceases operations and to restore the land that was subject to the easement. (RB at 69, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 65) Further, Rock Island states that it has agreed to the Staff financing condition, which precludes Rock Island from commencing to construct transmission facilities on easement property unless and until Rock Island has raised the capital needed to finance the entire cost of constructing the Project. Rock Island argues that this condition prevents the risk of Rock Island beginning construction of the transmission facilities on landowner properties but running out of money to complete construction. Further, lenders will independently review the construction plans and budget and determine that Rock Island has raised, in total, sufficient funds to complete

construction of the Project, before they will commit to advancing any of the funds. (RI RB at 70 citing RI Ex. 0.14 Rev. at 4-7 and 10.26 at 10)

Rock Island also states that its parent company has analyzed, for the transmission project of another subsidiary using structures and conductor of the same material and weight as will be used on the Rock Island Project, the scrap and salvage value of transmission structures, conductors and equipment compared to the cost of removing transmission structures and restoring the land at the structure sites, and found that the salvage value of the structures, conductor and other components equaled or exceeded the cost of removal, so that proceeds from selling materials and equipment, even if just for scrap, can be expected to cover the cost of removal and restoration. (RI RB at 70, citing RI Ex. 211 Rev. at 48; and 10.14 Rev. at 65)

According to Rock Island, ILA's "fifth and final reason" is that the modeling of temporary reductions in LMPs fails to establish that the Project will promote electricity market competition in Illinois. (ILA IB at 25, 29-30) Rock Island responds that this criticism is "generic" and could be made in response to any showing that a transmission line reduces wholesale power prices. (RI RB at 71) Rock Island also states that Mr. Moland's and Dr. McDermott's decision to base their analyses of the impacts of the Project on LMPs and wholesale electricity costs to serve load in Illinois for only the first five years the Project is in operation was a conservative assumption, which reflects the difficulty of forecasting the specific actions of other generation market participants far into the future. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 29-30) Further, while ILA characterizes these savings as "temporary reductions in LMPs," RICL asserts that they are substantial savings for customers, amounting to \$667 million to \$1.221 billion in net present value electricity cost savings (depending on the future scenario considered) over the first five years of the Project's operation. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 32) Additionally, Mr. Berry testified, with respect to the Staff financial model which modeled the revenue requirements for the Project and the connected wind generators over a 40-year period, that LMP savings should be reflected over the same period. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 50) Rock Island ~~not~~ states that the Moland-McDermott analysis is the same analysis Dr. McDermott presented in a recent transmission line CPCN case where the Commission concluded that the transmission line would promote the development of an effectively-competitive electricity market. (RI RB at 71, citing Order in Docket 1-0661)

Rock Island further asserts that although ILA contends the Project does not produce "low entry and exit barriers" and "the absence of market power" that are characteristic of effectively competitive electricity markets (ILA IB at 29-30), the Project will in fact improve the Illinois electricity markets in those respects. (RI RB at 71-72, citing RI Exs. 1.0 at 24-25 and 0.0 at 11) Rock Island claims the introduction of 64,000 MW of new capacity accessing the northern Illinois market will check or reduce the market power of incumbent generators. Rock Island asserts that in addition to his analysis based on LMP and wholesale demand cost reductions, Dr. McDermott also conducted a separate analysis using the FERC's Delivered Price Test. RICL claims the analysis demonstrated the Project will increase the amount of economic capacity that can compete to serve load in the Illinois market. (*Id.* at 72, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 3, 17-19, 32-36) Rock Island states that the Project will increase the amount of REC capacity (capacity to

produce RECs) and volume of RECs produced available to the Illinois and regional markets, which should exert downward pressure on REC prices in Illinois. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4 Rev. at 1416, 31 3639; and 10.14 Rev. at 7)

Response to ComEd

In response to ComEd's argument that Rock Island has failed to demonstrate that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market (ComEd IB at 21-30), Rock Island states that ComEd's arguments can be reduced to a single point: that the benefits of the Project are based on speculative projections. Rock Island asserts that ComEd does not appear to be disputing the analytical method used by Dr. McDermott and Mr. Moland, which Rock Island believes is essentially the same methodology being used by ComEd to justify its Grand Prairie Gateway transmission project in Docket 130657. (*Id.* at 73 citing T. 96-908)

Rock Island states that ComEd was free to run alternative versions of Rock Island's economic benefits analyses, using PROMD, with assumptions that ComEd considered more appropriate than those used by Rock Island and its witnesses, but ComEd chose not to do so. In contrast, Rock Island updated its studies or provided additional model sensitivities in response to concerns raised by ComEd and other parties with respect to Rock Island's benefits analyses. Rock Island states that none of these updates and sensitivity runs found anything but clear benefits from the Project. (RI RB at 73-74)

In response to ComEd's argument that the Project has no contracted customers and no committed lenders and investors for the construction phase (ComEd IB at 24), Rock Island states that it has shown there is "immense" potential for development of high capacity factor, low-cost wind generation resources in the Resource Area. (RI IB at 34-42, 49-53; RB at 74-75) Rock Island claims it has also shown there is great interest in the investment community in investing in merchant transmission projects, and that the project finance approach that Rock Island will use to raise the capital needed to construct the Project has been successfully used to raise billions of dollars of capital for electric transmission and other energy industry and energy infrastructure projects. (RDraft order at 889, citing B at 104-115)

In response to ComEd's observation that the Production Tax Credit ("PTC") for wind generators expired effective December 31, 2013 (ComEd IB at 24), Rock Island asserts that neither its economic analysis nor its projections as to the amount of wind generation that will connect to the western end of the Project assume or are based on continuation of the PTC. Rock Island also states that Congress has renewed the PTC on numerous occasions in the past, with some of the renewals being retroactive. (RI RB at 75-76; see also RI Ex. 4 at 14)

Rock Island responded to ComEd's argument that Rock Island has not determined how the transmission line will be connected to the ComEd-owned transmission facilities at the eastern end of the Project. (ComEd IB at 24) Rock Island states that although it discussed certain other options in testimony, it is only requesting the configuration for the AC Section of the Project described in its Petition, specifically, three-345 kV AC

transmission lines -- two of them on a single circuit and the third on a separate circuit -- from the eastern converter station to Rock Island-owned transformation facilities to be placed on property to be acquired from a third party located outside Collins Substation, and a 36kV connection into the Collins Substation. (RI IB at 12; RB at 6-77; Petition ¶58; Ex. 2.0 at 5-6, 33) Rock Island states that the PJM interconnection studies will determine the specific requirements for the electrical interconnection of Rock Island's facilities into the Collins Substation; and that the physical location of Rock Island's transformer facilities outside of the substation is not relevant to this determination. (RI RB at 77 citing REx. 215 at 2)

Rock Island responded to what it refers to as ComEd's "argument" that Rock Island has not yet obtained the comparable approval for the Project from the Iowa Utilities Board ("IUB"). (ComEd IB at 24) RICL argues that there is nothing in the PUA which provides that an entity must have obtained all necessary approvals from all other applicable regulatory bodies before applying for a CPCN by the Commission. (RI RB at 77)

Rock Island responded to ComEd's criticism of Rock Island's assumption that the generators connected to the Project's western converter station will be all wind generators, given that the FERC's grant of negotiated rate authority to Rock Island requires it to serve any eligible customer regardless of generation type. (ComEd IB at 25-26) Rock Island contends that the FERC's ruling means only that Rock Island cannot exclude non-wind generators; it does not mean that any non-wind generators are likely to want to purchase transmission service on the Project. Rock Island states it has provided persuasive evidence to show that only wind generators will want to connect to and use the Project, because only wind generators have a cost advantage in locating in the Resource Area and using the Project to deliver their energy output to northern Illinois and PJM. (RI B at 52; see also RI Exceptions at 14-15)

Rock Island responded to ComEd's argument that Rock Island witness Mr. Moland, in conducting a sensitivity analysis that assumed 50% of the generation connecting to the Project would be natural gas generation, did not "consider or evaluate why it is, on balance, least cost to deliver gas-fired power 500 miles to Illinois as opposed to simply building it here." (ComEd IB at 25) Rock Island states that Mr. Moland was not tasked to determine why it would be least cost to build gas-fired generation in the Resource Area and have its output transported to northern Illinois; he was simply asked to determine the LMP and wholesale demand cost savings and emissions reductions if, as suggested by ComEd and other parties, a substantial amount of new gas generation were to be constructed in the Resource Area in order to use the Project. Rock Island states it would not be cost-effective to construct new natural gas generation in the Resource Area and transport its output to Illinois, rather than building the new gas generation in Illinois. (RI IB at 52; RB at 78 Ex 1014 Rev. at 43)

In response to ComEd's contention that the wind-based hourly energy profile used to develop Rock Island's economic analyses is not supported by the record (ComEd IB at 26), Rock Island asserts that the profile used in the analyses was based on recognized government and industry data sources and that its development was explained by Rock Island witness Mr. Berry in the record. (RI RB at 79)

In response to ComEd's contention that it is unreasonable to assume that (i) 4,000 MW of new wind generation will come on line at the same time in response to the Project, and (ii) the addition of new capacity will not change plans for other projects coming on line in the 2016-2020 period (ComEd IB at 29-30), Rock Island claims the assumption that 4,000 MW of new wind capacity will come online by the time the Project is ready for operation is reasonable because the development and construction time for a wind farm is much shorter than that of transmission lines. (RI Ex10.0 at 12; RI RB at 79)

In response to ComEd's criticisms of RICL's assumption that the addition of this new capacity will not change plans for other projects coming on line in the 2016-2020 period, Rock Island cites Dr. McDermott's testimony that it is reasonable to assume that after this initial, near-term period, plans for other generation projects may change in response to the appearance of the Project and the associated new wind generation. This is for this reason that Dr. McDermott conservatively based his economic analysis solely on the LMP savings and wholesale electricity cost reductions that the Project and the associated new generation will produce in the first five years of operation. (RI RB at 80-81; REX. 4 RB at 20-21, 29-30)

Rock Island responded to ComEd's argument that Dr. McDermott's economic analyses erroneously assumed that the costs of building and maintaining the Project are paid for by subscribing transmission customers and do not have to be offset against the Project's benefits. (ComEd IB at 27) Rock Island states that contrary to ComEd's assertions, the Moland-McDermott analysis does treat the wholesale energy payments paid to generators connected to the Project as a reduction in benefits to consumers. Moland and McDermott compared Illinois demand cost (which is the sum of all payments to generators, i.e., the sum for the year of the LMP in each hour multiplied by the energy supplied to meet load in each hour) in scenarios with and without the Project and the connected generators. According to Rock Island, the net consumer benefit that Moland and McDermott estimated is equal to (i) the base demand cost (without the Project) minus (ii) the demand cost with the Project, which includes all payments to generators connected to the Project. According to RICL, Mr. Moland's PROMOD analyses showed that the Project and the new generation using it to deliver energy into Illinois will lower the market clearing price. (RIBI at 4344; Ex3.3 at 2RB at 8)

Rock Island states that all generators, including the generators connected to the Project, will be paid that same market clearing price. Accordingly, the new, low-cost wind generators connected to the Project can both lower the price of energy by adding lower-cost supply and recover their costs (including their transmission service costs) by selling their output into the PJM market at the market clearing price. Rock Island asserts that these two results are in no way exclusive. (RI RB at 8182)

Rock Island "points out" that (i) wind generators have no "energy" costs and can bid their output into the PJM market at zero or near-zero marginal cost, and (ii) by bidding in at zero or near-zero marginal cost, the wind generators will "almost always" be selected by the grid operator as resources to be dispatched. PJM's Security Constrained Economic Dispatch ("SCED") operates to determine which generators are dispatched to minimize the cost of electricity to consumers while maintaining security of the grid. (RI

RB at 8, citing Exs. 2.15 at 478; 10.26 at 15. Because other (thermal) generators bid into the market at a positive marginal cost, the market clearing price set by the grid operator almost always will be above zero. For example, Mr. Moland's PROMOD analyses purport to show, under the "Business as Usual" scenario, that the average LMP in PJM Illinois in the first year of the Project's operation is \$33.90 per MWh with the Project and \$36.46 per MWh without the Project. In the fifth year of the Project's operation, the LMP in PJM Illinois is \$3.68 per MWh with the Project and \$45.67 per MWh without the Project. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 3 at 2)

With zero "energy" costs, the revenues that the wind generators receive for their electricity, at the market clearing price, goes to recover their capital and maintenance costs and their transmission charges -- even though their participation in the market lowers the market-clearing price. According to Rock Island, in addition to the revenues they receive from wholesale market sales of energy, wind generators will receive additional revenues from selling RECs and may also receive revenues from selling capacity. (*Id.*) Rock Island also asserts that the analyses performed using the revenue requirements model developed by Commission Staff demonstrate that revenues received by the wind generators from selling energy and capacity are likely to be sufficient to recover the costs of the Project and the connected wind farms. Rock Island states that these analyses show that the Project and the connected generation produce net present value revenue requirement reductions in almost all cases, which means that no additional revenues beyond these market based revenues are needed to recover the costs of the wind farms and the Project. (*Id.* at 82-82, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 39-40 and 10.29) Further, the analyses performed using the Staff "financial model" showed that, considering the range of scenarios analyzed, the Project's benefits exceed its costs by billions of dollars on a net present value basis. (RI at 83)

Rock Island disputed ComEd's argument that Rock Island has not taken into account the operating guides that PJM may impose on the Project to address reliability concerns identified by PJM and which, according to ComEd, will restrict the amount of energy that can be transported on the line (ComEd IB at 26-27, 29). Rock Island claims it has demonstrated that the potential operating guide identified in PJM's August 2013 SIS Report is feasible and achievable. Rock Island provided a "detailed, step-by-step explanation" of the potential operating procedure requiring redispatch of the generation connected to the Project within 30 minutes, showing that this operating procedure, if it in fact is required by PJM, is feasible and readily achievable within 30 minutes. (RI IB at 91-93; RB 83-84, Ex 215 at 26-32; Ex 220)

Rock Island claims it also demonstrated that the other potential reliability issues identified in PJM's August 2013 SIS can be satisfactorily addressed by the installation of additional fast-acting voltage support equipment, which Rock Island plans to install and has included in the Project cost estimate; these other potential reliability issues will not require operating limitations on the Project. Dr. Galli went through each potential reliability issue identified in the PJM August 2013 SIS report and explained how each potential issue would be mitigated, whether through network upgrades, the installation of dynamic reactive power equipment on the Project, the operation of PJM's SCED, the implementation of a specific operating procedure, or a combination of these approaches.

(RI IB at 86-91; RB at 84; RI Exs. 2.15 at 14-26; and 2.18) Rock Island Ex. 2.18 is a table prepared by Dr. Galli which purportedly lists each potential reliability issues identified in the PJM August 2013 SIS, the technical resolution of the issue, the economic impact of the technical resolution on the Project, and where in the evidence each issue and its resolution is discussed. (RI RB at 84) Rock Island disputed ComEd's argument that Mr. Naumann is a more qualified witness than Dr. Galli on the question of whether the operating limitation indicated by the PJM August 2013 SIS— in the event of outage of a ComEd 765 kV line connecting to the Collins Substation -- is feasible. (ComEd IB at 29) Rock Island states that Dr. Galli holds a Ph.D. in Electrical Engineering, is a Senior Member of the Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, and has over 15 years of experience in the electric transmission industry in both technical and managerial roles including power system planning and operations. His experience includes "substantial work" with HVDC transmission lines. (RI Ex. 2.15 at 1-2) Dr. Galli's analyses in this case of the possible need for operating restrictions to meet PJM requirements were supported by the work of Siemens, Rock Island's technology vendor for the Project's converter stations and a "world leader" in HVDC technology with over 17,000 MW of HVDC capacity installed worldwide. (RI RB at 84-85)

Rock Island states that studies conducted by Siemens demonstrate that the need for most, and possibly all, of the potential operating restrictions identified in the PJM August 2013 SIS can be eliminated by the dynamic reactive power equipment that Rock Island will install on the Project. (RI Ex. 2.15 at 11, 19-20; RI RB at 85) Finally, Rock Island states that the record shows that a senior executive of PJM told a senior executive of Exelon, in writing, that based on PJM's prior operating experience, generator redispatch to reduce the injection level from 3,500 MW to 700 MW could be completed within 30 minutes of the triggering event. (RI Ex. 2.17 at 3; IB at 88-89; RB at 86; see also RI Exemptions at 15)

Moreover, RICL asserts, the economic benefits of the Rock Island Project are based on the delivery of low-cost renewable energy from wind generators in the Resource Area to PJM. Its studies assume that the Project will deliver about 15,000,000 MWh of electricity on an annual basis, which represents about a 49% utilization factor for the line. Thus, any implication that the Project must be delivering 3,500 MW into PJM all times in order to produce its anticipated economic benefits would be erroneous. (RI RB at 8-87)

PROMOD, the modeling software used by Mr. Moland, explicitly incorporates transmission limits based on North American Electric Reliability Corporation power flow cases, and uses an economic dispatch of generation subject to reliability constraints that mimics the operation of the PJM SCED. Therefore, the substantial benefits calculated by Mr. Moland, based on the Project's delivery of low-cost energy, include the limits of the PJM grid to accept the Project's energy deliveries. (RI RB at 8-88, citing REx. 3.0 at 3, 5-6, 9; Ex. 2.18; see also RI Exemptions at 16)

Rock Island responds to ComEd's "unfounded" assertion that Rock Island has failed to include in its economic studies network upgrades originally assigned to Rock Island that will cost hundreds of millions of dollars because of the PJM retool facilities

study, which -- according to ComEd -- will be required if generators want to actually inject levels of energy like that assumed in RI's economic models. (ComEd IB at 28-29) Rock Island states that PJM's August 2013 re-tool SIS showed that only \$2 million of network upgrades are needed. According to RICL, this outcome was not the result of PJM re-assigning system upgrade costs to other market participants, as ComEd suggests, but rather was the result of substantially revised and updated study assumptions made by PJM. Rock Island states that the only evidence ComEd cites for its assertion are two lines from Mr. Naumann's rebuttal testimony that make a very general reference to unspecified network upgrades required to operate above 700 MW of FTIR, and one answer in cross-examination. (RI RB at 89, citing RI Ex. 2.11 Rev. at 12, 15-18 see also RI Exceptions at 16)

In Section IV.A.1.4 of its reply brief, RICL takes issue with ComEd's argument that the Project is not necessary to provide adequate, reliable and efficient service to customers. (ComEd IB at 302)

As part of its argument, Rock Island disputed ComEd's assertion that there is no evidence that without the Project, customers will be unable to access adequate generation or the types of generation and/or RECs required to satisfy the Illinois RPS. (ComEd IB at 32) Rock Island states that the amounts of electricity from renewable resources needed to meet the RPS requirements of Illinois and other PJM states when they reach their maximum levels -- in 2025 for Illinois -- are exceeded the currently installed renewable generation capacity in the region. (RI RB at 92, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 15-18; and WOW Exs. 1.0 at 8-9, 22, 1.9, and 3.0 at 5) Second, assuming that sufficient additional wind generation could be built in Illinois or Indiana to meet the 2025 RPS requirements, RICL claims the electricity and RECs provided would be higher-cost than the electricity and RECs that would be produced by new wind generation in the Resource Area, which has higher average wind speeds and therefore higher capacity factors and lower costs per MWh generated. (*Id.*, citing REx. 10.0 at 7-8, 20)

Finally, Rock Island states that ComEd's argument is that because the Illinois RPS can be satisfied by the purchase of RECs from Illinois or adjoining states without a requirement that the electricity be delivered into Illinois, the new wind generation plants that could be developed in northwest Iowa could sell their RECs to Illinois buyers without delivering their electricity into Illinois, and therefore do not need the Project. (ComEd IB at 2, citing ComEd Ex. 3.0 at 6) Rock Island responds that ComEd's argument ignores the fact that new wind generation will not be developed in the Resource Area unless new transmission infrastructure such as the Project is constructed to connect the Resource Area with load and population centers like northern Illinois and thereby enable the wind generators to deliver their electricity to and sell it into a market where there is a demand for it. (RI RB at 92-93, citing RI Exs. 1.0 at 24-25 and 10.0 at 6-7, 9-11; and WOW Ex. 1.0 at 10-12)

Response to Staff

In response to Staff, Rock Island notes that the final two sentences in the section of Staff's Initial Brief on §8-406(b)(1) state, "Staff believes that the evidence supports a finding that the Project would promote an effectively competitive electricity market, but that the preponderance of evidence in favor of such a finding is not a strong preponderance and is subject to "considerable uncertainty." Staff notes that there is no evidence suggesting that the Project would prevent an even greater degree of competition being attained through an alternative project or some combination of alternative projects." (RI RB at 93, citig Staff IB at 6)

Rock Island also cites the following language on pages 24-25 of Staff's Initial Brief:

Staff witness Zuraski testified that, based on his evaluation, he expects that the Project's benefits would outweigh its costs. (Staff Ex. 3.0, 5.) He further expects that the additional costs of [Rock Island]-dependent wind farms in the Resource Area would not significantly exceed the maximum allowable budget for incremental renewable resources expenditures by utilities and ARES in Illinois. *Id.* Both of these factors favor a finding that the benefits of the Project are 'needful and useful to the public,' and that they are likely to be at least commensurate with the costs of the Project. On the other hand, Mr. Zuraski testified that his analysis is subject to considerable uncertainty. *Id.*

Rock Island argues that despite its somewhat "equivocal nature," Staff's conclusion, standing alone, is sufficient basis for the Commission to find that the Project satisfies §8-406(b)(1). Rock Island also states that Staff's conclusion is based "solely" on Mr. Zuraski's original analyses that were presented in his direct testimony. Rock Island contends that Staff's statement that the Project's net benefits are subject to "considerable uncertainty" does not reflect the full record in this case. Rock Island states that, using Staff's financial model, Rock Island witness Mr. Berry ran additional sets of analyses with certain corrections and updates.

In total, Mr. Berry made seven updates or assumption changes to Staff's model, and otherwise left it unchanged. Mr. Berry: (1) modeled the Project's transmission charges as paid by wind generator customers; (2) added the latest interconnection cost information for new wind generation in Illinois, based on the latest data for the PJM interconnection queue; (3) updated the wind generation capital costs in the model based on the latest data from Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory's 2012 Wind Technologies Market Report; (4) revised the model to use PJM's capacity value methodology for wind generation; (5) corrected several tax treatments in the model; (6) updated the Project's capital cost to reflect Rock Island's latest estimate; and (7) changed the number of years of LMP savings reflected in the model from 5 years to 40 years, so that the period of LMP savings matched the period over which the Project's capital costs were assumed to be recovered. (RI RB at 94, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 6-53, and 0.26 at 39)

Rock Island states that Mr. Zuraski had the opportunity to comment on changes (1) through (5) in his rebuttal testimony and did not take issue with them. Rock Island states that change (6) was an “uncontroversial” update made after Mr. Zuraski filed his rebuttal testimony. Rock Island says the only change with which Mr. Zuraski did take issue was item (7), and in response, Mr. Berry also ran analyses with only five years of LMP savings incorporated as preferred by Mr. Zuraski. (*Id.* at 94-95, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 38)

Rock Island claims the results of these updated model runs, including only the changes with which Mr. Zuraski did not take issue, show that the uncertainty cited by Staff is actually inconsiderable, because the average benefits to consumers are many billions of dollars and the Project is the least cost alternative in over 90% of the sensitivity cases analyzed. The average consumer benefit of the Project (net present value revenue requirements savings) was \$6.9 billion under Staff’s “Model A” and \$8.6 billion under Staff’s “Model B,” using a 5% discount rate, which Mr. Zuraski also used. Further, under Staff “Model A,” the “Rock Island Project + Iowa Wind” scenario had a lower revenue requirement (compared to the “Illinois Wind” scenario) in the “base case” and in 93% to 97% of the sensitivity cases, depending on the discount rate used. (RI RB at 95, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 38-40)

Rock Island also contends that its merchant business model means that RI and its investors, not the public, take the risk of incorrect future projections. (Rock Island RB at 95)

RI addressed a statement in Staff’s Initial Brief that Mr. Zuraski questioned Rock Island’s inclusion, in its analysis of the Project’s benefits, of the increase in employment, revenues of manufacturing and service enterprises, landowner wealth and State and local tax revenues that will result from construction and operation of the Project and the associated wind farms, as detailed in the economic impact study presented by Rock Island witness Dr. Loomis. Staff then quotes Dr. Loomis’s response on this point, which “makes it clear” that his economic impact analysis “is a separate but complementary analysis to the other benefits of the Project described by other Rock Island witnesses.” Rock Island believes that at this point there is no issue with Staff as to how the economic impacts of the Project, estimated in Dr. Loomis’s study, should be taken into account. (RI RB at 99 citing Staff IB at 24)

Rock Island takes issue with Staff’s “uninformative characterization” of Dr. McDermott’s and Mr. Berry’s testimony on the appropriate economic analysis where Staff states that, “In effect, these RICL witnesses argue that the Commission need not concern itself with the cost or the viability of RICL’s Project because RICL is a ‘merchant transmission company’ and not a traditional public utility.” (Staff IB at 27)

In response, Rock Island states Dr. McDermott testified that the competitive market will determine whether the Project is needed, justified and least cost by the decisions of generators and wholesale power purchasers to utilize the Project and transport power. (RI Ex. 4.2 at 10) Rock Island “points out” that Dr. McDermott’s analysis focuses on the

prices actually paid by consumers, which is not the same as ignoring costs. (RI RB at 100, citing RI Ex. 10.26 Rev. at 2 see also RI Exemptions at 8)

Rock Island addressed Staff's statement that ComEd witness Mr. Naumann "described how the cost of wind farms interconnecting to [Rock Island] could be 10 times what Mr. Berry cited as the cost of connecting Illinois wind farms to the existing PJM grid." (Staff IB at 28) Rock Island states that in making the calculations that supported this assertion, Mr. Naumann selected the two potential wind farm sites -- out of 16 listed on Rock Island Ex. 10.19 -- that were the farthest distance from Rock Island's western converter station site, and so his calculation was "deliberately skewed." (RI RB at 100-101, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 30) Second, Staff "apparently missed" that Mr. Naumann's calculation was based on erroneous information in Rock Island Exhibit 10.19 about the locations of potential wind farms in the Resource Area which was corrected in Rock Island Exhibit 10.19 Rev. According to Rock Island, when Mr. Naumann took this correction into account and revised his calculation, his figure of connection costs of \$800,000 per MW for the two wind farms in the Resource Area that he had analyzed was reduced to \$100,000 per MW (Tr. 888-889), which "simple math" shows reduces "10 times the cost of connecting Illinois wind farms to the existing PJM grid" to a much more modest 1.25 times. (RI RB at 99-100)

Third, Rock Island states that Mr. Naumann's numbers were further skewed because he assumed each wind farm would build its own generator tie line, when in fact, groups of nearby wind farms would likely share the costs of a tie line, thereby reducing the tie-line costs per MW of wind generation capacity. Mr. Berry testified that based on his experience, a more reasonable estimate of connection costs for wind farms in the Resource Area would be \$80/kW (\$80,000/MW), which is similar to the generation tie line costs for wind farms in Illinois and Indiana. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 28-31)

In summarizing ComEd's position, Staff stated that ComEd witness Naumann stated that hundreds of millions of dollars of upgrade costs may be required for the Project. (Staff IB at 41) Rock Island responds that Staff cited Mr. Naumann's direct testimony, which reflected the November 2012 PJM SIS for the Project; whereas, PJM issued the August 2013 re-tool SIS which concluded that only \$24 million of system upgrades are required. Rock Island states that these costs have been included in the current Project cost estimate of \$1.833 billion. (RI RB at 101, citing RI Exs. 2.11 Rev. at 11-12; 0.14 Rev. at 36; 10.26 at 37)

Staff also cited Mr. Naumann's testimony that although the transmission capacity of the Project is 3,500 MW, Rock Island has only requested 1,192 MW of FTIR into PJM. RI responds that the economic benefits of the Project are based on the delivery of low-cost energy, not a constant 3,500 MW of capacity, and therefore do not require that RI have 3,500 MW of FTIR into PJM. (*Id.* at 101-102)

Rock Island disputed Staff's assertion that "existing and future MISO-approved projects, like transmission projects anywhere else in the United States, can be considered substitutes for the [Rock Island] Project." (Staff IB at 46) First, Rock Island states that the existing MISO-approved transmission projects -- the MISO MVPs -- are not substitutes

for the Project; these projects have different objectives and will accomplish different things. Rock Island states that the MISO MVPs are intended, among other things, to enable the construction of new renewable generation to meet RPS goals in the MISO footprint. According to Rock Island, the rationale for the MISO MVPs does not include providing renewable energy to northern Illinois or the PJM system; nor do the MISO MVPs increase transfer capacity from the wind-rich areas of MISO into PJM in an amount sufficient to displace the need for the Project. Rock Island states that the MISO MVPs create additional transfer capability into PJM equal to only about 12% of the capacity of the Rock Island Project, and therefore, would be able to serve only a small fraction of PJM demand. (RI RB at 10-103, citing RI Exs. 0.14 Rev. at 561, and 106 at 35

Second, Rock Island states that a transmission project “anywhere else in the United States” cannot be a substitute for the Project, and Staff does not explain how this could be the case. Rock Island states if Staff is intending to convey that under the Illinois RPS, Illinois utilities can buy RECs from Illinois or adjoining states -- and ARES can buy RECs from anywhere within MISO or PJM -- then a transmission line “anywhere in the United States” may be a partial substitute for the Project to the extent that such transmission line stimulates the development of new wind generation in states from which either Illinois utilities or Illinois ARES can buy RECs to meet their Illinois RPS requirements. However, Rock Island argues, RECs produced by wind generators located in areas with higher average wind speeds can be expected to be lower cost than RECs produced by wind generators in areas with lower average wind speeds because the basic economics of producing electricity are superior at higher wind speed sites. (RI RB at 103, citing RI Ex10.0 at 3

Rock Island next argues that only a transmission line delivering energy into Illinois, such as the Project, will allow new generating capacity to access the Illinois electricity markets and increase competition in those markets and provide, potentially, lower cost supplies of electricity to Illinois, as the Project will do. (RRB at 104) Rock Island further argues that the Project will enable and stimulate the construction of significant new, high-capacity factor, cost-effective wind generation resources in the Resource Area; a transmission line “anywhere in the United States” will not. (*Id.*)

Rock Island asserts that in evaluating Staff’s statement that a transmission line “anywhere in the United States” would be a substitute for the Project, the Commission should consider the goals and objectives of the General Assembly in establishing the RPS provisions in the IPA Act. Rock Island states that the legislative findings and declarations for the IPA Act call for “procuring a diverse electricity supply portfolio” that “includes cost-effective renewable resources in that portfolio” in order to “ensure the lowest total cost over time for adequate, reliable, efficient, and environmentally sustainable electric service” and “decreas[e] environmental impacts.” (RI RB at 104-105), citing 20 ILCS 3855/1-5(5) and (6)) Rock Island submits that it was not the General Assembly’s intent in enacting the RPS requirements to simply require Illinois electric utilities and ARES to buy RECs, from “anywhere in the United States,” equal to a stated percentage of their MWh sales; rather, the intent was to force the inclusion of significant amounts of electricity from renewable resources in the electricity supply portfolio serving

Illinois consumers and to stimulate the actual use of electricity from renewable resources to serve electricity requirements in Illinois. (*Id.*)

Rock Island responds to Staff's statement that "Dr. McDermott's analysis actually does not show how the Project directly promotes the development of a competitive market." (Staff IB at 49) Rock Island claims Dr. McDermott's analysis showed that the Project will enable thousands of MWs of new generation resources to access the electricity markets in Illinois and compete to serve load, and that the amount of "economic capacity" available to serve load in Illinois, based on the FERC's Delivered Price Test, will increase. Rock Island states that because the new generation resources will be lower cost, as evidenced by the reduction in LMPs and wholesale demand costs they will produce, there will be downward pressure on market prices. In addition, the amount of REC capacity for Illinois and the region will increase. (RI RB at 105, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 2-4, 3-33, 3-39) Rock Island argues that an increase in capacity competing to serve demand, and downward pressure on market-clearing prices, are indicators of the further development of an effectively competitive electricity market. Rock Island states that these data are also indicators of a competitive market that operates efficiently (because the introduction of new, lower-cost competitors lowers prices) and is equitable to customers -- because the reductions in LMPs and wholesale costs to serve load will be ultimately reflected in the prices paid by retail electricity customers. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 5-6, 8-12)

Other Factors Relating to Public Convenience and Necessity

Although not discussed in its BOE, Rock Island's Exceptions contain "proposed text" relating to "other factors bearing on public convenience and necessity." (RI Exceptions at 1821)

Among other things, Rock Island states that the Project will be "a significant employment driver in Illinois during its construction." (*Id.* at 20, citing RI Exs. 5.0 at 1-2, 4, and 5.2)

Rock Island further states that it will build the Project in Illinois under project labor agreements with labor unions including the IBEW, the International Union of Operating Engineers and the Laborers' International Union of North America. (*Id.* at 20-21, citing RI Ex. 1.7 at 12) Rock Island cites testimony by James Bates on behalf of IBEW that "the creation of quality union jobs is important to the state in this time of economic recovery" and that "construction and installation of the Project facilities in Illinois, including the construction and installation of the converter station in Cannahon, Illinois, will be a very substantial construction project in Illinois" and "will be beneficial to the overall economy of Illinois." (*Id.* at 21, citing IBEW Ex. 1.0 at 4-5)

B. Staff Position

1. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service

The first heading in Section IV.A.1 of Staff's initial brief is titled, "Whether the Project is necessary to provide adequate reliable, efficient service." Staff witness Yassir Rashid concluded that the proposed project is not needed to provide electric service adequacy, efficiency, or reliability. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 8) He said "RICL's main argument for the proposed project is that it will promote the development of competitive electricity markets..." According to Staff, RICL does not argue or demonstrate that the reliability of the electric transmission system in Illinois will be compromised if the proposed project is not built. (Staff IB at 20, citing Staff Ex. 1.0 at 8) Furthermore, Staff argues, RICL has not provided an independent study, such as load flow study, from transmission system operators in Illinois, namely PJM and MISO, that would demonstrate the need for the project, or any studies, such as load flow studies, from its witness. (*Id.*; Staff Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 2-3)

Staff says Petitioner "admits" in its testimony that no public need has been established for its proposed project. Specifically, Rock Island witness Berry states that "permanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line to support and justify financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost." (RI Ex. 10.13 at 3-4)

As such, Staff "believes that Rock Island has not demonstrated that the Project is the 'necessary to provide adequate reliable, and efficient service' test based on any tendency of the RICL to maintain or improve the reliability of the electric system in Illinois." (Staff IB at 21)

Staff states that it also examined whether Rock Island demonstrated that the project is necessary within the meaning of Section 8-406(b)(1) in some other way. (Staff IB at 2)

In direct testimony, Mr. Rashid stated that RICL did not provide information on whether it examined alternatives to the proposed project to ensure that the proposed project met the least-cost criterion defined in Section 8-406 of the Act. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 9.) To address Mr. Rashid's point, in his rebuttal testimony, Mr. Galli presented a "hypothetical exercise" that compares a transmission line project similar to the RICL proposed project to different projects that utilize AC transmission lines. (RI Ex. 2.11 at 3-4) Mr. Galli's conclusion of that exercise was that it showed "the clear cost benefit of an HVDC project to an AC project." (*Id.* at 7) Staff states in its initial brief that the hypothetical exercise "did not factor in the increased cost of interconnecting to HVDC transmission lines as opposed to AC transmission lines and the implications of that increased cost given that the proposed project is supposed to offer open access

transmission services.” The Commission notes that Staff does not provide a citation to the record for this statement. (Staff IB at a2)

Mr. Rashid took issue with the potential difficulty that Illinois generator and loads along the DC portion of the transmission line will face both to access and to making sound and economic use of the proposed project. (Staff IB at 21-22, citing Staff Ex.1.0 at 7-8) Mr. Galli stated that RICL plans to “provide open access transmission service” to the proposed project. (RI Ex. 2.0 at 5) In addition, RICL witness David Berry stated, “Rock Island will be obligated to provide non-discriminatory, open access transmission service to all “eligible customers...” (RI Ex. 10.13 at 4)

In its initial brief, Staff argues, “Although RICL plans to provide open access to the transmission line this offer is only feasible outside the HVDC portion of the transmission line.” Staff adds, “Theoretically, interconnection with high voltage alternating current (“HVAC”) generators or other transmission lines along the HVDC portion of the project is attainable; however, it requires installation of AC-to-DC and/or DC-to-AC converters at each location where interconnection with the HVDC transmission line is sought.” Staff further argues that the addition of these converters will increase the interconnection costs significantly, making such an endeavor impractical and economically infeasible, and that “this economic disadvantage will likely hinder Illinois electricity producers’ and electricity users’ ability to access the HVDC transmission line.” (Staff IB at 21-22; Staff Ex. 1.0 at 7-8)

According to Staff, Rock Island’s proposed project is best suited to serve energy producers who access the HVDC transmission line at the west end of the transmission line -- in O’Brien County, Iowa -- and deliver their energy production to consumption centers at the east end of the HVDC transmission line (PJM Interconnection). (*Id.* at 22, citing Staff Ex. 1.0 at 7-8) In that sense, “for optimal use of the proposed project, it should be seen as analogous to a one-way highway with no entry or exit ramps that starts in northwestern Iowa and ends in northeastern Illinois.” (*Id.*) The manner in which the Rock Island line is technically configured “would impose costs on Illinois electric producers -- the installation of AC/DC and/or DC/AC converters at each location at which they wish to interconnect -- that would likely to render use of the facility economically infeasible and thus inequitable to such Illinois producers in practical terms.” (*Id.* at 22-23)

RICL witness David Berry indicated that Rock Island’s latest Project cost estimate is \$1.833 billion. (RI Ex 10.26 at 37) In Staff’s view, RICL has not shown whether this is the least-cost means of satisfying a service need. (Staff B at 23)

Staff states that Mr. Rashid testified that RICL had failed to establish that Project is needed to maintain the reliability of the electric systems in Illinois. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 3, 8) He also testified that it was not clear whether the proposed project, which Rock Island estimates will cost \$2 billion overall, is the least-cost project that would further the cause that RICL identifies for implementing the proposed project. (*Id.* at 9) Mr. Rashid suggested that one such alternative would be an AC transmission line of equal load capacity as Rock Island’s proposed DC line. (*Id.*; Staff IB at 23)

2. Zuraski Analysis

In its initial brief, Staff next addresses the testimony of Staff witness Zuraski. He testified that, to the extent the growing demand for renewable energy cited by Rock Island is based on Illinois renewable portfolio standards, that demand "is bounded and generally incapable of justifying, by itself, new transmission resources such as the RICL Project." (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 7-11) This is because: (1) the Illinois RPS includes budget constraints; (2) physical delivery of energy to Illinois is not a requirement of the Illinois RPS; and (3) the location of renewable energy resources within a state adjoining Illinois (like Iowa) is not required. (*Id.*) On the other hand, Mr. Zuraski noted that the project may be justified on the basis of an economic analysis comparing the Project's benefits and costs. (*Id.*, Staff B at 2324)

Mr. Zuraski stated that the testimony presented by RICL witnesses focuses only on benefits, and fails to compare those benefits to the costs of the Project. (Staff Ex 3.0 at 11) Furthermore, RICL included several "benefits" that Mr. Zuraski said he would exclude from an economic analysis of the benefits and costs of the project. Specifically, he recommended against taking into account Rock Island's claims that project will increase employment, revenues of manufacturing and service enterprises, landowners' wealth, and tax revenues at the state and local levels. (*Id.* at 13-16; Staff IB at 24)

Notwithstanding the exclusion of the effects estimated by Dr. Loomis, Staff witness Zuraski testified that, based on his evaluation, he expects that the Project's benefits would outweigh its costs. (Staff Ex 3.0 at 5) He also expects that the additional costs of RICL-dependent wind farms in the Resource Area would not significantly exceed the maximum allowable budget for incremental renewable resource expenditures by utilities and ARS in Illinois. In his view, both of these factors favor finding that the benefits of the Project are "needful and useful to the public," and that they are likely to be at least commensurate with the costs of the Project. On the other hand, Mr. Zuraski testified that his analysis is subject to considerable uncertainty. (*Id.* at 56, Staff IB at 26)

In his evaluation, Mr. Zuraski employed a sensitivity analysis to determine how sensitive his overall results were to various individual factors, such as Project capital costs, the cost of renewable energy facilities, future market prices for electric energy, and the capacity factor of wind farms. While other inputs were held constant, some of these variables are still subject to uncertainty. (Staff IB at 25 citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 6-46)

For example, Mr. Zuraski assumed the continuation of the \$22 per MWH federal production tax credit, "which, based on NYMEX settlement prices as of May 31, 2013, is roughly two-thirds of the average price of PJM Northern Illinois Hub futures contracts for the 12 month delivery period from June 2013 through May 2014". Staff states, "However, Congress permitted these tax credits to expire on December 31, 2013. If these tax credits are not renewed, it could significantly affect the financial viability of new wind farms, and thus the viability of the Project." (Staff IB at 25)

Furthermore, for purposes of conducting his analysis, Mr. Zuraski assumed that the Project would be utilized to its full extent, thus enabling Project costs to be spread out over a large volume of capacity and energy sales. Staff adds, "However, this assumption may not be borne out; as ILA witness Gray and ComEd witness Naumann indicated ..., there are no guarantees that the Project will be fully subscribed or that PJM will permit power injections nearing the Project's full capacity." (*Id.* ¶25-26)

Staff also states that Mr. Zuraski's analysis relied on Project cost estimates provided by RICL. (Staff Ex. 3.1) He addressed neither the concerns of additional upgrade costs raised by ComEd witness Naumann nor the cost implications of the various concerns raised by witnesses for the land owner interests, relating to the impact of the Project on land values, wildlife, quality of life, historically-significant lands, and the legacies left behind by the affected land owners. (Staff IB at ¶6)

Staff states that in rebuttal testimony, RICL witness Berry agreed with Staff witness Zuraski's observation that Rock Island had presented certain claimed benefits of the Project, but had failed to compare those benefits to the cost of building, operating and financing the Project. (Staff IB at 26, citing RI Ex. 10.14 at 47-48) Mr. Berry defended RICL's approach, stating, "Rock Island is not asking electric consumers (or their retail electric providers) to pay for the cost of the Project and, as I explain above, Rock Island's business model requires that the users of the Project's capacity recover the cost of their capacity contracts from the proceeds from selling wholesale energy (along with capacity and RECs). Thus, the costs actually incurred by consumers related to the Project (buying wholesale electricity, capacity and RECs) are analyzed and discussed by Dr. McDermott." (Staff IB aRI Ex 1014 a 4§)

RICL witness Dr. McDermott testified, "[T]he costs associated with the Project are paid through market-based rates not through a regulated cost of service approach. A revenue requirements analysis, like Mr. Zuraski's, is appropriate for a cost of service project that a traditional utility builds. It may not be relevant to a merchant transmission line like the Rock Island Project." (Staff IB at 26, citing RI Ex ¶ at 9-10)

According to Staff, these RICL witnesses in effect argue that the Commission need not concern itself with the cost or the viability of Rock Island's Project because RICL is a "merchant transmission company" and not a traditional public utility. Staff responds that there are real concerns that ratepayers may ultimately bear the Project costs. (Staff IB at 27) In support of this position, Staff cites testimony from Mr. Zuraski, who stated:

First, I do indeed understand that the stated intent of RICL is that "the costs associated with the Project are paid through market-based rates not through a regulated cost of service approach." I do not question that this is RICL's intent, hope, and expectation. However, even the best-laid plans can go awry. In such an instance, RICL might very well beseech the FERC, the Commission, and/or Illinois and Iowa state legislatures to help get the Project back on track. Such assistance could end up costing ratepayers more than what it would cost if all projects were based solely on the

interaction of entrepreneurs vying against one another in a “competitive market.”

He next stated:

Second, RICL is more likely to seek such non-market assistance if it finds that it is unable to cover its costs (which in regulatory parlance, we usually call “revenue requirements”). This is why I relied on a revenue requirement model in my analysis. An axiom in competitive market analysis is that, in the long run, firms break even (i.e., they cover their costs, including a normal rate of return). I fear that this point was not made clear in my direct testimony, but I will make it now: I am not suggesting that RICL’s services should or will be priced using a set of revenue requirement calculations. Rather, I was using those calculations in a sensitivity analysis to judge the likelihood that the Project would fail to succeed with market-based rates, and hence the likelihood that RICL would seek a different means of cost-recovery.

Mr. Zuraski then testified, “I agree that the Project must appear to RICL’s potential customers (to the extent they are profit-seeking enterprises) to be part of profit-maximizing business plans, in order for RICL to obtain commitments from those potential customers. However, what RICL considers ‘sufficient contracts to justify building’ the Project depends on the risk-taking appetite of RICL’s managers and investors and RICL’s hopes and expectations for obtaining a bailout if plan A goes awry.”

(Staff IB at 2728, citing Staff Ex6.0 a2-4)

In other words, Staff argues, the viability of the Project and the viability of the renewable resources that RICL expects to use the transmission resource are inextricably linked; and all the costs and all the benefits of these inter-related endeavors should be considered as fully as possible in order to determine whether the Project is sufficiently needful and useful. (Staff IB at 28) Staff cites a “similar point” made by ComEd witness Mr. Naumann, who stated, “While these costs will not be faced by the Rock Island Project, the costs to interconnect to the Project, together with the cost of construction of the wind resources, plus the cost Rock Island will charge the wind resources for use of its line, all impact a decision as to whether connection to the Project is economic, and thus impacts the economics of the Project.” (ComEd Ex. 4.0 at 32)

3. Other Parties’ Assessments

In its initial brief, Staff next describes other parties’ “assessments of the need for the project.” (Staff IB at 29-44)

4. **Argument and Staff Conclusions regarding whether Project is Necessary**

After that, Staff provides “Argument and Staff Conclusions.” (Staff IB at 44-48) Staff believes that the degree to which Rock Island’s Project is necessary, or whether the Project is “needful and useful,” should be ascertained, among other things, by comparing the Project’s benefits to its costs. In this case, the proposed construction project is a long-distance DC transmission line that has the potential to contribute to both national and state objectives to greater reliance on renewable energy. In addition, the Project has the potential to reduce the price of electric energy and provide other benefits to consumers. On the other hand, there are questions regarding whether the Project will succeed in attaining these goals. There is some question whether the Project will succeed at all and whether the potential benefits justify these risks.

Staff cites by testimony from Mr. Zuraski that in its direct testimony, RI did not demonstrate that the Project’s benefits outweigh the costs. (Staff IB at 44-45, citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 11) Specifically, he testified that, “The direct testimony presented by RICL witnesses focuses only on certain alleged benefits of the project. Rock Island has not compared the benefits to the project’s expected costs.” (*Id.* at 45, citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 11) Staff states, “This is tempered somewhat by the Project’s merchant transmission status.” (*Id.*) If RICL were a traditional public utility, with a well-defined service territory and existing duty to serve customers within that territory, or a traditional public utility with a plan to provide service to a new community, Staff would be more concerned with Rock Island’s potential for failure because of the direct rate consequences. Unlike those traditional cases, however, this proceeding involves a sole-purpose entity. Aside from Illinois landowners who do not want to transfer ownership of their property to the entity, and possible environmental consequences, “Project failure appears less likely to have serious immediate consequences for Illinois consumers or other Illinois utilities, unless RICL seeks rate recovery for any resulting stranded costs.” (*Id.*)

Staff comments that RICL fashions itself a “merchant” transmission company. RICL states that it will set its transmission rates through negotiation with its client subscribers, rather than through a regulatory authority’s translation of revenue requirements. In theory, Staff states, this merchant model provides some protection to retail ratepayers within Illinois, but witnesses for ILA, ComEd, Staff, and BOMA expressed concerns that retail ratepayers within Illinois are not entirely free of risk. Further, RICL has not ruled out the option of pursuing recovery of costs through retail rates. (Staff 46, citing *T.* at 073-1076; RI Ex 1014 at 2930)

Notwithstanding the potential benefits from the Project that Rock Island has identified, Staff believes it is noteworthy that the Project has not been determined to be necessary by either MISO or PJM. Since the Project, as planned, would deliver all of its transmitted power to the ComEd Zone within PJM, it is reasonable to focus on the PJM transmission expansion planning process. According to Mr. Naumann, the RICL Project has not been found by the PJM process to be necessary for either reliability, operating

efficiency or market efficiency reasons. Staff suggests, "While not controlling under Illinois law, this has probative value and is a factor the Commission should consider." (*Id.*)

Staff also finds it "noteworthy" that, while MISO specifically looks for projects to accommodate the renewable portfolio standards of MISO states, PJM's transmission planning process has no analogous goal to accommodate the renewable portfolio standards of PJM states. On the other hand, as ILA witness Dr. Gray noted, existing and future MISO-approved projects could contribute to the attainment of Illinois renewable portfolio standard goals in both Ameren (MISO) and ComEd (PJM) service territories. (Staff IB at 46, citing ILA Ex. 4.1 at 5-6) Staff adds, "For that matter, this could be true of transmission projects anywhere in the United States, since the Illinois renewable portfolio standards do not require delivery of energy into Illinois." (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 4.1 at 6)

Staff agrees that existing and future MISO-approved projects, "like transmission projects anywhere else in the United States" can be considered substitutes for the RICL Project. However, they can also be considered complements. That is, "there is no compelling evidence in the record of this proceeding showing that the RICL Project and these other projects are mutually exclusive; nor is there evidence that they do not all contribute toward attainment of the nation's and the State's renewable energy goals." (Staff IB at 46-47)

As for costs, Staff comments that Rock Island appears to take the position that its costs should be considered irrelevant to the Commission. In Staff's view, the Commission should reject this argument. RICL urges the Commission to consider costs "too narrowly." According to Staff, the Commission needs to consider the impact of the Project on the public, not just RICL; for example, the Commission needs to exercise its judgment to determine whether the impact on landowners and the environment have been adequately taken into account. (*Id.* at 47)

With respect to landowners, Staff believes RICL presents a "convincing case" that the compensation that it is purportedly offering to affected landowners is within, or at least approaching, a reasonable level; and that these costs have already been accounted for in the total cost figures that RICL presented. (Staff IB at 47, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 3, et seq.; RI 7.31; RI Ex 1013 at 8)

With regard to the environment, Rock Island addresses concerns raised by landowner interests about the Project's potential to damage existing wetlands, forests, historical sites, and other conservation areas. Staff states, "First, the route development process identified potential wetland areas crossed by the Preferred Route and the Proposed Alternative Route, and RICL claims that it will avoid adverse impacts to wetlands to the extent possible and employ measures to minimize impacts where those impacts are unavoidable" (*Id.*) Staff next states, "Second, RICL must comply with the Clean Water Act and relevant regulations; and RICL must obtain permits from US Army Corps of Engineers ("USACE"), IDNR, and the IEPA. RICL also claims it will cooperate with the IHPA and USACE concerning any historical or archeological sites along the

Project's route." (*Id.* at 47-48) Staff adds, "Finally, if the Project is successful in encouraging the construction of new wind farms in the Resource Area, those new wind farms may displace electricity production from less environmentally friendly generating resources." (*Id.* at 48)

In the final paragraph of the section of its brief titled, "Whether the Project is necessary to provide adequate reliable, efficient service," Staff asserts, "Nevertheless, it cannot be confidently stated, based on this record, that Rock Island has shown here that the Project is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, efficient service and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers as required under the first prong of Section 8-406(b)(1)." (Staff IB at 48)

5. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market

The next heading in Section IV.A.1 of Staff's initial brief is named, "Whether the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives." (*Id.*)

In its initial brief, Staff first summarizes the positions of RICL, IBEW, WOW, BOMA, ILA and ComEd on this issue. (Staff IB at 48-51)

With regard to the RICL position, Staff comments in part, "[RICL witness] Dr. McDermott acknowledges that the PJM wholesale market and the interchange between PJM and MISO are already competitive. He further acknowledges that his analysis assumes this existing competitive market. (*Id.* at 49, citing RI Ex. 4.0 at 12) Staff adds, "Thus, Dr. McDermott's analysis actually does not show how the Project directly promotes the development of a competitive market. Rather, it shows how the reduction in prices resulting from the Project are due in part, to the existing competitive market." (*Id.*)

Staff next addresses the "Staff Analysis." Mr. Zuraski stated, "With respect to whether or not the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, it is my opinion that an effectively competitive electricity market already exists. However, it is also my opinion that the RICL Project would not threaten the competitiveness of the electricity market." (Staff IB at 51 citing Staff Ex 30 at 5)

In assessing the projected benefits and costs, Mr. Zuraski considered three ways through which approximately 15 million MWhs of additional RECs per year could be made available to Illinois firms subject to the State's RPS, and additional revenues that would be needed to cover the costs. These three ways were: (1) the scenario presented by RICL, building and operating the transmission project and building and operating new wind farms located near the western extreme of the project, and assumed a capacity factor of 40% for the wind farms; (2) building and operating the new wind farms located in Illinois without building and operating the proposed Project and used three different capacity factors; and (3) building and operating new wind farms located in the Resource

Area without building and operating the proposed Project, using several alternative capacity factors. *Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 30 at 16-17, 2728)

According to Staff, the results were “inconclusive and varied widely.” (*Id.* at 52) For example, in Mr. Zuraski’s Model A, the average results with a real discount rate of 5% was negative \$1.8 billion when counting all LMP “savings.” (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 32) It was a positive \$100 million when counting only Illinois LMP savings. (*Id.*) Staff states that in Mr. Zuraski’s model, negative results correspond to a decrease in net costs, meaning that the project would lead to net economic benefits. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 30) Mr. Zuraski explained that around these averages, the results of the sensitivity analysis vary between negative \$7.9 billion and positive \$5.8 billion when counting all LMP “savings” and between negative \$5.9 billion and positive \$7.8 billion when counting only Illinois LMP “savings.” (Staff IB at 52) In general, the range between low and high is larger with lower real discount rates and smaller with larger real discount rates. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex 3 b 0)

Staff next summarizes Rock Island’s response to ILA, ComEd, and Staff. On the issue of what constitutes a competitive market analysis, Dr. McDermott’s responded to Mr. Zuraski as follows: “First, a competitive market analysis should look at the difference between market outcomes (or equilibria) under various assumptions such as with the line and without the line which is the approach I used in my Direct Testimony.” Dr. McDermott added, “That is a proper market analysis of the value of the line. Comparing outcomes to hypotheticals, as Mr. Zuraski does, is a less theoretically sound approach, since the competitive market, not a theoretical model, will decide which alternatives actually proceed.” (RI Ex. 4.2 at 9)

In response to RICL witness Dr. McDermott, Mr. Zuraski stated, “It is not clear what Dr. McDermott means by ‘competitive market analysis.’ There are many forms of economic analysis concerning competitive markets. Some concentrate on ‘market outcomes (or equilibria),’ while others concentrate on the behavior of economic actors or the structure of the market.”

Mr. Zuraski continued, “Which type of analysis should be performed depends on what questions are being asked and the purpose of the analysis. In the case of Dr. McDermott’s analysis, the apparent purpose was to identify the likely difference in electric energy prices between a world with the Project and a world without the Project. He was not attempting to address the likelihood of a world with the Project coming into existence, and he was not attempting to identify the factors that would impinge on such likelihood, as was I.” (Staff IB at 53-54, citing Staff Ex. 36 at 1-2)

Mr. Zuraski next stated:

Dr. McDermott’s focus seems to be due to his contention that “the competitive market ... will decide which alternatives actually proceed.” (RI Ex. 4.2 [at] 9) However, this contention is only partially true. Presently, in this country, decisions to construct electric transmission lines and power

plants are not the products of unfettered unregulated undisturbed competitive markets. For instance, decisions to construct electric transmission lines and power plants are heavily influenced by government intervention. In part, the success or failure of projects is determined by government subsidies and involuntary ratepayer subsidies. Thus, it is not unreasonable to pick part these factors and determine the extent to which a project is bound to succeed, versus the extent to which it is bound to fail without additional assistance.

(*Id.* at 8, citing Staff Ex. 6.0 at 12)

Dr. McDermott also stated, "Second, the costs associated with the Project are paid through market-based rates not through a regulated cost of service approach. A revenue requirements analysis, like Mr. Zuraski's, is appropriate for a cost of service project that a traditional utility builds. It may not be relevant to a merchant transmission line like the Rock Island Project. Mr. Berry discusses this issue further in his rebuttal testimony." (*Id.* at 54, citing RI Ex. 4 at 910)

In response, Mr. Zuraski stated:

First, I do indeed understand that the stated intent of RICL is that 'the costs associated with the Project are paid through market-based rates not through a regulated cost of service approach.' I do not question that this is RICL's intent, hope, and expectation. However, even the best-laid plans can go awry. In such an instance, RICL might very well beseech the FERC, the Commission, and/or Illinois and Iowa state legislatures to help get the Project back on track. Such assistance could end up costing ratepayers more than what it would cost if all projects were based solely on the interaction of entrepreneurs vying against one another in a 'competitive market'. On the other hand, such an outcome would be less likely if RICL were to make the type of assurances discussed in the rebuttal testimony of RICL witness Berry.

He then stated:

Second, RICL is more likely to seek such non-market assistance if it finds that it is unable to cover its costs (which in regulatory parlance, we usually call "revenue requirements"). This is why I relied on a revenue requirement model in my analysis. An axiom in competitive market analysis is that, in the long run, firms break even (i.e., they cover their costs, including a normal rate of return). I fear that this point was not made clear in my direct testimony, but I will make it now: I am not suggesting that RICL's services should or will be priced using a set of revenue requirement calculations. Rather, I was using those calculations in a sensitivity analysis to judge the likelihood that the Project would fail to succeed with market-based rates, and hence the likelihood that RICL would seek a different means of cost-recovery.

(Staff Ex 6 at 24)

Dr. McDermott also stated, on rebuttal, “Third, while this may be an obvious point, it bears stating that a market-based transmission line must be the least-cost approach or the line will not obtain sufficient contracts to justify building it. If, for example, shippers could reach their desired markets using an alternative lower-cost resource they will not sign contracts.” (RI Ex. 4.2 at 10)

Mr. Zuraski responded, “I agree that the Project must appear to RICL’s potential customers (to the extent they are profit-seeking enterprises) to be part of profit-maximizing business plans, in order for RICL to obtain commitments from those potential customers. However, what RICL considers ‘sufficient contracts to justify building’ the Project depends on the risk-taking appetite of RICL’s managers and investors and RICL’s hopes and expectations for obtaining a bailout if plan A goes awry.” (Staff IB at 55, citing Staff Ex 6 at 4)

Dr. McDermott also stated, “Fourth, my analysis directly addresses the question raised by Sections 8-406 and 8-503 of the PUA concerning a proposed project’s ability to promote competitive markets by looking at the net direct economic benefits (lower energy prices) and the effect on creating a larger regional generation market (by increasing import capacity).” (RI Ex. 4.2 at 10)

Dr. McDermott further stated, “Fifth, while there is uncertainty in projecting any future benefits, especially long-term benefits, my analysis focuses on the shorter-term and, therefore, more certain benefits. Further, because the Project is not recovering its costs through rates, there is no risk to ratepayers that the benefits to ratepayers are lower than the costs they must pay. The investors who back Rock Island bear that risk.” (RI Ex. 4.2 at 10)

Mr. Zuraski responded, “RICL’s investors may face the brunt of the risk. However, due to the potential, discussed above, for RICL to seek government assistance to resuscitate the Project if it begins to financially falter, it is an overstatement to say ‘there is no risk to ratepayers.’” (Staff Ex. 6.0 at 5)

Argument and Staff Conclusion

The final heading in this subsection of Staff’s initial brief is called, “Argument and Staff Conclusion.” (Staff B at 5660)

Staff states that Rock Island maintains its Project will enhance competition for electric energy and capacity and renewable energy credits. Staff comments, “However, this would be true of any and all transmission projects within MISO or PJM. Interpretation of the 8406(b) requirement that a project ‘will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market...’ in this proceeding (or any transmission upgrade case), cannot be so literal that any and all transmission projects would meet the requirement, automatically.” (Staff IB at 57)

Thus, in considering whether the utility has shown that the Project “will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives,” Staff argues, without citation to the record, that “the Commission may consider whether the utility has shown that: (a) the Project contributes to increasing the degree of competition for electric energy, capacity availability, renewable energy credits, or other electricity market goods and service; (b) the benefits of the increased competition outweigh the costs of the Project; and (c) the Project will not prevent an even greater degree of competition being attained through an alternative project or some combination of alternative projects.” Staff further states, “In Staff’s view, substantial uncertainties exist as to whether the evidence supports each finding.” Staff IB at 57

On the one hand, Staff states, RICL witnesses present theoretical arguments supporting its contention that the project enhances competition, along with the results of market model simulations measuring the impact of the added resources on competition. (*Id.* at 57-58) In addition, Mr. Zuraski presented a financial model supporting his expectation that “the RICL Project will promote or contribute to an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently ... and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives,” but also noted that “this assessment is subject to considerable uncertainty.” (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 5-6)

On the other hand, Staff states, ComEd and ILA witnesses focused on the uncertainties. Mr. Naumann’s argument is that the impact of the Project on competition is unknown because “the Project is not sufficiently developed and has too many critical unknown factors.” Dr. Gray’s argument is that the impact of the Project on competition is unknown for several reasons noted by Staff. Staff B at 58

Staff agrees that there is significant uncertainty about whether the Project will successfully promote or contribute to an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives. (Staff IB at 58-59, citing Staff Ex. 3.0 at 3) As described above, under the “Staff Analysis” subsection, in assessing the projected benefits and costs, Mr. Zuraski considered three ways through which approximately 15 million MWHs of additional RECs per year could be made available to Illinois firms subject to the State’s RPS, and additional revenues that would be needed to cover the costs. Staff Ex. 3 at 16-17, 2728)

According to Staff, the results were inconclusive and varied widely. (Staff IB at 59) Staff cites the same examples described under the “Staff Analysis” subsection above.

In the final paragraph in this subsection of its brief, Staff states, “With respect to whether the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, an effectively competitive electricity market already exists, but the RICL Project would not threaten the competitiveness of the electricity market.” (Staff IB at 59-60, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 5) Whether the RICL Project will promote or contribute to an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently and is

the least cost means of satisfying those objectives largely depends on whether the project's benefits outweigh the costs. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 6)

In conclusion, Staff "believes that the evidence supports a finding that the Project would promote an effectively competitive electricity market, but that the preponderance of evidence in favor of such a finding is not a strong preponderance and is subject to 'considerable uncertainty.'" (*Id.* at 6, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 6) Staff states that there is no evidence suggesting that the Project would prevent an even greater degree of competition being attained through an alternative project or some combination of alternative projects. (*Id.* at 6)

In its RBOE, Staff responds to arguments in the ILA and ComEd BOEs regarding Mr. Zuraski's testimony. Staff states that the Illinois Administrative Procedure Act provides that "[u]nless otherwise provided by law or stated in the agency's rules, the standard of proof in any contested case hearing conducted under this Act by an agency shall be the preponderance of the evidence." (Staff RBOE at 7, citing 5 ILCS 100/10-15) Staff argues, "To be clear, the Staff position is that a preponderance of the evidence in this proceeding supports the proposition that the project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market." (*Id.*)

C. ComEd Petition

1. Promotion of Development of Effectively Competitive Market

ComEd argues, "RI has not demonstrated that the project 'will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives.'" (ComEd IB at 22 see also ComEd BOE at 3-17; ComEd Exceptions at 16-117)

RI's Petition stated, "The Rock Island Project will be able to connect over 4,000 MW of wind turbine capacity in the wind-rich Resource Area and to deliver up to 3,500 MW of this power to Illinois, to meet the demand for electricity from renewable resources and the demand for electricity generally in Illinois." (RI Petition at 8)

It then stated, "The Project will have the capability to deliver approximately 15 million megawatt-hours ("MWh") of electricity per year from the Resource Area to Illinois. By providing over 4,000 MW of capacity with access to the Illinois wholesale power markets, the Rock Island Project will increase available capacity and energy in the wholesale power markets and, ultimately, in the retail power markets in Illinois." (ComEd IB at 22-23, citing Petition at ¶ 15)

According to ComEd, the evidence did not develop as the petition alleged. RI witness Dr. McDermott "evaluate[d] whether the proposed construction of the Rock Island Project will satisfy the statutory criterion in §8-406 that the Project will 'promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently [and] is equitable to all customers...'" (ComEd IB at 23, citing RI Ex. 4.0 ¶ V. at 2)

Dr. McDermott states that his analysis shows that “that the Project will allow lower cost generation to enter the Illinois market, which will create competitive downward pressure on prices in the wholesale market.” He further states that the Project “promotes an effectively competitive electricity market by increasing the size of the supply side of the market competing to serve load in Illinois and opening the Illinois market to lower cost generation resources.” (RI Ex 4 RE. at 2

In ComEd’s view, the record developed in this case fails to support the findings necessary to grant a CPCN pursuant to Section 8-406(b)(1) because the Project is “far too indefinite and speculative to support such findings, and the analyses conducted by Dr. McDermott and others are based on unsupported and flawed assumptions regarding generation type, deliverability, costs, and benefits.” (ComEd IB at 23)

ComEd argues that the Project is, at this stage, “little more than a concept.” (*Id.*) To function, the Project must have transmission service subscribers, i.e., generators or load customers, accounting for a majority of the line’s capacity. To be financed and built, the Project must have transmission customers willing to guarantee or support, for project finance purposes, “sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost.” (RI Ex. 10.13 at 4) The Project, however, “has attracted no customers,” and has attracted “no committed lenders and investors” to finance construction of the Project in the first place. (ComEd IB at 24, citing Tr. 122, 273 and 820) ComEd also argues that the financing condition addressed in Section VIII of this Order below should not be used to support a finding that that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market. (ComEd BOE at 13, 1617)

ComEd next argues that customers are not all that is required. To deliver power in the quantities and types modeled – largely wind – new generation must be developed, constructed, and interconnected. The generation projects are not built, no binding commitments to build generation are in place and the Production Tax Credit recently expired. (ComEd IB at 22, citing Tr. 759, American Taxpayer Relief Act of 2012, Pub. L. No. 112-240, § 407, 126 Stat. 2313, 2340 (2013)) ComEd asserts that the risks are sufficiently great that Staff insisted upon a condition that major construction activity not start until full financing is procured. (ComEd IB at 24)

Furthermore, to be built in Illinois, the Iowa portion of the Project must be first approved by the Iowa Utilities Board. The Iowa process is in its “infancy.” The first filing was not made until July, 2013. According to RI’s CEO, the related franchise petition was not even filed as of the time of the hearing. Moreover, RI does not expect an Iowa decision until 2015, and there is “not a statutory clock associated with the Iowa process.” (ComEd IB at 24, citing Skelly, Tr. 24-235)

In addition, ComEd argues, RI cannot afford to build the Project. RI has no construction financing, and if RI, its siblings and Clean Line spent their “last dollar,” they would have less than 2% of the funds required. But, ComEd asserts, RICL will not do

that, because the evidence also shows that Rock Island will not commit to fund and build Project. (*Id.* at 24-25, citing Berry, Tr. 1060-1061)

Section IV.A.1.b of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "The Project is Based on Assumptions Regarding Generation Type, Deliverability, Costs, and Benefits that are Unrealistic, Speculative, and/or Otherwise Flawed." (ComEd IB at 25)

Subsection IV.A.1.b.i is called, "Not 100% Wind Generation." RI witness Dr. McDermott "assumes that a hundred percent of the generation that will provide the power that will flow on the line is wind." (Tr. 122) ComEd states that other RI witnesses also confirmed that the input data for their analyses are based on an hourly energy profile "equivalent to 100% wind." (ComEd IB at 25, citing Galli, Tr. 757-758)

In response, ComEd states that RI is prohibited from limiting the line to carrying only wind and FERC denied RI's request to give wind generation a preference. *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at 31. RI witness Dr. Galli acknowledged that RI must serve any generator that seeks to inter-connect, no matter how non-renewable. (ComEd IB at 26, citing Tr. 38)

According to ComEd, the record shows that neither the Commission nor any party can know today which type of generators will become subscribers of the line, if any ever do. ComEd argues, "The 100% wind assumption and the wind-based hourly energy profile used to develop RI's economic analyses are not supported by the record. As a result, the conclusions from such analyses cannot be relied upon to demonstrate compliance with the requirements for a CPCN." (*Id.*; see also ComEd BOE at 44)

Subsection IV.A.1.b.ii of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "Delivery Quality and Limitations." ComEd asserts that RI's economic analyses also fail to take into account the delivery limitations that will result from the "to be determined" operating guides that PJM has indicated will be necessary to ensure system reliability. Rather, RI assumes that the line is able to provide full delivery of all energy reflected in the applicable hourly energy profiles used to conduct the economic analyses. ComEd witness Mr. Naumann testified that the analyses of benefits presented by RI's witnesses are incomplete and based on a speculative assumption about the Project's ability to deliver power. (ComEd IB at 26, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 REV at 1819)

According to ComEd, RI assumes the Project will permit the delivery and injection into the Illinois market, on a regular basis, of far more than the 1,192 MW of firm transmission capacity that would be available to RI under both of its queue positions. (ComEd IB at 26-27, citing ComEd Ex. 1.0 2nd REV at 28, and ComEd Ex. 4.0 REV, at 18 -- assuming delivery of approximately 15 Million MWh of wind generation per year). ComEd states, "To arrive at this assumption, RI posits that "operating guides" (a series of actions including generator redispatch that must be able to be completed within 30 minutes in case of a triggering event) will be able to relieve limitations on the import of power into Illinois so that far more than 1,192 MW can be delivered on a regular basis over the proposed line." ComEd asserts that those guides are yet to be determined and

RI's assumption that they will have no effect on deliverability is premature, speculative, and not supported by the record. (ComEd IB at 27; see also ComEd Ex. 1415)

Subsection IV.A.1.b.iii of ComEd's initial brief is called, "Excluded Costs." The economic analysis undertaken by RI witness Dr. McDermott assumes that the cost of building and maintaining the line are completely paid by subscribing generators and therefore do not have to be netted against projected Illinois benefits. (ComEd IB at 27, citing Tr. 122) In other words, RI's studies "presume that Illinois customers pay none of the costs of the Project, but that those costs are borne by out of state generators – presumably wind." ComEd argues, "These economic assumptions underpinning RI's arguments are not valid. The assumption that those generators will fund the \$2 billion Project without any ultimate cost to Illinois consumers is simply not credible." (*Id.* at 27; ComEd RB at 19-20)

ComEd cites testimony by Staff witness Mr. Zuraski that "[t]o be a financial success, the costs of the Project and the costs of those wind farms utilizing the Project must be recovered." (Staff Ex. 6 at 6) "The generators will not 'eat' them, but will pass them on 'in the same way that sale tax, even though nominally ... [o]n the seller, it eventually finds its way to the customers through the workings of the market." (Zuraski, Tr. 681) ComEd argues that RI's economic analysis ignores this "inevitable reality." (ComEd IB at 2728)

ComEd also states that Dr. McDermott acknowledges that RI's "economic analysis does not incorporate the cost that wind generators would have to incur to interconnect to [the] western interconnection point of the line ..." (Tr. 133)

ComEd next cites testimony from Mr. Zuraski that the direct testimony of RICL witnesses "focuse[d] only on certain alleged benefits of the project..." and that RICL "has not compared the benefits to the project's expected costs." (ComEd IB at 28, citing Staff Ex. 3 at 1)

ComEd also contends that RI persists in excluding from its economic studies network upgrades originally assigned to RI that will cost hundreds of millions of dollars because of the retool facilities study. (ComEd IB at 28-29, citing RI Ex. 2.11 REV at 12) According to ComEd, the better evidence is that the hundreds of millions of additional dollars of network upgrades that were originally identified by PJM and attributed to RI will be required if generators want to actually inject, on a consistent basis, levels of energy like that assumed in RI's economic models. (*Id.* at 29, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 at 3, and Naumann, Tr. 96; see also ComEd RB at 20)

ComEd claims the evidence shows that the injection of more than the anticipated 1,192 MW of energy, firm or not, poses a very real risk to system stability that must be mitigated. (ComEd Ex. 4.0 REV at 8-9) ComEd states that RI believes an "as yet incomplete and untested" PJM/ MISO "operating guide" can safely address this problem on a permanent basis. ComEd argues, "On this key point, the testimony is in sharp dispute: RI's claim is made solely by Dr. Galli, an RI 'developer' who has no experience

operationally in PJM, let alone ComEd's transmission zone, and whose institutional interest is developing the Project." (ComEd IB at 29) ComEd offers the testimony of Mr. Naumann, who has "decades" of experience, including in operations and security coordination in PJM and Illinois, in particular, and whose institutional interest is the protection of the system. ComEd asserts, "Mr. Naumann points out – and RI witnesses admit, as they must – that the consequences of error are potentially catastrophic." (*Id.*, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 REV at 9-2; see also ComEd BOE at 5) 1

In Subsection IV.A.1.b.iv of its initial brief, ComEd addresses "Other Questionable Assumptions." ComEd states that RI asks the Commission to assume that -- notwithstanding RI's claim that it will connect over 4,000 MW of new wind turbine capacity in the Resource Area and deliver up to 3,500 MW of this power to Illinois -- there would be "no changes to investment decisions by other investors for projects coming online in the 2016-2020 period as a result of the Project, and likewise units that are close to closing do not accelerate their retirement plans in these years as a result of the Project." (ComEd IB at 29-30, citing RI Ex. 4.0 REV at 21) According to ComEd, it is irrational to assume that 4,000 MW of new wind turbine capacity will come online all at once, and it is even more questionable to assert that no other projects will be impacted by the very large increase in capacity and delivery that RI asserts will occur. ComEd argues, "Such an assumption is neither reasonable nor rational, and the costs or loss of benefits to Illinois resulting from the impact of this project on other projects are not reasonably reflected in RI's economic studies." (ComEd IB at 29, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 REV at 36; see also ComEd DE at 7)

2. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service

Section IV.A.2 of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "The Project is Not Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable, and Efficient Service to Customers." (see also ComEd RBOE at 13-15)

According to ComEd, RI has emphasized throughout this Docket that its project is a market venture that will be built if the market supports its construction, not a project that must be built to satisfy any planning or operational standard. (ComEd IB at 30, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 4) Indeed, RI "makes clear" that unless it contracts with transmission service customers, "the project will not go forward." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 1.0 at 32) At the same time, RI does "not clearly eschew" seeking a CPCN under the "necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service" provision of the Act. Its Petition invokes this portion of Section 8-406. (Petition at ¶ 21) However, ComEd argues, no deficiency in the reliability of the transmission system is alleged in the Petition and the references to reliability are simply generic statements that transmission reinforcement is desirable (ComEd IB at 30, citing Petition at ¶ 3)

In ComEd's view, RI has not shown that the Project is required to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to customers. RI acknowledges that it did not submit the Project to be reviewed and prioritized on the basis of any public need by PJM and stakeholders. (ComEd IB at 30, citing RI Ex. 10.14 at 3-58)

ComEd asserts that the Project is not required to overcome any overloaded circuit, instance of instability, low voltage, or other system condition. (ComEd Ex. 1.0 2nd REV at 6, 47) ComEd adds, "Nor does RI claim that it is." Dr. Galli, RI's "technical witness," stated:

Q. And in your testimony you're not testifying that the electric system in Illinois is unreliable, correct?

A. That is correct.

Q. You're not testifying that the proposed addition of the Rock Island Clean Line is required to make the Illinois system more reliable, correct?

A. That is correct.

Q. And it remains to be correct that Rock Island has not provided independent studies from PJM or MISO demonstrating need for this project in this proceeding, is that correct?

A. That is correct.

(ComEd IB at 31, citing T. 749-750; see also ComEd ROE at 1415)

ComEd argues that the testimony of RI concerning "loss of load" risk, apart from its "serious flaws," neither claims there is any elevated risk of loss of load without the Project and the additional generation, nor explains why the existing RTE process would not be an appropriate means to identify the best and least cost means of remedying any such deficiency, if one were to actually exist. (ComEd IB at 31) ComEd states, "Nor does RI present any study or other evidence showing that the Project is the least cost means of providing additional reliability or security." (*Id.*, citing ComEd Ex. 1.0 2d REV at 39; see also ComEd BOE at 14)

ComEd asserts that the "vast majority" of what RI claims as adequacy, reliability, or efficiency benefits are unrelated claims about how the Project will promote access to wind energy or allegedly reduce its costs; and that there is no evidence that customers, absent the Project, will be unable to access adequate generation or the types of generation and/or RECs required to satisfy the Illinois RPS. (*Id.* at 32, citing ComEd Ex. 3.0 at 6) ComEd contends the Project is simply too indefinite and uncertain to reliably support any claim of increased access to any particular generator type or supply.

As discussed in the conclusions in Section VI.J below, ComEd witness Mr. Naumann raised a concern that Rock Island has not identified the network upgrades required to properly connect the proposed line to ComEd's existing 765 kV transmission system. The Proposed Order stated, in part, "As a condition of this Order, Rock Island shall not attempt to effect the interconnection [with ComEd] until it has fully complied with the applicable requirements of PJM and the other conditions in this Order, and has signed all interconnection agreements." In its BOE, ComEd proposed "alternative exceptions language" that would revise this condition to read as follows, "As a condition of this Order, Rock Island shall not undertake any activities or exercise any rights that require or are subject to receipt of a CPCN, including construction and interconnection of the subject

line in Illinois, until it has fully complied with the applicable requirements of PJM and the other conditions in this Order, and has signed all interconnection agreements.” (ComEd BOE at 20; Exceptions at 113)

3. Reply Brief

In ComEd’s reply brief, Section IV.A.2 is titled, “The Project is Unnecessary to Promote Competition or Reliability.” In Section IV.A.2.a, ComEd argues, “The Project itself is uncertain and speculative.” (ComEd RB at 15)

In ComEd’s view, “The absence of customers is not, as WOW, Environmental Intervenors, and IBEW suggest, a formality flowing from differences in timing between generation and transmission projects.” (*Id.* at 16, citing WOW IB at 15-16; IBEW IB at 9-10; Environmental Intervenors IB at 15-16) ComEd argues, “To the contrary, they cite no evidence assuring future customers; their argument is optimistic speculation.” (*Id.*)

ComEd asserts that this “is a critical failure with long-reaching implications” that sheds considerable doubt over the Project’s viability. (*Id.*) ComEd argues, “Though RI and its supporters have continually highlighted the theoretical demand for renewable resources, RI’s witnesses also have acknowledged they are unsure whether demand will be sufficient to complete the Project.” (*Id.*, at 16-17, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 4 (“[P]ermanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line and support and justify financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost.”))

Section IV.A.2.b of ComEd’s reply brief is titled, “RI’s Claim that the Project Will ‘Promote Development of an Effectively Competitive Electricity Market’ Also Affs Due to Its Flawed Underpinning.” (ComEd RB at 18)

ComEd states that RI and its supporters posit that the Project will increase the supply of low-cost renewable energy to Illinois customers, suppressing energy and REC prices. (RI IB at 30, 42-49, 69; EI IB at 4-13; WOW IB at 6-13; IBEW IB at 6-7) In response, ComEd argues, “However, RI cannot even establish the Project will carry renewable energy. Rather, RI and its supporters speak only to their belief that future customers will be renewable resources.” (ComEd RB at 18) RI does not, and cannot, assert that it has any commitments from any generators now in development. ComEd also states that the Production Tax Credit that subsidized wind development has expired, and that FERC held that RI must serve all customers – whether wind or coal powered – equally. ComEd adds, “Prohibited by federal law from giving preference to renewable resources, RI cannot predict the resource mix or the cost of the resources developed in the Resource Area.” (ComEd RB at 19-20)

ComEd states that RI promises that Illinois customers will pay none of the costs of building and maintaining the line because these costs will supposedly be paid for by subscribing wind generators (RI IB at 6). According to ComEd, “That unrealistic

assumption is fatal. To begin with, without customers, generators, or market interest, there can be no assurance of such 'merchant' funding. Indeed, RI expressly leaves open the possibility of turning its back on this premise and directly recovering the Project's costs from retail ratepayers." (ComEd RB at 19 citing Skelly, Tr. 277)

In its reply brief, ComEd also argues that Section 8-406(b)(1) not only requires a proven reliability need, but requires the Project be proven to be the "least-cost" means of addressing it. RI's least-cost evidence is directed solely to showing it is the least-cost way of delivering new wind power. For instance, RI compares the Project to the status quo and the prospect of building additional wind resources in Illinois. (ComEd RB at 22, citing RIB at 68-69) According to ComEd, this has nothing to do with whether the Project is the least-cost means of reducing LOLE or increasing reliability. Likewise, ComEd argues, RI's comparison between high-voltage direct current ("HVDC") and traditional alternating current technology is directed solely to the best way to build a line to western Iowa, and sheds no light on the best way to reduce LOLE or to improve any other measure of reliability. (*Id.*, citing RI IB at 60-72)

In ComEd's view, the studies "highlighted" in RI's Initial Brief do not show that the Project will even enhance system reliability. (*Id.*, citing RI IB at 61-67) Rock Island argues that the Project will improve reliability by delivering more supply to load and increasing transmission transfer capability. (RI IB at 61-65) However, ComEd asserts, the record is "entirely unclear" whether sufficient demand exists for the Project in the Resource Area; unless generators are constructed in the Resource Area, the Project will be incapable of delivering electric energy during periods of shortfall. (ComEd RB at 23) ComEd claims the Project's contribution to system reliability is questionable in this respect. Additionally, because the Project is nothing more than a lengthy, high-voltage generator "lead line," its ability to support the system in a transmission outage occurs is limited to injecting energy at ComEd's Collins substation – the electrical equivalent of installing a generator at Collins. Further, ComEd argues, if it relies on its newly proposed 765kV interconnection, it will have reintroduced a single point of failure into a project that RI's reliability claims assume is redundant. (ComEd RB at 32 citing RI Ex2.15 at 42, RIB at 10, 36)

D. ILA Position

1. Necessary to Provide Adequate, Reliable and Efficient Service

According to ILA, "Rock Island has not met its burden to show that the Project qualifies for a CPCN because either Rock Island or PJM has shown that the Project is needed for reliability; and the alleged benefits from the Project being used to transport wind energy from the Resource Area (generally, NW Iowa) to the PJM market region are too speculative to support a CPCN." (ILA IB at 16) ILA argues, "It is premature for the Commission to consider granting a CPCN to Rock Island because too many risks, unknowns and uncertainties exist surrounding an interconnection with the [ComEd] facilities at the Collins substation." (*Id.*)

The ILA contends that Rock Island has not shown that this project is needed to supply Illinois with reliable electric power. (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 1.0 REV at 3; see also ILA RBOE at 3)

The focus of ILA witness Dr. Gray's testimony was that Rock Island, and the Project, do not meet the requirements under Section 8-406(b) for a CPCN. With the advent of regional transmission organizations ("RTOs"), including MISO and PJM, and policies and orders of the FERC, the role of transmission-owning public utilities and state regulatory commissions has changed as those roles pertain to electric transmission planning, markets, and operations. Dr. Gray testified that MISO has a process for determining the need for high-voltage transmission projects within MISO's multi-state operations; and its process produces an annual MISO Transmission Expansion Plan ("MTEP"). PJM has a similar process for the area of its multi-state operations, producing its Regional Transmission Expansion Plan ("RTEP"). (ILA Ex 70 a3-4)

Dr. Gray testified that MISO administers wholesale electricity markets and coordinates transmission planning within a multi-state region that includes most of Illinois. The MTEP process includes a broad array of interested stakeholders that provide input into a comprehensive process that identifies essential transmission projects, which go before the MISO Board of Directors for approval. The objective of this process is to ensure the reliability of the transmission system over the planning horizon; provide market efficiency and other economic benefits; facilitate public policy objectives, such as renewable portfolio standards ("RPS"); and address other issues and objectives that the stakeholder process helps identify. The development of the MTEP includes several steps, with multiple stages of review and refinement as the process proceeds. (ILA IB at 17, citing ILA Ex 70 at)4

Dr. Gray further testified that MISO's MTEP process identifies and evaluates transmission projects designed to provide value in excess of cost under many future policy and economic conditions. Such projects, which will provide regional public policy, economic, and/or reliability benefits spread across MISO's footprint, become designated as Multi Value Projects ("MVPs"). As an example, Dr. Gray described MISO's 2011 MTEP, in which MISO's Board identified 17 high-voltage transmission projects, which became integrated into MISO's subsequent 2012 MTEP planning model. Dr. Gray stated, "According to the 2012 MTEP, these 17 MVPs promise the delivery of 41,000,000 MWh of renewable energy each year." (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 7.0 a5 and 71 a5-6)

Dr. Gray stated that the area where Rock Island expects wind generation to be developed to connect to the Project, referred to as the Resource Area, is located in the MISO footprint. He said the Project would operate as an "unusually long generator lead line" connecting such generators to the PJM alternating current transmission system operated by PJM, and therefore, would not contribute to the high voltage transmission expansion of the MISO transmission network. (ILA Ex. 7.1 at 6) He testified that as a result, the range of benefits provided by transmission projects selected as MISO MVPs would not apply to or be provided by the Rock Island DC Project, which would move

power exclusively in one direction and would not be fully integrated part of the regional AC network. (ILA IB at 18, citing ILA Ex. 71 at 6-7)

Dr. Gray stated that, even though the Project was not a product of the MISO MTEP process, Rock Island had expected the Project would be reflected in the MISO MTEP for 2012 but that it was not; that a MISO planning appendix had identified it as conceptual. (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 70 at 6)

ILA states that the MISO MTEP process, and resulting MVPs, were recently addressed in the context of another major electric transmission project. According to ILA, in the Order in Docket 12-0598 -- the American Transmission Company of Illinois ("ATXI") Illinois Rivers Project -- the Commission determined the ways many of the factors and considerations pertaining to a MISO-undertaken planning process and resulting project feed into and relate to the utility's presentation of the project when it seeks a PCN. ILA states that the Commission, and parties, benefitted by the ATXI Project having been vetted through a thorough process, with review by technical experts at MISO and elsewhere who understand the regional grid and could consider the Project in the context of the overall MISO region (ILA B at 1819)

ILA contends that even though the ATXI Project arose out of the MISO MTEP process, the Commission nevertheless "rightfully reviewed it" from a technical and operational perspective, rather than merely rubber-stamp it because it had been vetted in the MISO MTEP as an MVP. (ILA IB at 19) ILA believes a key point here is that the Commission's review occurred only after MISO had performed its role with respect to the ATXI Project, and not before. This is in contrast to the Rock Island Project, for which Rock Island is urging the Commission to place its trust in MISO, and PJM, to do their jobs prospectively, without any subsequent review by this Commission, and other interested Illinois stakeholders who would not have been as involved in the RTO processes. In ILA's view, the Commission must conduct its own review that is sufficient to satisfy itself that Rock Island and its proposed Project meet the statutory requirements under PUA Section 8-406; the Commission may not abdicate its statutory responsibility to MISO, to PJM, or to Rock Island. (*Id.*)

ILA states that in contrast to the Rock Island Project, the ATXI Project ICC Docket 12-0598 was developed through a multi-year MISO planning process beginning with a Regional Generation Outlet Study in 2008, the start of a detailed analysis of the transmission system that led to the implementation of the ATXI Project along with other MVPs. ILA asserts that these MVPs, including ATXI's Project, were developed utilizing reliability and economic analyses applying several future scenarios to determine the robustness of the designed portfolio under different potential energy policies. The ICC found that "a 345 kV transmission line is necessary to address transmission and reliability needs in an efficient and equitable manner and will benefit the development of a competitive electricity market," and that the record, which included the testimony of a witness from MISO -- "provides no grounds for the Commission to generally find that the Illinois Rivers Project is not the best approach to meet the needs" involved. The Commission concluded that "the record supports a finding that the type of project

represented by the Illinois Rivers Project is necessary and appropriate under Section 8-406.1(f)(1)." (ILA IB ¶ 20)

Dr. Gray also described the corresponding structure and processes for PJM. He said PJM administers wholesale electricity markets and coordinates transmission planning for the PJM region, which, while including the ComEd service territory, mainly encompasses eastern states. The PJM RTEP process is similar to MISO's MTEP process, considering the effects of system trends such as long-term electricity load growth, generator retirements, patterns of generation development, demand response, and energy efficiency. (ILA Ex. 7.0 at 6) He stated that PJM has not evaluated, and will not evaluate, through its RTEP process, whether the Rock Island Project is needed. (ILA IB at 21 citing ILA Ex. 7 at 7)

ILA states that in ICC Docket 13-0657, ComEd is seeking approval for its Grand Prairie Gateway Project, and that ComEd's Petition describes how its project resulted from PJM's RTEP process, with PJM selecting the project in October 2012 following its analysis of several projects that addressed the issues involved with the ComEd transmission system. (ILA IB ¶ 21)

ILA states that the Project was also not included in PJM's RTEP for 2012, despite Rock Island's expectations that it would be included (even though not a project resulting from the PJM RTEP process), and that and it was not apparent to Rock Island why it was excluded. (*Id.* at 22, citing ILA Ex. 7.0 at 6-7) Dr. Gray stated that PJM is unlikely to treat the Project as potentially real, rather than conceptual, unless and until the Project has adequate subscribers. (ILA Ex. 7 ¶ 7)

Dr. Gray stated that under the first prong of Section 8-406(b)(1) -- "that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers" -- the statutory standard appears to place the burden on Rock Island to demonstrate customer need for the Project before RICL is eligible for a CPCN; whereas, "because the Project has no customers, RICL appears to be requesting a different sequence, whereby the Commission issues a CPCN first, and then RICL attempts to demonstrate customer demand, or need, for the Project." (ILA IB ¶ 22-23, citing ILA Ex. 7 at 8)

Rock Island took issue with Dr. Gray's direct testimony on this point, arguing that because the Project was designed as a merchant project, it necessarily is not meant to have customers at this stage. ILA states that Dr. Gray, in his rebuttal testimony, responded to Rock Island's argument by stating that Rock Island's argument highlights a significant weakness in its business model, by which Rock Island is circumventing the regional planning processes normally utilized for new interstate electric transmission projects. Dr. Gray stated that, regardless of Rock Island's business model, the PUA Section 8-406 requirements still apply and must be satisfied in order for a CPCN to be granted, and that the need to be shown is "customer" need, not needs of the public in general. (ILA IB at 23 citing ILA Ex. 7.2 ¶ 3)

ILA also states that Staff engineering witness Yassir Rashid and ComEd witness Steve Naumann both testified that the Project is not one that is needed for electric service reliability. (ILA IB at 32 see also ILA RDE at 3)

2. Promotion of Development of an Effectively Competitive Market

Dr. Gray next examined whether Rock Island and the Project satisfied the alternative, second prong of Section 8-406(b)(1), which states, "or that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives."

In his view, Rock Island has failed to satisfy this second prong requirement for several reasons. (ILA IB at 25, citing ILA Exs. 7.0 at 10 and 7.2 at 8) First, he said the significant negative land-use impacts and externalities that Rock Island and the Project would impose on the Illinois public for the primary benefit of the eastern PJM states to meet their RPS goals.

Second, Dr. Gray testified that in the absence of actual subscribers, or customers, Rock Island's assumed traits and characteristics about generators that could potentially connect to the Project cannot be substantiated. He said Rock Island witness Berry used eight hypothetical wind farms, with assumed locations and operating capacity factors, from which he derived hypothetical production data that was provided to Rock Island witness Moland to use in his PROMOD simulation results. Rock Island witness Dr. McDermott then took those PROMOD results to develop his economic analysis. Dr. Gray testified that because the operating or other characteristics of any wind farms that may materialize are unknown, and the FERC refused to grant Rock Island's request to prohibit non-renewable energy generators from connecting to and using the Project, any analysis based on Mr. Berry's hypotheticals lacks validity. (ILA IB at 26, citing ILA Ex. 7.0 at 11-12)

Third, Dr. Gray stated that Rock Island has reserved the right to seek to switch the project from merchant status and have allocated, to Illinois electricity consumers, future transmission costs of unknown amounts. He testified that Rock Island President Michael Skelly, in his direct testimony, left open the possibility of seeking cost recovery for the Project through the regional cost allocation process. Such a change in the way the Project is financed would result in Project costs being allocated to load-serving entities, such as ComEd, and their customers. As Dr. Gray pointed out, a transmission project designed as a cost recovery or cost allocation project would normally go through the RTO planning process (MISO NEP or PJM NEP) and be subjected to a broad group of stakeholders and enhanced scrutiny. ILA adds, "A post-development cost-allocation request would lack the discipline, openness and scrutiny it should [have]." (ILA IB at 26-27, citing ILA Ex. 7.0 at 12)

The subject of the possible re-classification of the Project to one whereby Rock Island is able to recover Project costs through tariffed rates rather than through negotiated

contracts with willing subscribers was the subject of further testimony during this proceeding, with Rock Island offering to place certain conditions on its ability to seek cost-recovery treatment. Rock Island's "final word" on the matter was presented through the surrebuttal testimony of Rockland witness Berry wherein he, speaking for Rock Island, further modified the condition under which Rock Island could re-structure the Project as a cost-recovery project rather than one by which revenues would depend upon voluntary Rock Island subscriber negotiations. (ILA IB at 27 citing RI Ex 106 at lines 486-497)

ILA argues, "Rock Island's assurance that, if it decides to switch the Project to a rate-recovery model, it will come back to the Commission for permission to have its Project costs imposed on Illinois retail ratepayers through regional cost allocation, may have some surface appeal but the assurance is superficial. Many unknown factors surrounding such a process remain – "the devil's in the details". (ILA IB at 27-28) ILA states that Staff witness Mr. Zuraski acknowledged that certain questions remain unanswered by Mr. Berry. ILA states, "Mr. Berry failed to indicate, for example, (i) what section of the PUA might govern such a proceeding; (ii) what showing Rock Island would be required to make; (iii) what standard the Commission would apply in making a decision; or (iv) what time period within which the Commission would need to make its decision." (ILA IB at 28, citing Tr. at 687-688) ILA stated that Mr. Zuraski could not think of a reason Rock Island would seek a change to cost allocation unless it was under financial distress, meaning it was not making an adequate rate to return on investment, or possibly was losing money. (*Id.*, citing Tr. at 689)

Fourth, Dr. Gray contended that Rock Island is unwilling to adequately protect the Illinois public from the risks of failure of the Project. (ILA IB at 25, citing ILA Ex 7.0 at 10) Dr. Gray stated that a wind energy project typically has a decommissioning plan including an escrow fund or other financial security to help cover decommissioning costs and land reclamation costs in the event the project fails and is no longer used. (*Id.* at 28-29, citing ILA Ex. 7.0 at 13) In its initial brief, ILA states that Rock Island pointed out that it is uncommon for electric transmission line developers to have to post financial security to protect against the possible decommissioning of the project. ILA argues, "The Rock Island Project, however, is not comparable to other transmission projects in that, (a) it is not designed to have regulated rate recovery protection, and (b) it will be housed in a single purpose legal entity. In these two important aspects, then this Project more closely resembles a wind energy project, and financial security is therefore a reasonable requirement to impose on the Project owner." (ILA IB at 28)

Dr. Gray's "fifth reason" as to why Rock Island has not met its burden under the second prong test of PUA Section 8-406(b)(1) was that the modeling of temporary reductions in locational marginal prices, due to importation of low marginal cost wind energy into northern Illinois, is not tantamount to demonstrating that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market in Illinois. (ILA IB at 25, citing ILA Ex. 7.2 at 8) Dr. Gray stated that many changes have taken place in the Illinois electricity market to enhance competition in the six years since the competition prong of Section 8-406(b)(1) was added. Rock Island's modeled temporary price reductions do not, in Dr. Gray's view, equate to the transparency, low entry and exit

barriers, low transaction costs, low externalities, and the absence of market power that are characteristic of effectively competitive electricity markets. (ILA IB at 29-30, citing ILA Ex. 72 at 78)

In its initial brief ILA next addresses the Building Owners and Managers Association's ("BOMA") support of the Rock Island project insofar as it "is market-based and does not increase costs to BOMA/Chicago members." (ILA IB at 30, citing BOMA Ex. 1.0 at 3) ILA states that BOMA also conditions its support to the extent it increases reliability. ILA argues, "In fact, a decrease in reliability is a factor mitigating against BOMA's support for the project. With this said, BOMA has absolutely no opinion as to the technical aspects of the project." (ILA IB at 30, citations omitted)

In its BOE, ILA states that Staff witness Mr. Zuraski acknowledged that his analysis is subject to considerable uncertainty. (ILA BOE at 1)

ILA also argues that the financing condition addressed in Section VIII of this Order below should not be used to support a finding that the competition prong criterion has been met. (*Id.* at 1011, 14)

E. IAA

IAA, also known as the Farm Bureau, did not put on witnesses. IAA did cross-examine other Parties' witnesses. IAA also filed initial and reply briefs, in which it addresses "whether [the Project is] necessary to provide adequate, reliable, efficient service or will promote development of an effectively competitive electricity market." IAA's position is that "no need exists for the Project." (IAA IB at 9)

IAA argues, "By Rock Island's own direct admissions, it does not assert that the Illinois electricity market is inadequate, unreliable, inefficient, or uncompetitive" or that "the Project is required, or necessary, to make the Illinois electricity market adequate, reliable, efficient, or competitive." (IAA IB at 9, citing Tr. 162 and 749-750) According to IAA, the effect of the Project on the reliability of the electric system is unknown at this time, and Rock Island has presented no evidence demonstrating that that reliability will be adversely affected without the Project. In addition, economist Richard Zuraski of the ICC Staff has opined that a competitive electricity market already exists in Illinois. (*Id.*, citing StaffEx. 3.0 a5)

IAA cites testimony by ComEd that Rock Island "has not claimed or shown that the Project is necessary for reliability, operating efficiency, or market efficiency in the regional planning process..." (IAA IB at 10, citing ComEd Ex. 1.0 at 6) IAA asserts that RICL has not provided a single study, such as a load flow study, to demonstrate that the reliability of the Illinois electric transmission system will be compromised if the Project is not completed. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 1.0 at 3) IAA also contends that, as a merchant project, Rock Island currently has incomplete re-tooled System Impact Studies and Facility Studies in PJM, an incomplete "no harm" study from MISO, and that the estimated costs of the new facilities for interconnection into the PJM system are unknown. (*Id.*, citing

ComEd Ex. 1.0 at 20-21) IAA argues, "Plus, the Commission does not have the typical benefit of evidence of a demonstrated public benefit from the regional planning process for the Project." (*Id.*)

On the subject of the need for the Project, RICL witness Mr. Bery testified that the "permanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line to support and justify financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost." (RI Ex. 10.13 at 4) Further, Mr. Skelly stated the supplying wind farms on the western side of the Project in Iowa do not exist because "it would be foolhardy to build them unless you had a transmission path to get to market." (Tr. 235) IAA argues, "So, when asked whether (1) transmission customers exist that need his proposed transmission line, (2) transmission customers exist needing this proposed line in a sufficient quantity to economically justify the Project, (3) the capital markets will finance the Project, (4) wind farms will spring up in Iowa to supply electric load and (5) PJM and MISO will arrive at a positive or negative decision on the Project's effect on the reliability of the electric systems, the answers are all: 'I don't know.'" (IAA IB at 11)

IAA states that when pressed on the "I don't know" issues, Rock Island provides no precedent for the Commission to rely upon. IAA states that Rock Island's expert Karl McDermott characterized the Petition for a merchant line as a matter of first impression, and is unaware of any situation where the ICC has (1) issued a CPCN where the applicant indicated it would not construct a transmission line if customer demand did not materialize; and, (2) issued a CPCN where the applicant had not unconditionally committed to build a transmission line if granted a CPCN. (IAA IB at 11-12, citing Tr. 140-141) In IAA's view, Rock Island is asking the Commission to take a "leap of faith" on a first-impression merchant transmission line project with no clear evidence of need (*Id.*)

Rock Island is choosing to wait to hire the necessary employees until they are needed, stating "we do not hire people who have nothing to do." (Tr. 239, Skelly) IAA states that Rock Island is waiting to see if there is a need for the transmission line before it seeks financing, then it will hire employees to construct and manage the Project. IAA argues the Commission should insist that RI establish a need for the Project prior to issuance of a CPCN. (IAA IB at 12)

IAA argues, "The ICC Staff's position on need is correct: the project is needed if 'the reliability of the electric systems in Illinois will be adversely affected if the proposed project is not built.'" (IAA IB at 12-13, citing Staff Ex. 4.0R at 3, Rashid) IAA contends that Rock Island has presented no evidence that Illinois will be adversely affected if the Project is not built, and has presented no evidence that the Project is required to make Illinois' electric system competitive and reliable. IAA states, "ILA witness Jeffrey Gray, PhD, is also correct in stating that Rock Island 'might be able to demonstrate need if it could show that the Project is adequately subscribed. Until then, the demand, or need, for the Project is speculative.'" (*Id.*, citing IAA Ex. 70 at 7)

In its BOE, IAA argues that Rock Island has not shown that the Project is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers. (IAA BOE at 9)

IAA also argues that Rock Island has failed to establish that the proposed construction will meet the second alternative test, also referred to as the competition prong, in Section 406(b)(1). (*Id.* at 1016)

In its RBOE, in response to Rock Island's BOE, IAA argues that "the project is not necessary and required by the first prong of Section 406(b)(1)." (IAA RBOE at 5-6)

F. Wind and Wires Position

Wind on the Wires presented the testimony of Michael Goggin, who is a Senior Electric Industry Analyst at the American Wind Energy Association ("AWEA").

WOW's briefs are limited to the issue of how Rock Island promotes a competitive electric market within Illinois. (WOW IB at 4) WOW states that a competitive electricity market includes, but is not limited to, wholesale electricity prices as well as prices for renewable electricity, and that Rock Island provides additional low-cost electricity supply, which reduces the price of electricity in Illinois. (*Id.*)

According to WOW, Rock Island also reduces the cost of renewable energy used by Illinois ratepayers. Illinois has a renewable portfolio standard ("RPS") that requires a minimum percentage of the total electricity supply used to serve the load of ComEd and Ameren Illinois ("Ameren") (jointly referred to as "Illinois utilities") and alternative retail electric suppliers ("ARES") to come from renewable energy resources. (*Id.* by citing 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c) for utility requirements, and 220 ILCS 5/16-115D for ARES requirements) WOW states that Illinois also has a geographic preference provision stating that after June 1, 2011, the standard must be met by renewable energy resources located in Illinois and in states that adjoin Illinois, which includes Iowa, where much of the wind development enabled by Rock Island will be located. If renewable resources are not available in those states or found to be cost effective, then the IPA can accept renewable energy resources from "elsewhere" for compliance. (WOW IB at 5, citing 20 ILCS 385/1-75(c)(3))

The procurement of renewable energy and renewable energy credits for the utilities is managed by the Illinois Power Agency ("IPA"), whose procurement proposals are reviewed and approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission. The standard is to procure "cost-effective renewable energy resources." There are two components to being cost-effective. First, the bid price of the product must be below a benchmark value established pursuant to section 1-75(c)(1). Second, the total cost of procuring renewable energy resources does not exceed the limit stated in section 1-75(c)(2). (WOW IB at 5)

ARES can self-procure up to 50% of their requirement, and they can also make annual alternative compliance payments ("ACP") into a Renewable Energy Resources Fund managed by the IPA. The relevant statutory language regarding a competitive

market relates to the ACP rate, which effectively sets a cap on what utilities will pay for their renewable energy resources. (WOW IB at 66, citing §5/16-115D(d))

WOW contends that Rock Island meets the finding required by Section 8-406(b) by “delivering more wind energy into Northern Illinois, keeping both wholesale electricity prices and the cost of renewable electricity low for Illinois ratepayers.” In addition, WOW argues that “providing a larger supply of renewable energy helps to ensure that the required procurement of renewable energy or renewable energy credits (‘RECs’) is cost effective [which] promotes a ‘competitive renewable electricity market’ in Illinois.” (WOW IB at)6

Another benefit to Illinois consumers is that the transmission facility will lower consumer electricity costs and provide a hedge to fuel price volatility, both of which facilitate an effectively “competitive electricity market that operates efficiently.” (*Id.* at 6-7)

WOW states that the RICL Project is intended to facilitate wind development in Iowa, Nebraska, South Dakota and Minnesota, and deliver that wind energy to load centers in Illinois. According to WOW, wind energy reduces production costs and wholesale market prices by displacing more costly forms of generation in the supply curve. (*Id.*, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 13-14) WOW asserts that this reduction in market prices applies to all market transactions, as it lowers the overall wholesale market prices, and that the New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (“NYSERDA”) found that each megawatt-hour of renewable energy produced within New York resulted in \$100 worth of consumer electric savings. (WOW IB at 7, citing WOW Ex1.0 at14)

WOW submits that further support for the price-reducing value of wind energy is the IPA report on the costs and benefits of renewable resources. One of the conclusions of the IPA report from 2012 was:

Renewable resources, in particular wind, have played a dramatic role in reducing electric energy prices in Illinois and the entire Eastern Interconnection, as measured by the impact on Locational Marginal Prices (LMPs). Modeling work commissioned by the IPA and corroborated by similar findings in Massachusetts suggests that for 2011 the integration of renewable resources into the power grid has lowered Illinois’ average LMPs by \$1.30 per mega-watt hour (MWh), from \$36.40 to \$35.10 per MWh. The aggregate result is a savings of \$176.85 million in total load payment for generation in Illinois. While this does not directly translate to dollar for dollar savings in consumer bills for the same time period, due to the fact that utility consumers are served via a portfolio of resources of different vintage, it points out the magnitude of the benefits accruing to all consumers in lowered underlying electric energy cost drivers. Over time, the effect of lower LMPs due to growing renewable capacity will be reflected in procurement outcomes.”

(WOW IB at 8; WOW Ex. 10 at 2413 citing IPA Report at 3-4)

WOW next argues that “transmission promotes a competitive market in Illinois.” (WOW IB at 8)

In WOW’s view, transmission is essential in delivering wind energy from wind-rich areas into Illinois, reducing the potential for generators to exercise market power and protecting customers against unpredictable fuel price volatility. WOW asserts that a weak grid makes it possible for generation owners to exert market power and charge excessive prices, and that more supply options make it less likely that a particular supplier will be able to exert market power. (*Id.*, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 16) WOW asserts that a transmission provider does not have an incentive to relieve congestion that restricts the output of a competing merchant generator if doing so will make the transmission provider’s own generation less competitive. (*Id.* at 8-9, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 17) WOW states, “In this instance the RICL line would lower wholesale costs in Northern Illinois and reduce the profits of generators in the area, such as Exelon and others.” (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 at 25-28)

According to WOW, numerous studies have found that the benefits of transmission are multiple times larger than the cost. WOW states that a study of a high-voltage transmission line across Kansas, Oklahoma and Texas, by Charles River Associates concluded transmission would provide economic benefits of around \$2 billion per year for the region, which was four times the amount of transmission investment. (WOW IB at 9, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 17) WOW states that Synapse Energy Economics studied the addition of 20 to 40 gigawatts of wind capacity to new transmission lines in MISO and found that a typical household would save between \$63 and \$200 per year. (*Id.*, citing WOW Ex. 1 at 18)

In addition, WOW argues, transmission is an important mechanism to protect consumers against unpredictable volatility in the price of fuels used to produce electricity. Transmission can alleviate the negative impact of fuel price fluctuations on consumers, and can cost-efficiently move electricity over large regions, such as within or between Regional Transmission Organizations, thus enabling consumers with the ability to buy power from areas in which it might be cheaper than local prices. According to WOW, this increased flexibility helps modulate swings in fuel price by making demand for fuels more responsive to price. Utilities can decrease the use of electricity from more expensive fuel sources when they can respond to price signals. WOW contends that fluctuations in the price of fossil fuels are likely to continue, particularly if the electric sector becomes more reliant on natural gas. (WOW IB at 10, citing WOW Ex. 10 at 15-16)

Section IV.A.1.ii(b) of WOW’s initial brief is titled, “RICL Promotes a Competitive Renewable Electricity Market in Illinois.” (WOW IB at 11)

WOW states that Illinois has a statutorily-driven demand for renewable energy that requires a certain percentage of electricity supplied to customers come from renewable energy resources and wind generation, and that Rock Island will make it easier for electric

suppliers to meet their statutory requirements by delivering wind energy into Northern Illinois from an area with very high capacity factors and energy potential. According to WOW, NREL's data indicates that those states – Iowa, Minnesota, Nebraska and North Dakota -- have a combined wind potential that is 26% of the entire U.S. onshore wind potential and 45 times greater than the current electricity demand of Illinois. (WOW IB at 11, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 3) WOW submits that while RICL has a capacity of 3,500 MWs, the far larger potential for wind capacity near the O'Brien County terminus would promote competition for access to RICL and would help keep the renewable energy and REC costs low. (*Id.*)

The Illinois RPS drives the need for renewable energy in Illinois. Utilities and ARES are required to procure an amount of renewable energy or RECs equal to a certain percentage of their overall delivered energy. Utilities are to procure cost effective renewable energy or RECs from Illinois or adjacent states. If they cannot meet their target percentage from resources within that area, then the utilities may procure it from anywhere within the United States. (WOW IB at 11, citing 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(3)). The ARES do not have the two-tier geographic preference that is applied to the utilities procurement, and are allowed to procure REs from anywhere within BM or MISO (*Id.*, citing 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(d)(4))

WOW states that to meet the Illinois RPS requirements in a cost effective manner through 2026, more renewable energy supply, such as wind generation, needs to be placed into operation. WOW estimates that approximately 3,000 to 4,000 megawatts of incremental wind capacity, beyond what is installed as of the end of 2012, will be needed for the utilities and ARES to satisfy the requirements of the Illinois RPS. (*Id.*, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 8)

According to WOW, MISO's analysis indicates that Illinois' incremental need for wind generation, in addition to what is available in 2012, would be most efficiently met with a combination of in-state and out-of-state wind generation. (WOW IB at 12; WOW Ex. 1.0 at 6 citing MISO Multi Value Project Portfolio: Results and Analyses ("MISO MVP Report") at 65 (January 5, 2012)) WOW states that RICL will provide Illinois access to high capacity areas in Western Iowa, Southwestern Minnesota and Eastern North Dakota, which are areas with higher wind capacity factors than Illinois. Consequently, WOW submits, the cost per megawatt-hour of wind energy produced in those states is lower than the cost of wind energy produced in Illinois. (WOW IB at 12, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 5-6)

WOW states that wind energy generated in Iowa is eligible for satisfying the ARES compliance obligation, and it is within the utilities' first/primary tier for geographic preference. The resources in the other states near the Resource Area (i.e., North Dakota and Minnesota) also satisfy the ARES compliance obligation, and will qualify for the Utilities' compliance obligation if they cannot meet the need with cost effective resources from the first/primary tier. WOW claims this additional supply of wind energy will tend to lower the price of renewable energy or RECs that are bought by utilities or ARES in Illinois. As a result, WOW argues, RICL promotes renewable energy competition by

lowering the prices of renewable energy and RECs which will lower the cost of compliance with the Illinois RPS. (WOW B at 12)

Section IV.A.1.ii(c) of WOW's initial brief is titled, "The Costs and Benefits of the Rock Island Project are Equitably Allocated." (WOW IB at 13)

WOW asserts that high-capacity transmission lines inherently provide benefits across a large area because the large amount of energy they carry provides price-reducing benefits and resolves constraints across a wide area, and that the FERC noted this fact when approving MISO's MVP cost allocation proposal. (WOW IB at 13, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 2)

WOW argues that another benefit of wind that is broadly distributed is wind's role in offsetting water consumption by other forms of electricity generation. WOW states that RICL witness Moland's analysis indicates that the wind enabled by Rock Island would reduce water consumption across the eastern U.S. by 3.5 billion gallons in 2016 and 3.1 billion gallons in 20. (WOW B at 14, citing REx. 3)

WOW makes other assertions without citation to either the record or to citable authority.

Section IV.A.1.ii(d) of WOW's initial brief is called, "Lack of Contracts with Interconnecting Generators Would Not Delay the Project." (WOW IB at 15)

According to WOW, Rock Island's proposed finance plan is sufficient to warrant approval for purposes of a certificate of public convenience and necessity. WOW contends that Rock Island has secured sufficient initial capital to fund the development and permitting activities for RICL; RICL will finance the remainder of the construction and operations through an anchor tenant purchasing up to 75% of the capacity on the Rock Island Project and the remaining capacity being sold to customers through long term contracts; and that the costs of the Rock Island Project will be recovered from the anchor tenant and customers through negotiated rates charged for access to Rock Island's transmission capacity. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 1.0 at 8 and 10.0 at 31, 38) WOW states that as a condition of approval of the CPCN, RICL will agree to not commence construction until it has obtained sufficient funding commitments to build the project, and that this condition is subject to Commission verification of such funds. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 2-3)

In WOW's view, delaying the approval of the line beyond what is required in the conditions agreed to by RICL causes undue delay to wind projects in or near the Resource Area and delays the millions of dollars in savings to Illinois ratepayers as calculated by RICL witnesses. (WOW IB at 15-16, citing RI Exs. 3.3 and 4.0) WOW argues that developing transmission prior to the development of wind plants is common, if not a necessity, since a wind plant needs the transmission outlet in place prior to being built (*Id.*, citing WOW Ex. at 10-11), and that there are plenty of developers ready to build in areas with high capacity factors such as the Resource Area. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.19 Rev.)

WOW also submits that another check on the potential demand comes from the interconnection queues in the states neighboring the Resource Area. WOW states that Iowa has 3,956 MW in the interconnection queue, zero of which are listed as "under construction;" that Minnesota has 3,294 MW of proposed wind projects; and that South Dakota has 989 MW of proposed wind projects. WOW also states that the Southwest Power Pool ("SPP") maintains the interconnection queue for the state of Nebraska, and its queue indicates 1,659 MW of proposed wind projects with active interconnection applications in Nebraska. (WOW RB at 16, citing WOW Ex. 1.0 at 6)

WOW argues, "Thus, there are plenty of potential customers for RICL that make it highly likely that RICL will be able to secure financial commitments to build the line. However, even if RICL does not get sufficient financial commitments, Illinois ratepayers are protected by the condition that RICL would not be allowed to start construction until they've obtained sufficient financial commitments to build the project -- as reviewed and monitored by staff." (*Id.*)

Reply Brief; RB at 16

In its reply brief, WOW responds to an assertion by IAA that Rock Island has not met the first finding in section 8-406(b)(1) because, among other reasons, it has not shown that "transmission customers exist that need this proposed transmission line" and that "the transmission customers exist needing the proposed line in a sufficient quantity to economically justify the Project." (WOW RB at 6, citing IAA IB at 11, 13)

According to WOW, the primary purpose of the line is to improve the existing competitive electricity market in Illinois, which is the second or alternative finding in section 8-406(b)(1), and that the first finding of section 8-406(b)(1) that IAA is "basing its entire argument upon" is typically used for transmission lines built for reliability, not an economic or public policy driven project such as this. (WOW RB at 7)

WOW argues, "The existence of transmission customers is not a fundamental requirement to the analysis under the 'effectively competitive electricity market' analysis. That analysis turns on the market analysis." WOW adds, "The issue of having subscribers can be met through a condition, such as the one that Rock Island has accepted from Staff" which "requires Rock Island not begin construction in easements in Illinois until Rock Island has secured binding financial commitments for the entire cost of the project and made a filing with Staff." (WOW RB at 7, 9, citing See Rock Island IB at 7; and RI Ex. 0.13 at 24 and 1014 Rev. at 5)

WOW asserts, "Further, it is highly likely that RICL will be able secure sufficient subscribers. Wind on the Wires' witness Goggin explains that transmission commonly precedes wind development and that pro-active coordination of transmission development to high wind resource areas has been an effective way to bring wind projects to market." (WOW RB at 78, citing WOW Ex. 10 at 0411)

Furthermore, WOW asserts, its members include the largest wind developers in the Midwest. (WOW Ex. 1.0 at 1) In response to a statement by ComEd witness Naumann regarding whether wind generators will enter into contracts with Rock Island, WOW's witness Goggin stated, "While I cannot predict the future with 100% certainty, all available evidence indicates that wind generators will enter into contracts to use the RICL project." (WOW RB a8-9, citing WOW Ex3.0 at 2)

WOW also responds to an assertion by ILA that Rock Island fails to meet the alternative finding in section 8-406(b)(1) – that the project will promote an effectively competitive electricity market. ILA states that "we do not know the operating or other characteristics of any wind farms that may materialize." (ILA IB a5)

WOW responds that Rock Island witness Berry prepared a competitive market analysis using modeled production data -- for eight potential wind farmers in northwest Iowa -- that was obtained from the Eastern Wind Integration and Transmission Study ("EWITS Study"), which is a publically available report sponsored by the Department of Energy National Renewable Energy Laboratories. WOW states that the EWITS Study has been used by a number of utilities and regional transmission organizations for their analyses. (WOW RB at 9-10, citing REx. 10 at 1412)

In response to Staff, WOW states that on pages 56-57 of its initial brief, Staff offered the following three-part test to evaluate whether Rock Island had made the "effectively competitive electricity market" showing: (a) the Project contributes to increasing the degree of competition for electric energy, capacity availability, renewable energy credits, or other electricity market goods and service; (b) the benefits of the increased competition outweigh the costs of the Project; and (c) the Project will not prevent an even greater degree of competition being attained through an alternative project or some combination of alternative projects.

Furthermore, WOW asserts, there would be potential for any test developed via this Order to be binding on all subsequent petitions brought pursuant to section 8-406 and Section 8406.1 since it requires the same finding. (*Id.* at 1)

In WOW's view, there are sufficient facts in the record for the Commission to evaluate and conclude whether Rock Island met its burden regarding the alternative finding in section 8-406(b)(1), and "the issue of whether the project will promote an effectively competitive electricity market should be left to the Commission to decide based on the facts presented by the parties." (*Id.*)

In its RBOE, in response to ComEd's BOE, WOW argues that In Illinois administrative proceedings, "preponderance of the evidence is the standard," and that the preponderance of the evidence demonstrates that the Rock Island Project will promote a competitive electricity market in Illinois. (WOW RBOE a 24)

G. Environmental Intervenor's Position

Environmental Intervenor did not present testimony. They did file briefs. In their view, Rock Island has demonstrated that its Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market. (EIB at 3)

In Section IV.A.1.i, Environmental Intervenor argue, "The Project will increase the supply of renewable energy credits necessary to comply with the Illinois renewable portfolio standard." (*Id.* at 4)

Pursuant to Section 75(c) of the RPS, utilities must comply with the Illinois RPS. 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c). The RPS requires that at least 10% of a utility's total supply come from renewable resources by June 1, 2015, (20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(1)), and each year after 2015, utilities must increase the total percentage of supply coming from renewable resources by at least 1%. By 2025, utilities must receive 25% of their total supply from renewables. (EIB at 4)

Illinois utilities use renewable energy credits to meet their RPS obligation. Environmental Intervenor argue, "Therefore, as REC prices fall, the cost of complying with the RPS will also fall." (EIB at 4)

They also state, "As observed by Mr. Berry, in 2011, 'total renewable generation [in Illinois] ... was about 7.0 million MWh.' (RI Exhibit 10.0 at page 19) As Mr. Berry stated, 'the Project could deliver almost twice as much wind energy as is currently being produced in Illinois.'" (EIB at 5)

Environmental Intervenor contend that the rise of alternative retail electric suppliers in the state could drive additional demand for supply from renewable resources. (EIB at 5; citing RExhibit 10.0 at 16-17)

Section IV.A.1.ii of Environmental Intervenor's initial brief is titled, "The Project will lower REC prices." (EIB at 6)

RICL Witness McDermott stated, "The Project is projected to provide access to new and currently untapped potential renewable resources that would have the effect of providing competitive pressure on prices in [REC] markets as well as competitive pressure on prices in markets for renewable energy." (EIB at 6, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Revised at 3-4)

Environmental Intervenor assert that most states have either renewable energy standards or goals. RICL witness Mr. Berry stated that within the PJM footprint, the District of Columbia, Delaware, Maryland, Michigan, New Jersey West Virginia, North Carolina, Ohio, and Pennsylvania all have enacted renewable portfolio standards, and that RECs associated with generation in one state can be used to satisfy RPSs in multiple states, which means "the prices of RECs in states tend to be linked." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 7) Mr. Berry stated, "A shortfall in the supply of RECs to satisfy the RPS in one

PJM state will tend to cause supply shortfalls in other states as well," which will raise REC prices in other states. Mr. Berry asserted, "This effect was observed in 2009, when REC's traded in both New Jersey and Illinois reached a high of over \$10/MWh due to limited supply but declined in a highly correlated fashion throughout 2010 and 2011. The price declines in 2010 and 2011 were a result of additional wind installations and the associated increase in REC supply." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 at 17)

RICL witness Dr. McDermott conducted a study of the REC market as defined by REC facilities located in Illinois and adjoining states. Section 175(c) of the PUA requires non-ARES utilities to give preference to RECs from Illinois and adjoining states. 2 ILCS 3855/1-75(c). Dr. McDermott also investigated the broader REC market defined as the REC facilities located within the entire Eastern Interconnection, which consists of "the entire Alternating Current ('AC') transmission system east of the Rocky Mountains, including parts of Canada and Texas." (EI IB at 7, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 6) Dr. McDermott concluded that the supply of RECs in both REC markets would increase as a result of the project, and that the project would increase the supply of RECs in the Illinois and adjoining states energy REC market by as much as 28% in 2020 (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 37-39) Copies of Dr. McDermott's tables of market effects are contained on pages 8-9 of EI's initial brief.

Dr. McDermott also testified that "the differential wind speeds between Illinois and the area that will be served by the Project strongly suggests that potential wind resources served by the Project will have higher capacity factors than similar wind resources sited in Illinois." (EI IB at 9, citing RI Ex. 4.0 at 31) Mr. Berry stated that a higher capacity factor "substantially reduces the cost of wind energy produced by facilities located in areas with higher average wind speeds. As more energy is produced by a wind turbine, the unit cost of energy decreases, because the upfront capital cost can be recovered over a large number of megawatt-hours." (*Id.*, citing RI Exhibit 10.0 at 7) These lower prices are passed on to Illinois ratepayers in the form of cheaper RECs. (EI IB at 10)

Section IV.A.1.iii of Environmental Intervenors' initial brief is titled, "The Project will increase generator competition and will exert downward pressure on wholesale energy prices, which will in turn result in lower retail electricity prices." (EIB at 10)

Dr. McDermott summarized, "The additional transmission capacity promotes an effectively competitive electricity market by increasing the size of the supply side of the market competing to serve load in Illinois and opening the Illinois market to lower cost generation resources." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. 4.0 at 2)

Environmental Intervenors state that RICL Witness Moland used the PROMOD production cost modeling software package to perform simulations of future energy markets for two representative study years, 2016 and 2020 to assess the economic and environmental impact of the Project on system operations in Illinois. Mr. Moland's modeling relied on four different futures scenarios: (1) Business as Usual; (2) Slow Growth; (3) Robust Economy; and (4) Green Economy. (EI IB at 10, citing RI Ex. 3.0 at 3, 6-7)

According to Environmental Intervenors, Mr. Moland's analysis shows that "just as the Project will lower emissions under all four futures scenarios," it will also lower the total demand costs, locational marginal prices, and variable production costs, all of which result in lower retail prices for Illinois ratepayers. Mr. Moland also concluded that the Project will reduce the congestion costs to Illinois ratepayers in several future scenarios. (*Id.* at 10-12, citing RI Exs. 3.0 at 10-11 and 3.5 at 3)

Dr. McDermott calculated the net present value of these reduced wholesale prices. He concluded that the benefits to Illinois consumers under four futures scenarios through 2020 would be in the range of \$667 million to \$1.2 billion. (EI IB at 12, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 22-23)

Dr. McDermott also quantified the benefit to competition using the Delivered Price Test ("DPT"). According to his calculations, the Project is expected to increase the Economic Capacity available to supply the Illinois market by between 0.4% and 2.4%. (EI IB at 13, citing RI Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 35)

Environmental Intervenors conclude, "All of the evidence in this case points to the RICL Project as being an effective tool for increasing competition in the Illinois electricity market." (EI IB at 13)

H. IBEW Position

IBEW asserts that the Project will improve reliability in Illinois by increasing the amount of generating capacity available to Illinois, reducing Loss of Load Expectation, and increasing transfer capability into Illinois. (IBEW IB at 6, citing RI Ex. 6.0 at 17-19) IBEW contends that the Project will also facilitate integration of wind energy from the "wind rich" geographical areas outside of Illinois with wind resources within Illinois, and that the geographical diversity in wind resources will reduce variability of the wind resources and improve reliability. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 4 and IBEW Ex. 1.0 at 6) Overall, construction and operation of the Project will strengthen and improve the transmission grid by providing a high capacity direct interconnection from the Resource Area to northern Illinois and PJM. (*Id.*, citing IBEW Ex. 1.0 at 4, and RI Exs. 1.0 at 6, 10.0 at 910 and 211 at 6-7)

IBEW next argues that the RICL Project "will also promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market in Illinois" by increasing the supply of electricity into Illinois, lowering electricity prices for consumers, and assisting utilities and other power suppliers in meeting the Illinois Renewable Portfolio Standards. (IBEW IB at 6-7, citing IBEW 1.0 at 6) IBEW contends that the development of wind generation facilities in the Resource Area depends upon the construction of new, long-distance transmission infrastructure, particularly interstate, inter-regional transmission facilities, such as the Rock Island Project. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 1.0 at 18) IBEW submits that by accommodating the construction of wind facilities in the Resource Area, the Project will increase the electricity supply available to Illinois customers, and that the increase in supply from

renewable resources from the Resource Area will also assist utilities and power suppliers in meeting the Renewable Portfolio Standards requirement in Illinois, which specifies that a certain percentage of their electricity must be generated from renewable resources. (*Id.* at 7 citing BEW Ex 1.0 b and RI Ex 0.0 at 315-17)

IBEW states that Rock Island witness Karl McDermott provides further analytical detail as to how the Project expands the set of generators that are able to compete to serve load in Illinois and opines that such increased economic import capability allows a greater level of lower cost generation resources to compete in the Illinois market, thereby resulting in greater competitive pressure on prices. (*Id.*, citing RI xE 4.0 Rev. a7-8, 7-18) IBEW adds that Dr. McDermott concludes that the Project lowers the cost to serve energy in Illinois by lowering wholesale electricity prices that will in turn flow to all retail customers in a equitable fashion. (*Id.*, citing R Ex 40 Re. at 24-25, 3432)

In its BOE, IBEW makes arguments regarding employment and economic benefits the project will generate, but does not offer suggested replacement language. (IBEW BOE at 11-12)

In its RBOE, IBEW states, "The IBEW views the Rock Island Project as a textbook example of a project that is necessary to allow new competitors to access and serve a destination market; therefore, the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market." (IBEW RBOE at 4) IBEW contends that the ILA, IAA and ComEd exceptions on this issue should be rejected. (*Id.* at 2)

I. BOMA Petition

The Building Owners and Managers Association of Chicago ("BOMA") presented the testimony of its Executive Vice President, Michael F. Cornicelli. BOMA did not file a brief.

Mr. Cornicelli testified that BOMA aims to enhance the competitive landscape by attracting new market entrants in Illinois and promoting projects that can lower operational expenses for large commercial buildings and provide access to sustainability options. He stated that increasing access to generation resources enhances the competitive marketplace, which can help temper rising capacity costs, and that a large-scale merchant transmission line enriches the Illinois electric market landscape and should be supported from BOMA's competitive market point of view.

The witness further stated, "With that said, BOMA/Chicago is supporting this project to the extent it enhances competition, lowers costs to our members, increases reliability, and, to the extent that it *does not* increase costs." (BOMA Ex. 1.0 at 3, emphasis in original)

J. Commission Conclusion

Section 8-406(b) provides in part as follows, "Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction of the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity." As we have noted in past Section 8-406 and 8-406.1 proceedings, Illinois courts have established that "necessity" in the context of the PUA means that the service proposed to be provided should be "needful and useful to the public." See e.g. King v. ICC, 39 Ill. App. 3d 648, 653 (4th Dist. 1976). Illinois courts have held that what constitutes public convenience and necessity is within the Commission's discretion to determine in each case, and permits the consideration of a broad range of factors as applicable to the particular case. Commonwealth Edison Co. v. ICC, 295 Ill. App. 3d 311, 317 (2nd Dist. 1998). This is a question to be determined by the Commission from a "consideration of all the circumstances." Wabash, ¶ 48.

Section 8-406(b) provides alternative tests for demonstrating whether the proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity. It states, in part:

The Commission shall determine that proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity only if the utility demonstrates: (1) that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers or that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives....

As noted above, the FERC accepted Rock Island's proposal "to pre-subscribe up to 75 percent of transmission capacity to anchor customers." The FERC also approved Rock Island's request "to sell the remaining 25 percent of the Project's capacity using an open season auction." The FERC did not approve Rock Island's request "to apply a preference for energy from renewable resources in its open season." 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at 10-11.

According to Rock Island, it has shown that its proposed transmission line project satisfies both of the alternative showings identified in Section 406(b)(1). IBAW agrees.

In addition to Rock Island, several parties presented witness testimony substantively analyzing this issue, among them ComEd, StaffILA and WOW.

ILA, ComEd and IAA argue that Rock Island has failed to satisfy either of the alternative showings in Section 406(b)(1).

Wind on the Wires and Environmental Intervenors, who support the application, argue that Rock Island has not met the second test – that it will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market.

Preliminarily, the Commission observes, as it has with respect to other issues in this case, that an assessment of the issue at hand is a particularly challenging undertaking given the “merchant” nature of the proposed transmission line project and the many unknowns associated with it.

With regard to the first alternative test in Section 406(b)(1), Staff, ComEd, ILA and IAA contend that Rock Island has not demonstrated that the proposed Project is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying its service needs of its customers.

Except for Rock Island and IBEW, no other Party has taken the position that Rock Island has met that test.

In fact, Wind on the Wires, which supports the application, observes that while Rock Island has addressed the first test in Section 8-406(b)(1), “the primary purpose of the line is really to improve the existing competitive electricity market in Illinois, which is the second or alternative finding in section 8-406(b)(1).” (WOW RB at 6-7) Similarly, the Staff witness stated that “RICL’s main argument for the proposed project is that it will promote the development of competitive electricity markets.”

As explained in Staff and ComEd testimony and briefs, Rock Island did not provide any independent studies from transmission system operators in Illinois. While Rock Island may not be required to vet this merchant project with such operators for that purpose, RI also did not provide, as an alternative to such an independent study, any load flow studies or similar analysis to substantiate its position.

On this issue, the Commission also notes that ComEd cites testimony from RI’s expert witness. The witness was asked, “You’re not testifying that the proposed addition of the Rock Island Clean Line is required to make the Illinois system more reliable, correct?” He responded, “That is correct.” (Tr. 749-750)

Accordingly, the Commission finds that Rock Island has not demonstrated that the Project is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to customers within the meaning of Section 8406(b)(1).

On a somewhat related point, ComEd witness Mr. Naumann raised a concern that Rock Island has not identified the network upgrades required to properly connect the proposed line to ComEd’s existing 765 kV transmission system at the Collins substation and ensure the reliability of the ComEd system. (ComEd Ex. 1.0 Rev. at 21) While the Commission agrees with ComEd’s emphasis on the importance of ensuring the integrity of the interconnection, the Commission believes that the PJM interconnection process, which will involve a number of studies to determine the reliability impact of a project on

the system and the necessary facilities and network upgrades to accommodate the project before interconnection will occur, will be sufficient to avoid adverse impacts on reliability. The Commission notes that an informative description of how that PJM process works for a merchant project process is contained in Mr. Naumann's testimony. (*Id.* at 16-18) To address this concern, the Commission directs Rock Island to fully comply with the applicable interconnection requirements of PJM and the other conditions in this Order relating thereto, and to sign all necessary interconnection agreements prior to energizing the transmission line.

The Commission will next address the second alternative test, also referred to as the "competition prong" in Section 8406(b)(1).

Rock Island witnesses testified that the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market and they presented economic analyses purporting to show that the Project is the least cost means of doing so. They also critiqued Mr. Zuraski's analysis.

Rock Island's testimony and argument on this issue is described at length above and will not be repeated here.

WOW presented testimony and argument in support of its contention that the record shows the competitive prong has been satisfied. Environmental Intervenors and IBEW concur.

ILA and ComEd contend that RI failed to make the showing required under the competitive criterion. In support of their respective positions, ILA and ComEd rely on the testimony of ILA witness Dr. Gray and ComEd witness Mr. Naumann. These witnesses criticized the assumptions in and results of RI's studies, as described above. IAA reaches the same conclusion in its briefs.

Staff witness Mr. Zuraski focused on the benefits and costs of the Project. He also offered comments with respect to the Project's impact on competition.

Mr. Zuraski reviewed the purported benefits of the Project as calculated by Rock Island's witnesses. He testified that the Rock Island had not demonstrated that the Project's benefits outweigh its costs, noting that the direct testimony of Rock Island witnesses focused only on certain alleged benefits of the project, and did not consider the costs. (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 11)

Mr. Zuraski performed a study comparing the benefits and costs of the project, and he described the methodology and assumptions used in his analysis. (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 16-29) He examined three scenarios through which approximately 15 million MWhs of additional RECs per year could be made available to Illinois firms subject to the State's RPS, and the additional revenues that would be needed to cover the costs.

Mr. Zuraski took into account, and explained, a source of benefits that he called "LMP savings." He also explained the capacity factor assumptions used in his analysis, and its significance. In an appendix, he identified the assumed values of inputs used in his analysis.

Mr. Zuraski also described the results and conclusions of his analysis. (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 5-6, 2946)

He summarized his testimony as follows:

Based on my evaluation, I expect that the project's benefits will outweigh its costs, and that the additional costs of the renewable energy resources that would utilize the RICL Project will not significantly exceed the maximum available budget for renewable energy resources pursuant to the Illinois renewable portfolio standard. However, this analysis is subject to considerable uncertainty. Therefore, there is a risk that the project will not be financially viable as a subscription service sold at market-based rates, in which case RICL would be more likely to seek FERC approval to recover its costs through a more general levy on electric market participants, such as an 'inter-regional allocation of the costs,' as described by RICL witness Skelly in his direct testimony.

He next stated:

With respect to whether or not the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, it is my opinion that an effectively competitive electricity market already exists. However, it is also my opinion that the RICL Project would not threaten the competitiveness of the electricity market. Whether the RICL Project will promote or contribute to an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently ... and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives depends on whether the project's benefits will outweigh its costs, as addressed in the previous paragraph. ..."
(Staff Ex.3.0 at 5-6)

Based on that testimony, "Staff believes that the evidence supports a finding that the Project would promote an effectively competitive electricity market, but that the preponderance of evidence in favor of such a finding is not a strong preponderance and is subject to considerable uncertainty." (Staff IB at 60)

The Commission disagrees with Rock Island that the unique circumstances of a merchant transmission project, one which will recover its costs solely from contracts with transmission customers who purchase capacity and take service on the Project and not through cost allocation to retail customers, means that this Commission should not analyze the costs as well as the benefits of the proposed project. As Staff notes, the project may still impact Illinois landowners who do not want to transfer ownership of their

property of the entity as well as have possible environmental consequences. Staff B at 45) In terms of direct rate consequences, this cost is significantly less than the cost of construction borne by ratepayers under a traditional regulated cost of service approach. Additionally, RI presented evidence that the HVDC technology proposed for the Project is more effective than AC technology at transmitting large amounts of electricity over long distances, and that utilizing HVDC technology to build one long line will in turn be cheaper than constructing numerous alternative AC lines. These factors, among others presented in the record, weigh in favor of a finding that the project is the least cost means of satisfying its stated objectives. The analysis presented by Mr. Zuraski provides a useful comparison of the benefits and costs of the Project in the context of assessing whether the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, including with respect to renewable energy; is equitable to all customers; and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives. The Commission also believes Mr. Zuraski's findings may be relied upon in making the necessary determinations on this issue.

ILA witness Dr. Gray testified that in the absence of actual subscribers, or customers, Rock Island's assumed traits and characteristics about generators that could potentially connect to the Project cannot be substantiated. Similarly, ComEd argues that the Project is little more than a concept, has attracted no customers or committed lenders and investors. IAA makes similar arguments.

As observed above and elsewhere in this Order, the uncertainties associated with this merchant project present many challenges in assessing and deciding the issues in this proceeding. The competitive prong criterion in Section 8-406(b)(1) is obviously no exception to this "chicken-egg" dilemma. That said, the Commission believes this project has a high probability of overcoming those uncertainties and represents the potential for substantial benefits for Illinois ratepayers.

Rock Island has presented analyses utilizing operating characteristics, particularly the wind energy profile based on wind speeds, purporting to show that the "wind-rich" conditions in the targeted resource area will prompt the development of wind farms there if transmission service becomes available. The WOW witness agrees with this assessment. It appears to the Commission that the project has the potential to unlock wind resources that when modeled are competitive with in-state generation despite the added cost of supporting the return on equity and ongoing operation of the proposed Project. (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 39-40) By connecting this generation to PJM's markets the Commission can help remove a limitation to its development and also satisfy the Illinois General Assembly's geographic preference included in the Illinois RPS (20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(3)).

The Commission notes that MISO's current process for approving projects accommodating the renewable portfolio standards of MISO states does not include the ComEd zone or PJM; nor does PJM's transmission planning process have an analogous goal for PJM states. In light of this, the "merchant" nature of the proposed Project, despite its uncertainty, appears to currently be the best avenue for its development.

Based on the evidence, particularly the analysis of Mr. Zuraski, who explained the significance of favorable capacity factors in the wind-rich resource area and expressed his expectation, albeit with reservations, that the Project's benefits will exceed the costs, and will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, the Commission believes there is a strong potential for such wind-farm development and use of the proposed line if such a line is available. While some Parties argue that such potential alone is not sufficient to satisfy Section 8-406(b)(1) in light of the many uncertainties, the Commission believes that important safeguards in that respect are provided by the financing requirement imposed below to satisfy Section 406(b)(3).

Rock Island has agreed that it "will not install transmission facilities for the Project on easement property until such time as [it] has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost." The Commission believes that this requirement provides a level of assurance on the Section 8-406(b)(1) issue, since lenders and investors will presumably assess the status of wind-farm projects and of RI's efforts to obtain commitments from those developers before agreeing to lend or invest such large sums of money. As stated by the FERC in 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at page 10, "As Rock Island points out, it must secure long-term commitments from creditworthy anchor customers to support financing the Project." Accordingly, in order to remain in compliance with the terms of the ECN, RI must satisfy this financing requirement.

ComEd also challenges the assumption that 100% of the generation flowing on the line will be wind energy. The Commission notes that the line has been characterized as a 500-mile lead line from O'Brien County, Iowa, where the potential wind farms would be located, to the Collins substation in Grundy County, Illinois. In view of this and other information in the record, it seems reasonably likely that the line would be used primarily if not entirely for delivery of wind energy from O'Brien County to the Collins substation.

Staff, ComEd, ILA and IAA also take issue with RI's repeated claims that Illinois customers will pay none of the cost of Project, because, as a merchant project, all such costs will be paid by the generators. On this point, FERC stated, "Rock Island meets the definition of a merchant transmission owner because it assumes all market risk associated with the Project and has no captive customers. Rock Island has agreed to bear all the risk that the Project will succeed or fail based on whether a market exists for its services. Rock Island also has no ability to pass on any costs to captive ratepayers." 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 at 6

Mr. Zuraski testified that "there is a risk that the project will not be financially viable as a subscription service sold at market-based rates, in which case Rock Island would be more likely to seek FERC approval to recover its costs through a more general levy on electric market participants, such as an 'inter-regional allocation of the costs,' as described by RICL witness Skelly in his ... testimony." (Staff Ex. 3.0 at 5-6, Zuraski; see also ILA Ex. 70 at 910, Gary)

To mitigate this concern, RI has proposed a requirement which states:

Prior to recovering any Project costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation, Rock Island will obtain the permission of the Illinois Commerce Commission in a new proceeding initiated by Rock Island. For the purposes of the prior sentence, any system upgrades set forth in an interconnection agreement with PJM or MISO and the costs of which are allocated to Rock Island will be considered "Project costs." For the avoidance of doubt, the phrase "recovering any Project costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation" includes the recovery of costs through PJM and MISO transmission service charges that are paid by retail electric suppliers in respect of their electric load served in Illinois.

ILA and ComEd view this condition as superficial and inadequate. Staff witness Zuraski also has misgivings, although he suggests the outcome of concern – where ratepayers would end up bearing the costs of the Project – would be less likely if Rock Island were to make the type of assurances discussed in the condition proposed by Rock Island.

The Commission's decision regarding whether to grant Rock Island its requested CPCN is based upon the testimony presented in this case. In its testimony, Rock Island has agreed to bear all the risk that the Project will succeed or fail based on whether a market exists for its services. In addition, just as it stated through the course of the associated FERC proceeding, and in the statement noted above, it will not pass on any costs to captive ratepayers. Thus, in accordance with this commitment, the Commission finds that prior to recovering any Project costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation, Rock Island shall seek and obtain the permission of this Commission in a proceeding initiated or sought by Rock Island. Absent such approval, Rock Island shall not be entitled or permitted to recover any such costs from Illinois retail ratepayers through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation.

In conclusion, upon consideration of the record and the determinations contained above, and subject to the requirements set forth above and elsewhere in this Order, the Commission finds that the Project will be needful and useful to the public as it will provide an opportunity for the delivery of more renewable energy into Illinois, and will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, including with respect to renewable energy; is equitable to all customers; and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives, within the meaning of Section 8406(b)(2).

VII. MANAGING AND SUPERVISING THE CONSTRUCTION PROCESS

One of the requirements in Section 8-406(b) is that the utility demonstrate that it is "capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof."

A. Rock Island Position

Rock Island contends that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process for the Project because (i) it is engaging experienced contractors to carry out the tasks associated with constructing the Project and placing it into operation; (ii) it will enter into contracts with its contractors that will provide for effective project controls and oversight mechanisms from the project owner's perspective; (iii) Rock Island and its parent company, Clean Line, have developed a comprehensive construction management organization and are filling the positions in the organization with qualified personnel at an appropriate pace consistent with Project development achievements and the need for specific personnel; and (iv) members of Clean Line's management team, as well as one of its principal investors, National Grid, have experience in developing construction management organizations and overseeing the construction and completion of large projects in the electric utility industry. (RIB at 94-104; RB at 105-114; RI Ex. 1.4 at 2)

Rock Island states it will retain two Engineering, Procurement and Construction ("EPC") contractors for the Project, one for the construction of the transmission line and the other for the construction and installation of the two converter stations. (RI IB at 95; RI Ex. 1.4 at 11) It has retained Kiewit Power Constructors Co. ("KPC") to provide engineering and other services during the development phase of the Project and "expects" to retain KPC as the EPC contractor for the transmission line. Rock Island states that the EPC contractor for the transmission line will provide the following services: solicit and evaluate bids for procurement of equipment and material; solicit and evaluate subcontractor bids and manage all subcontractors for the Project; supervise development of access to construction locations; install foundations for structures, assemble and erect towers and string wire; test and commission the line; and monitor compliance with Project permits and easement grants. (RIB at 95; RI Ex. 1.4 at 12) Rock Island also states that it has contracted with Siemens Energy, Inc. ("Siemens") for provision of the HVDC converter stations and, after the development phase is completed, that it expects to enter into an EPC contract with Siemens for the converter stations. (RI IB at 95 citing RExs. 1.4 at 1412, 5-16, and Ex 2 at 1516; RRBOE at 4)

Rock Island states that KPC is an operating district of Kiewit, which is one of North America's largest construction, mining, and engineering organizations and has constructed a significant number of linear infrastructure facilities, including electric transmission lines and pipelines, and is very experienced in planning, tracking and monitoring these types of projects. (*Id.* at 95-96, citing RI Exs. 9.0 Rev. at 4, 9.4 Rev. at 4, and 9.5) RICL states that Kiewit recently completed a 35 kV, 135-mile double circuit transmission line project, most of which crossed agricultural land, which was completed on time and within budget, and that Kiewit also recently completed the installation of a 111-mile, 230 kV transmission line in Ontario, Canada, the entire length of which crossed rural, wooded land. (*Id.* at 96, citing RI Ex. 9 Rev. at 4-5 and 9.4 Rev. at 3-4)

Rock Island asserts that KPC has developed the sequence of design and construction for the Project, and is "well prepared" to commence detailed scheduling and

final engineering and construction activities when the appropriate development milestones are met. RC has also reviewed the terrain across the proposed route for the Project in Illinois and determined that it will be able to use conventional construction techniques for most of the line. (RI IB at 96, citing RI Ex. 9.0 Rev. at 6-7) Rock Island asserts that the structural design of an HVDC transmission line is similar to an AC line, and the construction processes and practices applicable to each type of line are similar. For example, National Electrical Safety Code design criteria must be met on both types of lines and there must be an adherence to local meteorological and geological conditions and construction loading requirements. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 9.0 Rev. at 6-7; RB at 112-113)

Rock Island states that Staff witness Mr. Rashid testified -- based on the testimony of the KPC witness and KPC's reputation as one of the larger construction organizations -- that KPC appears capable of handling the EPC role for the Rock Island Project. (RI IB at 96 citing Staff Ex. 10 at 15)

Rock Island states that Siemens, the HVDC converter station vendor for the Project, is a world leader in HVDC technology and has installed more than 17,000 MW of HVDC capacity worldwide, including at least 10 projects in the United States. Rock Island states that Siemens is providing services during the development phase of the Project, including providing detailed price estimates, technical specifications, schedules, market price information, interconnection design, drawings and other technical input into the RTOs' interconnection studies. (RI IB at 97, citing RI Exs. 1.4 at 15-16 and 2.0 at 16) Rock Island asserts that partnering with Siemens early in the project will help to ensure early identification of any design issues and an optimal and reliable design and efficient implementation for the converter stations. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex 2.0 at 16; see also RI RBOE at 41-42)

Rock Island states that it has also engaged POWER Engineers, Inc. ("POWER") to provide transmission line engineering support for the Project during the development phase, and that POWER provides engineering/design, construction, asset management and other services to the power generation, power delivery and other industries. (RI IB at 97, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 14-15) POWER has developed preliminary design criteria and structure designs and provided engineering support in the route development process. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex 2.0 at 14-15)

Rock Island has also retained HDR Engineering, Inc. ("HDR") as its principal consultant for route development, permitting, environmental, land use and public outreach activities for the Project; and Contract Land Staff, LLC ("CLS") to assist in contracting and negotiating with landowners to secure rights of way. Rock Island describes HDR as a large, well-qualified engineering and consulting firm with more than 90 years of experience in engineering and design work for clients in the electric power industry and other infrastructure segments. Rock Island states that since 2008, HDR has provided routing studies for 10 transmission projects of 345 kV or greater, totaling over 3,000 miles of transmission lines. Rock Island states that CLS is experienced in land acquisition activities in the area where the Project will be constructed. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 2.0 at 14 and 8.0 at 8)

According to Rock Island, the assertion by IAA and Staff that HVDC lines are "rare" is unfounded. (IAA IB at 13; Staff IB at 62; RI RBOE at 45-46) Rock Island states that Mr. Galli testified that HVDC technology is neither experimental nor recently introduced technology, and in fact, there are over 30 HVDC installations in North America, some dating back as far as 1988. (RI Ex. 20 at 224; RI RB 142) Mr. Galli further testified that worldwide, HVDC applications are commonplace and are continuing to increase in applications similar to Rock Island's planned use of HVDC for the Project. (RI Ex. 2.0 at 22-24; RI RB 112)

Rock Island also states that National Grid, a principal owner of Clean Line, is one of the largest owners and operators of electric transmission facilities in the world, including HVDC lines, and that Rock Island's capability to effectively manage the construction of the Project is further supported by its ability to draw on National Grid's expertise in the planning, construction and operation of the Project. (RI IB at 103-104, citing RI Exs. 1.4 at 19 and 10.12 at 1-3; 12.0 at 2-3; Tr. 246; RI RB at 112; RI RBOE at 43, 46)

Rock Island states that it will require its EPC contracts with KPC and Siemens to include provisions that provide Rock Island with effective project controls to ensure that the Project is completed on time and on budget, and RICL describes those measures. (RI B at 98 citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 1416)

Rock Island states that Clean Line and Rock Island have designed an effective construction management organization for the Project and are in the process of filling the positions in the construction management organization. (RI IB at 98, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 2-10) The construction management organization structure was provided on RI Exhibit 1.5. Each of the three lead positions (EVP of Transmission and Technical Services, General Counsel and Director of Development) has been filled. (*Id.*; RI IB at 99) The responsibilities of and qualifications for each position in the construction management organization were described in Mr. Skelly's rebuttal testimony. (RI IB at 99-100, citing RI Ex. 14 at 39)

Rock Island states that another component of its construction management organization will be an OE, who will act as the Rock Island's representative whose expertise and experience will supplement and support Rock Island's management of construction of the Project. An OE is a third-party entity, experienced in the engineering and construction of large-scale infrastructure projects, who is retained to assist the owner in project management and oversee the activities of the other contractors, including the EPC contractors, thereby supplementing the experience and expertise of the owner's internal team. (RI IB at 100, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 10 and 17 at 11; RI RBOE 45)

Rock Island responded to the concern expressed by Staff witness Mr. Rashid that Rock Island's construction management organization is not yet fully staffed. (RI IB at 100, citing Staff Ex. 7.0 at 6) Rock Island stated that there are unfilled positions at this time because at the current stage of the Project, there is not meaningful work for those

positions, and that it would be uneconomical to hire individuals for positions that do not have any current or imminent duties. (*Id.* at 100-101, citing RI Ex. 1.7 at 5-7) Mr. Wynter, an officer of National Grid USA and member of Clean Line's Board of Directors, testified that positions should not be filled until there is meaningful and substantive work for the persons in these positions to perform, which will occur as additional development milestones are reached and the Project moves closer to definitive engineering, cost estimating and commencing actual construction. (RI IB at 101) Rock Island identified certain positions as filled, and stated that those positions are already filled because at the current stage of the Project, there are duties and responsibilities to be performed by those positions. (RI B at 101, citing RI Ex. 1.7 at 6; see also RRBOE at 4749)

Rock Island responded to the arguments of Staff, ComEd, the ILA and the IAA that Rock Island may not be able to hire sufficiently experienced employees to complete its construction management organization to oversee construction of the Project. (RI B at 110, citing Staff IB at 61; Staff RB at 10; ComEd IB at 33; IAA IB at 13) Rock Island stated that it has a reasonable plan for filling the remaining positions of its construction management organization and is confident that it will be able to fill the positions in a timely manner. (RI RB at 110; RI Exs. 1.4 at 9-10 and 1.7 at 7) Mr. Skelly and Mr. Wynter testified that both the Clean Line management team and National Grid have extensive professional networks in the electric power industry and will work with industry professionals and other resources to find the most qualified personnel to fill these positions. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 1.7 at 7 and 12.0 at 14) Mr. Wynter testified that based on National Grid's experience and knowledge of the current market for the types of personnel needed for the unfilled positions, Rock Island will be able to fill the remaining positions in the construction management organization and that National Grid will assist Rock Island in identifying qualified candidates to fill these positions. (*Id.* at 110-111, citing RI Ex. 12.0 at 14)

Rock Island responded to the arguments of the IAA that Rock Island's construction management team may not be sufficient to manage construction of the Project because some of the key members may have identical or similar duties for other subsidiaries of Clean Line and therefore may be "stretched thin." (RI RB at 114-112, citing IAA B at 13) Rock Island states that certain members of the Clean Line management team may work on more than one project at any given time; however, such employees only spend a small amount of time on certain of those projects. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 242) According to RICL, Mr. Skelly testified that as the Project progresses closer to commencing construction, certain employees who have been spending time on multiple projects will have their time dedicated exclusively to the RI Project, and Mr. Galli testified that he anticipates the Clean Line and Rock Island organizations will grow in size as additional project milestones are achieved. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 29-240, 780; see also RRBOE at 4849)

Rock Island states that Jayshree Desai, EVP of Rock Island, and Mr. Skelly, President of Clean Line and of Rock Island, were responsible for the development and construction of more than 2,000 megawatts of wind farms and more than 180 miles of transmission lines at Horizon Wind Energy, and were responsible for hiring personnel to build that company's construction, procurement, operations and asset management

departments. (RI IB at 02, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 17) Rock Island states that, at the height of Horizon Wind Energy's construction activities, Mr. Skelly and Ms. Desai managed over \$2 billion worth of procurement and construction contracts. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 19) Rock Island also states that Dr. Galli, EVP of Transmission and Technical Services for Clean Line, while Director of Transmission Development at NextEra Energy Resources, was responsible for routing, siting and engineering for approximately 330 miles of new transmission lines, for vetting and awarding contracts to contractors, and participated in planning and project management for a 229-mile transmission line. (*Id.* at 103, citing RI Ex. 1.8 at 1) Rock Island provided additional information about the transmission and generation projects in which Ms. Desai, Mr. Skelly, Dr. Galli and other members of the Clean Line management team have been involved. (*Id.*; see also RRBOE at 2443)

Rock Island responded to comments by IAA, ILA, ComEd and Staff that neither Rock Island nor its parent company has ever built a transmission line. (RI RB at 106-107, citing IAA IB at 13-14; ILA IB at 30; ComEd IB at 32-33; Staff IB at 60, 62) Rock Island stated that those arguments fail to consider the evidence presented by RICL, including that members of Clean Line's management team and National Grid, a principal investor in Clean Line, have considerable experience with organizing construction management teams and overseeing the construction of large electric industry projects, including transmission lines. (RI IB 102-104 and RB at 106-107, citing RI Exs. 1.3; 1.4 at 17-19; 1.6; 1.7, at 27, 910; Ex. 1.9; Ex. 0.112 at 5 and 12 at 2-3)

Rock Island also argues that National Grid, which has extensive experience constructing, owning, and operating transmission lines, is a 40% owner of Clean Line and therefore has a vested interest in Rock Island's effective management of the construction of the Project. Rock Island asserts that National Grid would not have invested \$40 million of at-risk capital in Clean Line if National Grid did not have confidence that Clean Line and its subsidiaries will be able to efficiently manage the construction of their transmission line projects and bring them to completion. Rock Island reiterated that National Grid has committed to making its engineering, procurement, licensing, construction and project management skills and resources and technical advice available to Clean Line and Rock Island. (RI RB at 107-108, citing RI Exs. 10.26 at 9; 12.0 at 2-3, 6, 12-14; 1.4 at 19; 1.7 at 312.0 at 13; and Tr. 26-247, 376 842

Rock Island disputed IAA's argument that none of the members of the Board of Clean Line have ever been involved in transmission line projects. (RI RB at 108-109, citing IAA IB at 13-14) Rock Island stated that Mr. Skelly, a Board member, has considerable experience in transmission line development. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 1.3; 1.4 at 17-19; 1.6; 1.7 at 910; 1.9; and Tr. 23, 99-780)

Rock Island also disputed what it characterizes as assertions of Staff, ComEd and the IAA that the individuals Rock Island has already hired to fill positions in its construction management organization do not have sufficient "relevant" experience. (RI RB 109, citing Staff IB at 61; ComEd IB at 33; IAA IB at 14) Rock Island cites "extensive evidence" describing how these individuals' prior professional experience is pertinent to

transmission line construction management and the supervision capabilities. (RI RB at 109, citing RI Ex. 1.3; Ex. 1.4 at 6, 7, 17-19; 16; 17 at 810; Ex. 18; and 1.9)

Rock Island states that several other state commissions have found that sister project companies of Rock Island, all of which are following the same business plan to develop long distance transmission lines to connect "wind-rich" areas to load and population centers (RI Ex. 1.0 at 13-14), have the necessary managerial and technical competence to construct the transmission line projects. (RI RB at 114; RI Ex. 1.4)

Specifically, Rock Island states that: (1) the Oklahoma Corporation Commission, in granting Plains and Eastern Clean Line LLC public utility status in Oklahoma, found that Plains and Eastern possesses the financial, managerial and technical experience to build, own and operate transmission in Oklahoma (RI RB at 114 and RI Ex 1.7 at 4-5, citing Order No. 590530 dated October 28, 2011, Cause No. PUD 201000075, Order); (2) the Kansas Corporation Commission, in granting a certificate to Grain Belt Express Clean Line LLC, found that Grain Belt has the managerial, financial and technical experience to construct, operate and maintain the line (*Id.*, citing Order dated December 7, 2011 Approving Stipulation & Agreement and Granting Certificate, Docket No. 11-GBEE-624-COC, In the Matter of the Application of Grain Belt Express Clean Line LLC for a Limited Certificate of Public Convenience to Transact the Business of a Public Utility in the State of Kansas); and (3) the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission, in granting Grain Belt a certificate to operate as a transmission-only public utility in the State of Indiana, found that Grain Belt has the necessary technical, managerial and financial capability to construct, own and operate its project. (*Id.*, citing Order of the Commission May 2, 2013, Cause No. 4404, Petition of Grain Belt Express Clean Line LLC)

Rock Island also states that PJM has concluded that Clean Line and its subsidiary operating companies, including Rock Island, satisfy the pre-qualification requirements for Designated Entity status under the PJM Amended and Restated Operating Agreement. Rock Island states that PJM evaluates companies for pre-qualification based on their ability to engineer, develop, construct, operate and maintain a generic transmission facility within PJM. (RI Ex. 17 at 34; RRB at 13-114)

B. Staff and Intervenor Positions

1. Staff Position

Preliminarily, it is noted that Staff did not file a brief on exceptions on this issue. Prior to this Staff addressed the issue in its testimony and briefs, as discussed below.

In its initial brief, Staff states that Staff witness Mr. Rashid, in his initial testimony, "voiced skepticism" concerning Rock Island's ability to efficiently manage and supervise the proposed project, stemming from the fact that RICL had provided no evidence that it or its parent company had ever managed or supervised a transmission line project, let alone of its magnitude. (Staff IB at 8, citing Staff Ex. 10 at 15 Staff RB at 9)

In his rebuttal, RICL witness Michael Skelly detailed Rock Island's plan to manage and supervise the construction of the proposed project. In RI Ex. 1.5, Mr. Skelly provided an organizational chart depicting the management structure of RICL, including different positions in that organizational structure. RICL plans to fill these positions with 34 to 35 individuals, but only 15 positions in that chart are currently filled. Staff states, "That means that RICL has yet to hire about 20 highly experienced employees and the Commission has no way to know whether RICL will find those essential employees." (Staff IB at 61; Staff RB at 40)

In his rebuttal testimony, Mr. Rashid testified that Mr. Skelly described the qualifications of the individuals who occupy the 15 filled positions, but did not explain each individual's involvement in previous transmission line projects. Mr. Skelly also attached an exhibit, which listed various projects in which he, Mr. Galli, and three other individuals were involved. Nevertheless, Staff comments, Mr. Skelly did not describe how these individuals' involvement in those projects was pertinent to transmission line construction management and supervision as required by Section 8-406(b)(2) of the Act. (Staff IB at 61; Staff Ex. 7.0 at 6-7; Staff RB at 10)

Mr. Rashid testified that it was important for RICL to demonstrate solid experience managing and supervising of the construction and operation of transmission lines because the Commission needed to know that RICL has the demonstrated ability to construct, maintain, and operate a reliable, high voltage, direct current, electric transmission line (Staff Ex. 7.0 at 7)

Staff asserted that RICL has not demonstrated that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof. (Staff IB at 61) Staff argued, "Aside from a lack of experienced employees, RICL failed to demonstrate that it has the organization to make use of those employees to succeed in this project. (citation omitted) According to the record evidence, RICL has never built a transmission line project of any kind or of any size." (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 7.0 at 6, 8 and ¶. 88, 89)

Staff states that the proposed project is of a large scale and uses high voltage direct current technology that is not new, but is rather rare, and that in the entire United States, there are only a few high voltage direct current lines. (Staff IB at 62) Staff argued that a startup company like Rock Island, which has many vacancies in its management structure, would not be able to effectively and efficiently manage and supervise the construction of this \$2.0 billion project. (*Id.*; Staff RB at 9-10)

As such, Staff argued, "Rock Island has not shown that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof, as required under Section 8-406(b)(2) of the Act. 220 ILCS 5/8-406(b)(2)." (Staff IB at 62; see also Staff RB at 11)

2. ComEd Position

Section IV.A.3 of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "RI Has Not Proven that It Is Capable of Efficiently Managing and Supervising the Construction Process."

ComEd states that RI admits that neither RI nor Clean Line has ever constructed a single transmission line. (ComEd IB at 32, citing Tr. 1125, Berry) ComEd characterizes RI as a "shell company" with no assets and a very limited number of construction management personnel that would need to be supplemented to actually construct the project. RI's corporate parent, Clean Line, is similarly situated as a start-up development company with five transmission projects under similar stages of development. RI contends it will use third-party firms to provide much of the needed construction management expertise, but no construction or construction management contract has been entered into at this time. (*Id.* at 2-33, citing Tr. 854)

ComEd concurs with Staff that RI has not provided evidence establishing that it has the capability to efficiently manage and supervise the construction of the proposed project for various reasons including (1) RI has not established that it will be able to hire the highly experienced employees that it acknowledges will be needed to oversee construction of the project; (2) the lack of experience of the individuals that have been hired with respect to major transmission line projects in general and transmission line construction management and supervision in particular; and (3) RI has no experience constructing even a single transmission line. (ComEd IB at 33, citing Staff Exs. 1.0 at 15 and 7.0 at 68)

In ComEd's reply brief, it states that RI's Initial Brief bases its claim on the premise that "it will enter into contracts" that will provide it with such capability. (ComEd RB at 23, citing RI IB at 94-95, 98) ComEd responds, "At present, however, 'Rock Island and Kiewit Power Constructors ... do not have a binding [engineering, procurement and construction ("EPC")] contract.' (ComEd RB at 23-24, citing Tr. 748, Galli at Tr. 83-854, Lam)

RI also asserts it "has contracted with Siemens Energy, Inc. ("Siemens") for provision of the HVDC converter stations." (RI IB at 95) ComEd, responds, "But what is broadly characterized as the 'contracted' for 'provision of the HVDC converter stations' in RI's brief, is only 'a memorandum of understanding ... for the development phase of the Project.'" (ComEd RB at 24, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 15) ComEd asserts, "RI confirms, rather, that it hopes to enter into 'an EPC contract for Siemens to engineer, procure, build, install, and commission the HVDC converters and related equipment at each end of the line,' but has not yet done so." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex.1.4 at 16)

According to ComEd, "the claim that certain key personnel at RI and Clean Line could establish the requisite capability is not supported by the record. Personnel such as RI President Mr. Skelly are supporting all five of the Clean Line development projects and there is no assurance or showing they would be available for the Project." (*Id.*) Mr. Skelly stated, "Am I going to be a construction supervisor? I have done that before, but I'm not going to be able to do that on all five of these projects." (*Id.*, citing Tr. 275) ComEd further

argues, "Moreover, while RI apparently plans to have an affiliate agreement in place to obtain certain services from its parent to construct and operate the line, it has presented no such agreement. RI's President did not even contemplate the Commission approving the affiliate agreement under Section 7101 of the PUA. (*Id.*, citing ¶. 276, Skelly)

3. ILA and AA Positions

In its initial brief, ILA argues, "Rock Island, which has no operating history, has not met its burden to show that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction of the Project." (ILA IB at 30; see also ILABOE ¶13-14)

ILA further argues, "Staff's position, as evidenced in its prepared testimony and testimony during the hearings, is that based upon Rock Island's complete lack of experience in this kind of project, Rock Island has not demonstrated it is able to manage the construction of the proposed line. [Tr. 703-704] In fact Staff witness Rashid has never seen a Commission CPCN proceeding for a transmission project involving an applicant that has never built a transmission line. [Tr. 713] (*Id.*)

In its reply brief, ILA argues that Rock Island "can only point to individuals Clean Line has hired for development, along with its chances and desires for hiring additional individuals and contractors in the future to attempt to convince this Commission that it is capable of supervising the construction process." (ILA RB at ¶ 3)

ILA asserts that as of this time, Rock Island has engaged third-parties only for development, not construction. (*Id.* at 4, citing RI IB at 95, 97) ILA states that Rock Island's Initial Brief acknowledges that it has not hired Kiewit, or any other third-party, to construct the Project. ILA argues, "Essentially, there is neither evidence on the record that Rock Island can manage the construction, nor evidence it has – or will – hire anyone capable of doing so" (*Id.*)

Of further concern to ILA is the fact that Rock Island has filled less than half of the positions needed for its construction management organization. (ILA RB ¶ 4)

In ILA's view, it is not reasonable to conclude that Rock Island can efficiently manage the construction of the proposed transmission line. ILA argues, "Its construction management team is woefully understaffed for what lies ahead. If one considers the positions that have been staffed, ambitions of filling the remainder of the positions with qualified personnel are unrealistic, and no qualified third-parties have been engaged to actually construct the line." (*Id.* ¶ 5)

ILA also argues that the financing condition addressed in Section VIII of this Order below should not be used to support a finding that that the managerial capability criterion has been met. (ILA BE ¶ 1011, 14)

According to IAA, Rock Island has presented no evidence that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction of the Project. (IAA IB at 13) Moreover, Rock Island is seeking to build a high voltage DC transmission line which is

extremely rare, with only a few other similar lines existing in the country. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 4.0R at 8) IAA asserts that the organizational chart of Rock Island is missing 20 of 35 key management employees, and most of these employees are also charged with identical duties for the 5 other subsidiaries of Clean Line. (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 4.0R at 6; see also IAA BOE at 23)

The Project is proposed to have a total cost of \$1.8B. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 121, McDermott) IAA states that the proposed cost for the other subsidiary transmission projects of Clean Line totals roughly \$8B. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 1107, Berry) IAA asserts, "According to Rock Island, the multiple projects are on similar progress timelines and, in theory, Clean Line and its subsidiaries could be constructing multiple transmission lines across the country at the same time." (*Id.*, citing Tr. 1107; AA BOE at 23)

IAA states that none of the original Board of Directors of Clean Line had ever been involved with the construction of a transmission line before. National Grid became an owner of Clean Line and assumed two seats on the Board of Directors for Clean Line. IAA submits that the National Grid representatives have transmission line experience, but no control over day-to-day management. (IAA IB at 14, citing Tr. 377, Wynter) IAA states that National Grid has the right to purchase all the Project and take over management of the proposed transmission line pursuant to contract in the near term. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 244, Skelly) IAA argues that such facts make the Commission's ability to make a decision more complicated and confusing. (*Id.*)

IAA asserts that Rock Island is a start-up company that has never built a transmission line, and that its parent and sister companies have never built a transmission line and neither have any of the companies' senior management or key employees. (IAA IB at 14, citing Tr. 1125, Berry) IAA argues that Illinois residents should not be forced to be a part of this "new, risky business scheme" and that Rock Island is incapable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction of the Project. (*Id.*; IAA BOE at 2)

4. IBEW and Environmental Intervenor Positions

As stated in its initial brief, the IBEW's position is that based on the record, the Commission should find that Rock Island is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction of the Project and has taken sufficient action to ensure efficient construction and supervision thereof. (IBEW BOE at 8; see also IBEW BOE at 4-5)

From the IBEW's perspective, an important component of Rock Island's capability to efficiently manage and supervise the construction process to ensure efficient construction is its decision to construct the Project in Illinois using union labor under project labor agreements. RICL witness Mr. Skelly testified that "the skills and qualifications of these union trades in Illinois provide additional assurances that the construction of the Project can and will be successfully executed." (*Id.* at 8, citing RI Ex. 1.7 at 12) IBEW witness Mr. Bates stated that the use of IBEW workers is instrumental to the construction of the Rock Island Project, because the IBEW promotes a highly skilled

workforce by providing extensive training and education to its members, and that this expertise results in projects being completed efficiently, safely, and reliably. (*Id.*, citing IBEW Ex. 1.0 at 4; see also BEW BOE at 4-5)

In their initial brief, Environmental Intervenors did not address the issue of whether RICL has shown that it is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process.

In their reply brief, in response to Staff, Environmental Intervenors argue that RICL Staff is qualified to manage and supervise the construction process (EI RB at 4); that vacancies in the RICL management structure are due to a lack of need, not a lack of capability (*Id.* at 6); and that the fact that RICL has never built a transmission line is not evidence that it is unqualified to efficiently manage and supervise construction of the Project. (*Id.* at 8)

C. Commission Conclusion

One of the required showings in Section 8-406(b) is that the utility demonstrate that it is “capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has the sufficient ability to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof.”

In its briefs, Staff contended that Rock Island has not made the necessary showing. As noted above, Staff did not file a BOE on this issue.

The Staff witness testified that neither Rock Island nor its parent company had ever managed or supervised a transmission line project, let alone a \$2.0 billion DC project; that many positions at Rock Island remain unfilled; and that high-voltage DC lines are rare.

ComEd, ILA and IAA argue that Rock Island has not satisfied the management capability criterion in Section 8-406(b)(2). ComEd asserts that Rock Island plans to rely on third-party firms to provide much of the needed construction management expertise, but no construction or construction management contracts have been entered into at this time.

The Commission has reviewed the argument of the parties. As with many of the issues in this case, an assessment of the issue at hand is complicated by the many unknowns associated with the “merchant” nature of the proposed transmission project.

The Commission believes that under the circumstances, Rock Island has made the required showing, subject to the conditions set out below. While the Staff witness raised several pertinent concerns, the Commission believes Rock Island has adequately addressed them in its rebuttal testimony. Rock Island has designed a comprehensive construction management organization, and members of the management team have experience in overseeing the construction of large electric projects. Many lead positions

have been filled. While many positions are unfilled, Rock Island contends it would be premature to fully staff them at this point in the process. The Commission finds this explanation to be reasonable.

With respect to third-party contractors, it appears the ones Rock Island has engaged to date for various purposes have relevant experience and expertise, including transmission line and converter station design and construction. While uncertainties presented by a long high-voltage DC line are a concern for the reasons explained by Staff, Rock Island offered testimony that DC applications are not uncommon and are increasing; and that National Grid, which is a principal owner of Clean Line and is one of the largest owners and operators of electric transmission facilities in the world, including DC transmission, will be available to support RI in the Project.

The Commission also notes that its findings on Rock Island's capability to finance the Project, addressed in the next section of this Order, are subject to a condition proposed by Staff, and approved by the Commission, whereby Rock Island will not install transmission facilities for the Project on easement property until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost. The Commission believes that this condition also provides an additional level of assurance on the management capability issue, since lenders and investors will presumably assess Rock Island's capability to manage and supervise the construction of the Project before committing to lend or invest such large sums of money. Accordingly, the findings on Rock Island's managerial and supervisory capabilities are subject to fulfillment by Rock Island of the financing condition.

VIII. FINANCING THE PROPOSED CONSTRUCTION – SECTION 8-406(b)(3)

One of the required showings in Section 8-406(b) is that the utility demonstrate that it is “capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers.”

A. Rock Island Position

Rock Island asserts that it has a feasible plan for raising the capital needed to construct the Project using a project financing approach, which is frequently employed to finance capital projects in the energy industry and other infrastructure sectors. Rock Island argues that the project finance approach, coupled with the financing condition to the CPCN proposed by Commission Staff and accepted by Rock Island, will prevent adverse financial consequences. (RI B at 104)

According to Rock Island, the key characteristics of a project financing approach are that the project is owned by a single-purpose legal entity which has no businesses, assets or liabilities other than those of the project and its business operations; and that capital is raised to construct the project based on its anticipated revenues and assets from the project. Use of a single purpose legal entity to own the project is a common approach and the norm for project financing, including in project financings

for electric generation and transmission projects. Project finance investors, and rating agencies, prefer the use of the single purpose legal entity so that the company does not have any other liabilities or business activities that could be the source of liabilities, and owns only assets relating to the project being financed. (Rock Island IB at 105, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 15; 10.26 at 13-14; ComEd Ex. 2.06 at 8 (Standard & Poor's credit rating criteria); Tr. 1015) Rock Island states that project financing is widely used to raise capital for projects in the energy industry, as well as for non-energy infrastructure projects, and that hundreds of billions of dollars of infrastructure projects have been successfully financed using this, including electric generation plants of various fuel types, such as wind generation, and electric transmission lines. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 32-33, 37; 10.16; 10.26 at 6; Tr. 97-988)

The proposed transmission line is characterized as a "merchant project," where the owner assumes the full market risk of constructing the project, pays all the costs of operating and maintaining the project, and recovers the costs through the revenues it receives from the customers who contract to take service from the project. (RI IB at 105, citing RI Exs. 10.13 at 11 and 10.14 Rev at 28, 48; Tr. 647-648, 951-952, 1007-1008, 1046) Rock Island states that the owner of a merchant project, such as Rock Island, does not look to recover its costs from a general base of retail customers, rather by seeking to allocate the costs of the project to load through the cost allocation procedures of the applicable RTO, such as PJM or MISO, or through other mechanisms. (*Id.* at 105-106, citing Tr. 648)

According to Rock Island, if it were to be unsuccessful in bringing the Project to the point of being ready for construction financing, the investors' capital that was spent on development activities would be lost and this loss would be borne solely by the investors. Similarly, if the Project were completed and placed into operation but did not earn an adequate rate of return, the shortfall would be borne by the investors and would not be recovered through cost-allocated charges to ratepayers or the public. (RI IB at 106, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 27-29, 35 and 1026 at 30)

Rock Island states that in its order granting Rock Island's request for negotiated rate authority for the Project, the FERC stated that "the developers of merchant projects assume all of the market risk of a project and have no captive customers from which to recover the cost of the project"; and that as a condition to granting Rock Island negotiated rate authority, FERC specified that "Rock Island has agreed to bear all the risk that the Project will succeed or fail based on whether a market exists for its services. Rock Island has no ability to pass on any costs to captive ratepayers." *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), at PP 1 footnote 1, 16. (RI IB at 106) Rock Island states that, in the instant proceeding, it has proposed a condition to its CPCN stating that Rock Island will not recover the costs of the Project through PJM or MISO regional cost allocation unless Rock Island first obtains the permission of this Commission in a new proceeding that would be initiated by Rock Island. (RI IB at 106, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 18-2422)

Rock Island is currently in the "development phase" of the Project, which entails activities such as obtaining siting authority, interconnection studies, routing, permitting

and public outreach. Capital to fund the development activities for the Rock Island Project and the transmission projects of Clean Line's other project subsidiaries is being provided by Clean Line's equity investors, which currently consist of National Grid, ZAM Ventures, Michael Zilkha, and Clean Line Investment LLC. (RI IB at 106-107, citing RI Exs. 1.0 at 13, 39 ff. Rev.; 0.10 at 31; 10.12 at 1-3; 0mEd Cross Ex. 4)

The objective of the development phase is to bring the Project to the point of being able to enter into long-term transmission contracts with customers; on the basis of those contracts, project-specific financing arrangements can be entered into with lenders, equity investors and/or other partners that will provide the capital to construct the Project. Rock Island states that when the permitting and licensing processes for the Project have been completed, including obtaining the major regulatory approvals, it will enter into long-term contracts with customers for transmission capacity on the Project. Rock Island will then issue debt secured by the revenues from the transmission contracts to raise the capital necessary to complete the final development activities, construct the Project, and place it into operation. (*Id.*, citing RExs. 10.0 at 3432, 3710.13 at 8-4)

According to Rock Island, the U.S. wind power industry, in particular, has raised tens of billions of dollars of project-level debt and equity to fund its projects. (RI B at 107, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 37; 10.26 at 6; see also RI RBOE at 53) With respect to electric transmission projects, Rock Island witness David Berry provided a list of 12 electric transmission projects over the period from September 2003 through March 2013 which were purportedly financed through debt and/or equity financings accomplished through the project financing model. (RI Ex. 10.16) Rock Island states that these projects were owned by a single-purpose legal entity; the transactions relied only on the revenues from a particular project or group of projects rather than on a broad base of corporate assets; and the projects were independent transmission lines in the U.S. that successfully closed on construction financing and were completed and placed into commercial operation. (RI IB at 108 citing RI Ex 10.26 at 47. 014-1015)

Rock Island contends that the \$7.2 billion of transactions listed on Rock Island Exhibit 10.16 demonstrate that independently financed electric transmission lines, including merchant transmission lines such as the Rock Island Project, can be successfully financed. Rock Island states that pipelines financed on the basis of contracts with individual shippers, and independent power generating facilities financed on the basis of long-term power purchase agreements with customers, are other examples of projects financed on the basis of capacity sales contracts. (*Id.* at 108-109, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Re. at 12; 0.26 at 6 and 7. 014)

According to Rock Island large amounts of liquidity exist in the capital markets for investments in transmission projects that have reached an advanced stage of development. Rock Island states that significant institutional investors have made debt and equity investments in transmission projects financed through the project financing approach, or have led such transactions. (RI IB at 109, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 33-34 and 10.16) Rock Island states that transmission projects such as the Project are attractive to investors for a number of reasons: they offer stable cash flows due to the nature of the

service, a reasonable return, and an attractive risk profile, and are not subject to fuel price risks or to volumetric risks since transmission capacity charges are fixed payments. Further, transmission lines are long-lived assets which have a longer useful life than the term of the typical debt security; when the debt matures and must be repaid, a transmission line still has significant remaining value that can be used to retire or refinance the debt. (*Id.* at 10, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 12-14)

Rock Island also contends that the Project is not likely to be subject to competitive market exposure; customers are unlikely to have viable alternatives to the Project, which is being built to address the lack of transmission infrastructure to transmit electricity from the Resource Area to markets in northeast Illinois and the PJM footprint. Rock Island states that several previous financing transactions for merchant transmission projects have been over-subscribed, meaning that the demand for investment securities in these projects exceeded the supply; the sponsor could have raised more capital than needed, on the same terms. (*Id.*, citing REx. 10.14 Rev. at 12-15)

Rock Island states that the construction financings will be executed on the basis of transmission customer contracts for capacity and service on the Project. Rock Island expects there will be customers wanting to contract for transmission service on the Project, because: there is an increasing demand for renewable energy due to both state RPS mandates and voluntary purchases of renewable energy; the wind resources in the Resource Area are more abundant and cost-effective than the wind resources located in Illinois and other PJM states; there are wind developers active in the Resource Area who will require additional transmission infrastructure in order to sell the output of their facilities; high capacity factor wind energy that will be delivered by the Project is the cheapest form of renewable energy generation and is cost-competitive with thermal generation; and as environmental regulation of power plant emissions increase, wind energy is likely to become even more attractive. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 33-34; 10.26 at 332)

According to Rock Island, members of Clean Line's management team, including CEO Michael Skelly, EVP Jayshree Desai, and David Berry, who is Executive Vice President - Strategy and Finance, are experienced in raising capital in the energy industry. Ms. Desai was Chief Financial Officer of Horizon Wind Energy, where she oversaw transactions, including project financings, which raised several billions of dollars of capital for wind farm projects. Mr. Berry has worked on project finance transactions for wind farms totaling more than \$2 billion and led the majority of those transactions. (RI B at 111, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 41; 10.14 Rev. at 10-11) Rock Island Exhibit 10.15 lists energy industry financing, acquisition and sale transactions in which members of the Clean Line management team participated, including over \$2.4 billion of project finance transactions and \$14 billion of other transactions.

RI states that, to provide assurances that it has raised sufficient capital to finance the entire construction cost of the Project and to avoid a scenario in which it starts but cannot complete construction, Staff proposed, and Rock Island accepted, a condition to Rock Island's CPCN which will ensure that Rock Island will not start construction of the

Project on easement properties unless and until Rock Island has obtained sufficient firm commitments for debt and equity financing to fund the entire Project construction cost. (RI B at 15-116, citing RI Ex 0.13 a2-3) The terms of the condition are as follows:

Rock Island will not install transmission facilities for the Rock Island Clean Line Project on easement property until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost. For the purposes of this condition:

(i) "install transmission facilities" shall mean to affix permanently to the ground transmission towers or other transmission equipment, including installation of bases and footings for transmission towers, but shall not include (A) preparatory work such as surveys, soil borings, engineering and design, obtaining permits and other approvals from governmental bodies, acquisition of options and easements for right-of-way, and ordering of equipment and materials, and (B) site preparation work and procurement and installation of equipment and facilities on property owned in fee by Rock Island including the converter station sites;

(ii) "easement property" shall mean property on which Rock Island has acquired an easement to install transmission facilities;

(iii) "has obtained commitments for funds" shall mean (A) for loans and other debt commitments, that Rock Island has entered into a loan agreement(s) with a lender(s) and has received the loan funds or has the right to draw down the loan funds on a schedule that is consistent with the need for funds to complete the Project, and (B) for equity, that Rock Island or its parent company has received the funds from the equity investors or that the equity investors have entered into a commitment to provide funds on a schedule that is consistent with the need for funds to complete the Project; and

(iv) "total project cost" shall mean the total estimated remaining cost, at the time that Rock Island is prepared to begin to install transmission facilities, for the following Project activities: engineering, manufacturing and installation of converter stations; transmission line engineering; transmission towers; conductor; construction labor necessary to complete the Project; right of way acquisition costs; and other costs necessary to complete the Project. For reference, the total estimated project cost as of November 1, 2011 is \$2.0 billion.

To allow the Commission to verify its compliance with this condition, Rock Island shall submit the following documents to the Director of the Financial Analysis Division and the Director of the Public Safety & Reliability Division at such time as Rock Island is prepared to begin to install transmission facilities:

- a) On a confidential basis, equity and loan or other debt financing agreements and commitments entered into or obtained by Rock Island or its parent company for the purpose of funding the Rock Island Clean Line Project that, in the aggregate, provide commitments for funds for the total project cost;
- b) An attestation certified by an officer of Rock Island that Rock Island has not, prior to the date of the attestation, installed transmission facilities on easement property; or a notification that such installation is scheduled to begin on a specified date;
- c) A statement of the total project cost, broken out by the components listed in the definition of "total project cost," above, and certified by an officer of Rock Island, along with a reconciliation of the total project cost in the statement to the total project cost as of November 1, 2012 of \$2.0 billion; and
- d) A reconciliation statement, certified by an officer of Rock Island, showing that the agreements and commitments for funds provided in (a) are equal to or greater than the total project cost provided in (c).

Rock Island argues that the "documentation requirements" of the condition will enable Commission Staff to verify that Rock Island has in fact secured sufficient debt and equity capital, or binding commitments for capital, to finance the entire construction cost of the Project, and that any concerns about its ability to raise sufficient financing to complete the construction of the Project are resolved by the condition. (RI IB at 116-117, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 3, 6) Rock Island states that Alan Pregozen, Manager of the Finance Department of the Financial Analysis Division of the Commission, recommended that, to ensure Rock Island does not begin construction of the project without sufficient funding in place to complete it, the Commission should impose the condition on Rock Island's CPCN. (*Id.* at 71, citing Staff Ex 4.0 at 2)

As noted above, the financing condition proposed by Staff and accepted by Rock Island requires Rock Island to submit certain documents "to allow the Commission to verify its compliance with this condition." The Proposed Order would require, as part of the approval of the financing condition, that Rock Island "file a petition with the Commission requesting such verification."

In its BOE, Rock Island argues that the Order should not require Rock Island to file a petition to demonstrate that it has satisfied the financing condition. Rock Island argues that a petition is unnecessary and would increase the difficulty of securing financing. (RI BOE at 229)

In its RBOE, Rock Island disputes what it characterizes as erroneous assertions by ILA and ComEd that the Proposed Order "relies on the Staff financing condition as the

basis for its conclusion that Rock Island has satisfied the requirements of §8-406(b)(3).” Rock Island argues in part that the intent of the financing condition is to protect landowners from the risk of abandonment of a partially-completed project on their properties if Rock Island were unable to complete construction due to a lack of funding. (RI RBOE at 557)

Rock Island also argues in its BOE that the Order should include additional language as to the evidence and arguments regarding Section 8-406(b)(3). (RI BOE at 29-30; Exceptions at 292)

Response to ComEd

Rock Island states that ComEd witness Ms. Lapson testified that Rock Island’s “financial resources are not currently sufficient to fund the construction of the proposed Project” (ComEd Ex. 2.0 at 5) and that Rock Island has not demonstrated that it is capable of financing the construction of the Project because it has not demonstrated “any current financial capability.” (ComEd Ex. 5.0 at 1) Rock Island disputes Ms. Lapson’s premise that an applicant for a CPCN must demonstrate that it currently has sufficient financial resources in place to fund the construction of the proposed project in order to demonstrate financial capability. Rock Island argues that it can demonstrate it is capable of financing the proposed construction, which is the relevant statutory test for purposes of receiving a CPCN, by setting forth a credible financing plan supported by evidence. (RI IB at 111-112, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 2; see also RI RBOE at 5)

Rock Island states that the basis for Ms. Lapson’s position falls into two areas: (1) Rock Island has not signed any transmission contracts with customers for the Project, and (2) Rock Island has not obtained any financing commitments from specific lenders and investors for construction of the Project. In response, Rock Island argues that transmission customers will not spend the resources to negotiate and enter into contracts for transmission service unless and until they know that the transmission provider will be able to construct the transmission line to provide the service, and this cannot be known until Rock Island receives the necessary regulatory approvals, including a Certificate from the Commission. Further, prospective transmission customers will want to know the cost of the transmission service before entering into a contract, which will require the transmission provider to have developed a firm construction cost estimate; but this cannot be accomplished until the transmission provider has an approved route and approval for its proposed transmission structures and design, and has completed various surveying and detailed design activities on the approved route. (RI IB at 112-113, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 2-23)

Rock Island states that requiring Rock Island to demonstrate that it has financial commitments from lenders and investors for the construction of the Project is also unreasonable. Rock Island states that Ms. Lapson acknowledged, and the credit rating agencies’ ratings criteria that she submitted demonstrate, that lenders and investors will not provide binding financial commitments for the construction of a project before the major regulatory approvals for the project have been obtained. (RI IB at 113, citing RI

Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 21 and 10.26 at 3-4; ComEd Ex. 2.03 (Moody's rating criteria for project finance debt) at 26 and ComEd Ex. 2.04 (Fitch's rating criteria for project finance debt) at 6) Rock Island submits that Ms. Lapson agreed that "a project receiving 'binding financial commitments' prior to the project's receipt of all required permits or authorizations is contrary to practice in the financial marketplace"; and that any such commitment would be contingent upon the receipt of the required approvals in a form satisfactory to the investor. (*Id.* at 113-114, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 2-3; Tr. 991-993) According to Rock Island, debt and equity project lenders and investors require that energy projects using project finance receive the necessary permits and approvals as a condition precedent to funding a project loan investment. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 36, 9 and 10.14 Rev. at 22)

In response to Ms. Lapson's concern that Rock Island's transmission capacity customers would not be able to demonstrate sufficient creditworthiness for their transmission contracts to provide a basis for financing (RI IB at 114, citing ComEd Exs 2.0 at 13 and Ex. 5.0 at 4, 8), Rock Island states that Mr. Berry described the credit conditions that will be required of Rock Island's transmission capacity customers. He testified that any of Rock Island's transmission capacity customers who do not have established credit ratings or meet designated financial metrics will be required to post additional credit support in the form of a parent guarantee, letter of credit or cash collateral. He stated that similar credit support is required by both MISO and PJM to purchase long-term transmission service. (*Id.*, citing REx. 10.14 Rev. at 1-13)

Rock Island also asserts that a default by a transmission capacity customer is unlikely to occur because if the customer is a wind generator in the Resource Area, it will need the Project's transmission service to get its output delivered to market, so even if a customer were unexpectedly in financial distress, it must pay for the transmission service in order to receive any revenues from its wind generation facility. Even if a transmission capacity customer goes into bankruptcy or defaults on its obligations to its financing parties and other creditors, the customer's assets -- wind generation facilities -- may be seized by its lenders and/or sold to new owners, who would then need to pay for transmission service on the Project in order to realize value from the assets. (*Id.* at 115, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 7) Further, Rock Island states, it will have a portfolio of transmission customers, which will diversify the Project's credit risk and reduce the impact of an individual customer default, were one to occur. (*Id.* at 114-115, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 7)

In its reply brief, Rock Island disputed ComEd's argument that Rock Island must show that it has "present capability" to finance the Project. (ComEd IB at 34-35) Rock Island states that §8-406(b)(3) does not require this; rather, it requires Rock Island to show that it "is capable" of financing construction of the Project, which Rock Island contends it has shown. Rock Island further states that the statute does not require an applicant to demonstrate that, at the time of certification, it has either the capital in hand to finance construction of its Project, or binding financing commitments to cover the cost of construction. Further, Rock Island states that it is not relying on or asking for a "presumption" that it will be able to secure financing in the future. Rather, it is relying on the fact that it has a credible, achievable plan for raising the capital needed to construct

the Project, one that has been successfully used many times over many years to raise hundreds of billions of dollars for energy infrastructure projects; that the economics of the Project will be attractive to investors; and that its management team is experienced in executing this type of financing plan for merchant projects in the energy industry. (RI RB at 17-118; see also RI RBOE at 51)

Additionally, Rock Island contends that ComEd's argument is undercut by §8-406(f) of the PUA, which states: "Unless exercised within a period of 2 years from the grant thereof authority conferred by a certificate of convenience and necessity issued by the Commission shall be null and void." By this provision, Rock Island argues, the Legislature has recognized that an applicant for a CPCN cannot be expected, and is not required, to be presently able to carry out the requirements of its CPCN – including being "presently capable" of raising the capital to finance construction – at the time of certification. (*Id.* at 8)

Rock Island argues that ComEd's reliance on the case of *Northern Moraine Wastewater Reclamation Dist. v. ICC*, 392 Ill. App. 3d 542 (2d Dist. 2009), does not support ComEd's position, because all the court did in *Northern Moraine* was conclude that there was sufficient evidence in the record to affirm the Commission's conclusion that the applicant was "financially capable of serving the subject [service] area." (RI RB at 118-119, citing *Northern Moraine* at 68) Rock Island states that the fact the court found the specific information in the record in that case on the applicant's financial resources was sufficient, on appellate review, to sustain the Commission's finding, does not establish an evidentiary standard that must be met in every case. Rock Island also points out that in *Northern Moraine*, the Commission relied on the testimony of Staff witness Janis Freetly that "since the developers will fund all additions to the water and sewer systems without refund, the construction of new facilities will not have adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers." (*Id.*, citing *Northern Moraine* at 551) Rock Island states that this is similar to its financing plan, i.e., the basis for raising the capital to finance construction of the Project is the transmission contracts that the transmission customers of the Project will enter into. (*Id.*; RI RBOE 52)

As indicated below under "ComEd Position," ComEd proposed, as an alternative exception in its BOE, the following condition, "Rock Island will not undertake any activities or exercise any rights that require or are subject to receipt of a CPCN, including construction of the subject line in Illinois, until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost." (ComEd BOE at 1920)

In its RBOE, Rock Island opposes this condition. Rock Island contends that the condition is unclear and could arguably and improperly prevent such activities as conducting surveys, negotiating with landowners and engaging in design work, which would unduly delay the Project. (RRBOE at 568)

Response to IAA and ILA

Rock Island responded to the arguments of IAA and ILA that Rock Island has not shown it is capable of financing the construction of the Project. (IAA IB at 15-16; ILA IB at 30-34) Rock Island states that IAA and ILA presented no witnesses on this topic and both rely on the testimony of ComEd witness Ms. Lapson, who was the only witness in this case submitting testimony that Rock Island is not capable of financing the construction of the Project. Rock Island's response to Ms. Lapson's position is summarized above. (RI RB at 14-115)

Rock Island responded to IAA and ILA's argument that Rock Island must compete with its sister companies for the allocation of capital from Clean Line. (IAA IB at 15; ILA IB at 31-32) Rock Island states that this would be true only with respect to capital for development activities, not with respect to capital for construction, because Rock Island and each other project of a Clean Line subsidiary will be financed separately, through the separate, single-purpose entity that owns each project, based on the transmission service revenue streams for each project. (RI RB at 108; RI RB at 115; see also RI IB at 107 with cite to record; see also RIBOEx at 52)

Rock Island states that to date, Clean Line has not experienced difficulty in raising capital to fund the development activities for the projects of its subsidiaries, including Rock Island. Rock Island also states that during the course of this docket, National Grid committed to invest \$40 million in Clean Line, and ZAM Ventures has continued to invest in Clean Line beyond its original commitment. (RI RB at 116, citing RI Ex. 10.12 at 1 and 12.0 at 6; Tr. 819; ComEd Cross Ex Attachment 0) Rock Island states that the total amount of capital invested in Clean Line thus far and the total development expenditures on the Rock Island Project are very substantial amounts of at-risk capital that have been raised from private investors, and demonstrates the confidence of the investors that Clean Line's projects can be developed, financed, constructed and brought into operation. (RI RB at 116, citing RI Ex. 10.26 at 9) Additionally, Rock Island states that as the Rock Island Project and Clean Line's other projects achieve additional development milestones, such as Commission approval for the Project, it will be easier, not harder, to raise additional development capital. (RI RB at 115-116, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 10)

Rock Island responded to ILA's statement that in order to finance the Project, Rock Island needs signed capacity commitments from generators representing 4,000 MW of capacity (ILA IB at 33), and to IAA's statement that in order to obtain 70% of its funding, Rock Island "speculates" that 60% of its load will need to be contracted with customers (IAA IB at 15). Rock Island explains that it presented an illustrative calculation to show that in order to raise approximately 70% of the construction cost of the Project through debt financing (20-year loans), it would be necessary to have contracted approximately 60% of the transmission capacity of the Project. (RI RB at 116, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 38 and 10.8; Tr. 1120) Rock Island submits that the illustrative calculation shows it will be necessary to have contracted a substantial portion, but not all, of the transmission capacity of the Project in order to secure financing for construction. According to Rock

Island, the exact percentage of transmission capacity that needs to be under contract prior to obtaining full financing commitments will depend on the price, counterparty creditworthiness, and term in years of the transmission contracts. (*Id.* at 116-117, citing RI Ex. 10.0 at 37)

In response to IAA's assertion that Rock Island has "no idea" whether sufficient demand exists for its "load" to justify construction of the Project and to attract financing and that "as such, by [Rock Island's] own admission, it has no idea if it is capable of financing the proposed construction" (IAA IB at 15), Rock Island asserts that what its witness Mr. Berry actually testified to was that if one of Clean Line's projects were not built, the investors would lose their investment in that project. Rock Island states that Mr. Berry explained why there will be sufficient customer interest in the Project to support raising the capital necessary to construct the Project, and that Rock Island will be able to finance the proposed construction. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 337, 39-41; 10.14 Revat 9-16, 8-19, 335; 10.26 at 6, 8-9)

B. Position of Staff

Staff witness Ala Pregozen testified regarding whether RICL meets the financing condition of Section 8-406 of the Act. Mr. Pregozen testified, "To ensure that Rock Island does not begin construction of the project without sufficient funding in place to complete it, I recommend that the Commission impose the conditions set forth in RI Ex. 10.13 lines 36-94 in any order that grants a certificate of public convenience and necessity to Rock Island to construct the proposed transmission line." (Staff IB at 62, citing Staff Ex. 4.0 at 2)

Rock Island witness David Berry described Rock Island's intent to raise sufficient funding to complete the Project before it permanently installs transmission towers on landowner property. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 2) Rock Island accepts the condition recommended by Mr. Pregozen and formalize its financing commitment in a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity.

The terms of this condition are set forth on pages 63-64 of Staff's initial brief, and they are also set forth in this order above under "RICL's Position."

In its reply brief, Staff notes that ComEd, IAA and ILA argue that RICL has not shown it is capable of financing the proposed construction, and that ILA argues that Rock Island has not shown it can raise the capital necessary to fund the project, which depends on Rock Island lining up sufficient generators as customers that do not yet exist. (Staff RB at 12, citing ComEd IB at 33; IAA IB at 15; ILA IB at 31-34) Staff responds, "However, the Staff/RICL agreed-to condition requiring Rock Island to raise all the capital needed to construct the line addresses this issue because it prevents Rock Island from beginning construction on a project that it cannot complete." (Staff RB at 30-34)

Staff also responds to ComEd's argument that RI's and Clean Line's assets and commitments together amount to less than 2% of the total estimated costs to build the

project, which does not meet the statutory requirement and is less than was the case in *Northern Moraine*. (ComEd IB at 34, citing *Northern Moraine*, 392 Ill. App. 3d 542, 568-569 (2nd Dist. 2009)) ComEd also states that the “unprecedented condition” does not demonstrate that the Company “has any present capability to finance the Project, as the law requires.” (ComEd IB at 34) ComEd argues that RI has not provided evidence that could obtain financing in the future as it is a “shell company, a developer with no material current financial ability.” (*Id.* ¶35)

According to Staff, ComEd misreads *Northern Moraine*. In that case, the Northern Moraine Wastewater Reclamation District (“District”) appealed, on several bases, the Commission’s granting of a Section 8-406 CPCN to Rockwell Utilities, LLC (“Rockwell”). One of the bases for the District’s appeal was that the Commission’s conclusion that Rockwell satisfied Section 8-406(b) of the PUA was unsupported by the evidence. The District argued that Rockwell’s financing was insufficient because it was based on a sole financial provider’s promise to loan Rockwell money when needed. The Appellate Court found that the record supported the Commission’s finding that Rockwell was financially capable of serving the subject area. *Northern Moraine*, 392 Ill. App. 3d at 568-569. In so doing, it observed that Staff would have an opportunity to review information on a prospective basis to assess whether rates should be reassessed to ensure there would not be a negative impact on its ability to serve the subject area. *Id.* at 569. The information the ICC Staff would review on a prospective basis included Rockwell’s plant investments, revenues, and expenses. *Id.*

In Staff’s view, *Northern Moraine* stands for the proposition that an applicant’s showing under Section 8-406(b)(3) need not be based entirely on assets on hand, held by the applicant itself, but may consist of the backing of a parent company, affiliate or (if an LLC) a member, which assets have been pledged, committed or promised. Furthermore, the *Northern Moraine* court considered ongoing oversight by Commission Staff of the company’s financial health to be a significant safeguard against financial problems arising. (Staff ¶ 3)

Staff argues that in the current proceeding, “the safeguards of the agreed-to condition similarly ensure that RICL must demonstrate financial viability prior to installation of transmission line on landowner property.” (*Id.* ¶13-14)

Staff also argues, “Additionally, the Commission has previously granted a Section 8-406 Certificate to an entity that had no existing assets or revenues, and no existing financial ratios. (Illinois Power Company and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company, Order Docket No 00179, May 17 2017, 19.)” (*Id.* ¶ 14)

Staff also states that Section 8-406(b)(3) requires the utility show that it “is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers.” 220 ILCS 5/8-406(b)(3) Staff contends that the harm to Rock Island, if it were a utility, is limited, as it owns no other facilities in the State of Illinois, and the agreed-to condition ensures Rock Island does not begin construction without the \$1.8 billion required to carry out the Project. (*Id.*) Staff states that Rock Island’s customers

for the Proposed Project would be (1) wind energy producers in the resource area; and (2) buyers of electricity at the eastern end of the line, primarily wholesale market participants. (*Id.*, citing RI IB at 6) Therefore, Staff asserts, "RICL's customers are not traditional ratepayers. This Commission has stated that it is more concerned about impacts on customers who are ratepayers. [Docket No. 06-0179, Order at 28] ('Further, even assuming [Ameren Illinois Transmission Company] were adversely affected, there does not appear to be any likelihood that those adverse consequences for its 'customers' would involve actual harm to ratepayers. That is, the Commission is more concerned about impacts on 'customers' who are ratepayers than those who are not.')" (Staff RB at 14)

Staff believes that Section 8-406(b)(3) is met if the Commission adopts the Staff/RICL agreed-to condition. Staff explains, "If RICL does not raise all the capital needed to construct the entire project, construction will not begin at Rock Island and its 'customers' will not suffer significant adverse financial consequences. If RICL does raise all the capital needed to construct the entire project, then it follows that RICL could construct the entire project without significant adverse financial consequences to either RICL or its customers." (*Id.* at 4-15)

In its RBOE, Staff responds to arguments in the ILA and ComEd BOEs. Staff observes that the showing required in Section 8-406(b)(3) is "that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers." Staff states that the condition proposed by Staff witness Alan Pregozen is, as noted by Mr. Pregozen, calculated to: "ensure that Rock Island does not begin construction of the project without sufficient funding in place to complete it[.]" According to Staff, "[t]his condition will, logic dictates, prevent any adverse financial consequences to RICL or its customers, since no adverse consequences can result if no facilities are built." (Staff RBOE at 5-6)

C. ComEd Position

In ComEd's view, RI is not capable of financing the proposed construction. ComEd argues, "The plain language of [Section 8-406(b)] requires separate showings that: (i) the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction; and (ii) the utility is able to finance the construction without adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers. (ComEd IB at 33-34, citing *Moraine Wastewater*, 392 Ill. App. 3d 542, 551 (2d Dist. 2009))

According to ComEd, the record proves that RI has no assets or loan or equity commitments capable of financing the \$2 billion cost of the Project. ComEd, asserts, "While RI has obtained venture investments from Clean Line, those investments are only intended to finance exploration development (as opposed to construction) of the Project as well as the menu of other DC line concepts Clean Line entities are advancing around the country." (ComEd IB at 34, citing Tr. 103, Berry) ComEd states that the bottom line is that all RI's and Clean Line's assets and commitments together amount to less than 2% of the total estimated costs to build the Project. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 1060-1061) ComEd argues, "This meager showing is far from sufficient to meet the statutory requirement, and

stands in stark contrast to evidence of actual revenues and assets of the utility or its committed backer found sufficient to establish financial capability in *Moraine Wastewater Reclamation*, 392 Ill. App. 3d at 568-69 (Citing evidence of actual revenues, assets, and equity presently available to operate, maintain, and construct additional facilities.) (ComEd IB at 34; RB at 26; see also ComEd BOE at 18)

In ComEd's view, a condition that RICL will not install transmission facilities for the Project on easement property until such time as it has obtained commitments for funds in an amount equal to or greater than the total project cost does not demonstrate that RI has any present capability to finance the Project, as the law requires. (ComEd IB at 34-35; citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 2-3) ComEd also argues that any such condition "neither prevents harm to customers in the meantime, including being threatened with eminent domain, nor does it prevent harm to the applicant itself, which the law also requires." (ComEd RB at 26-27)

ComEd contends that any claim RICL "likely can, and should be presumed to be able to, secure financing in the future" is speculative and unsupported by the evidence, "even if RI had generators and customers and a means to recover the Project's costs." (ComEd IB at 34-35) ComEd cites testimony by ComEd witness Lapson that "all evidence highlights the fact that [RI] is a shell company, a developer with no material current financial ability. Testimony regarding the financial capability of [RI]'s parent Clean Line or the financial strength of investors in Clean Line fails to demonstrate that Clean Line or its investors and backers have any commitment to provide funds to [RI]." (*Id.*, citing ComEd Ex. 50 at 15)

ComEd concludes, "But even if RI's claim that it could access financing in the future were somehow substantiated and putting aside the uncertainties and current lack of any customers to shoulder the Project's costs, a future prediction cannot satisfy the statutory requirement that RI prove that it is capable, at the time of certification, of financing the Project. There is no doubt on this record that RI is not and, therefore, RI fails to satisfy this critical element for receiving a CPCN." (ComEd IB at 35; see also ComEd BOE at 18-19)

In its reply brief, ComEd responds to RI's statement that it "plans to raise the capital needed for the construction of the Project using a project financing approach." (RI IB at 104-05) According to ComEd, the fact that revenues must be locked in ahead of financing inherently adds yet another layer of risk and uncertainty, as such financing depends both on success in the energy market in pre-subscribing customers and then in the financial market in inducing investors to lend based on those subscriptions. (ComEd RB at 26) ComEd asserts, "But here, RI faces even greater risk. RI admits not that signing up such customers is necessary, but that those generation customers do not now even exist. See Skelly, Tr. 271:24 - 272:19; Davis, Tr. 235:17-24; Lapson, Tr. 1020:6-7; Berry, Tr. 1117:2-7." (*Id.*) ComEd argues, "Thus, RI's 'plan' is contingent not only on its own ability to secure financing from the capital markets, but also on the positive reaction of hypothetical future customers to RI's plan." (*Id.*)

In its BOE, ComEd also argues that if a Certificate is granted over ComEd's objections, the financing condition proposed by Rock Island and Staff, whereby Rock Island would be prohibited from "install[ing] transmission facilities" until it secures the requisite financing, should be revised. According to ComEd, RI would implicitly be permitted to undertake a host of other development activities before satisfying that condition; thus, the Commission should instead subject the CPCN to the condition that "Rock Island will not undertake any activities or exercise any rights that require or are subject to receipt of a CPCN, including construction of the subject line in Illinois, until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost." (ComEd BOE at 19-20; Exceptions at 49)

In its RBOE, ComEd notes that the financing condition proposed by Staff and accepted by RI requires Rock Island to submit certain documents "to allow the Commission to verify compliance with this condition."

ComEd also notes that the Proposed Order would require, as part of the approval of the financing condition, that Rock Island "file a petition with the Commission requesting such verification." In ComEd's view, RI's argument that this requirement should be deleted should not be accepted. ComEd contends that ensuring compliance with that condition in an open and transparent manner in front of the Commission is reasonable and proper. (ComEd BOE at 18)

D. ILA and AA Positions

In ILA's view, Rock Island has not met its burden to show that it is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences. (ILA IB at 0; BOE at 11)

ILA asserts that ComEd expert witness Ellen Lapson offered testimony demonstrating that Rock Island is unable to show the requisite financial capability to satisfy its statutory burden. (ILA IB at 30, citing ComEd Exs. 2.0 and 5.0) ILA witness Paul Marshall stated that the organization has concerns with Rock Island's financials, and whether or not the line would actually be built. (Tr. 588- 589) ILA states that the record shows that in Dr. Marshall's experience as a banker and farm manager, "a hypothetical company with a similar profile as Rock Island – i.e. approximately one percent equity, one percent or less collateral, no contractually committed source of equity, no contractually committed customers, and no contractually committed revenue stream [Tr. 59]-- would be unlikely to be financed." (ILA IB at 31, citing Tr. 60)

According to ILA, "It became more apparent during the cross-examination of Rock Island witnesses just how precarious Rock Island's financial condition is, both from the standpoint of its own continued survival during the development of the many projects currently in the portfolio of Rock Island's parent Clean Line Energy Partners, and the seemingly insurmountable hurdles Rock Island must clear in order to accomplish the project financing it requires in order to construct its Project." (*Id.*)

ILA states that Clean Line Energy Partners has five separate transmission projects in early stages of development, with projected project costs as noted below:

1. Plains and Eastern Clean Line – 70 miles, 3 states, \$1 billion
2. Rock Island Clean Line - 500 miles, 2 states (incl. Illinois), \$2 billion
3. Centennial West Clean Line – 90 miles, 3 states, \$2.5 billion
4. Grain Belt Express – 70 miles, 4 states (incl. Illinois), \$1 billion
5. Western Spirit Clean Line – 20 miles, 1 state, \$50-\$400 million
(ILA B at 31, citing RI Petition; REX. 11REV; Tr. 192-196, 269)

ILA submits that as can be seen from the above list, Clean Line is facing the task of raising financing not just for the Rock Island Project, but over \$8 billion for all of its projects. (ILA IB at 32, citing Tr. 1107) At the hearings, certain confidential cross-examination exhibits were introduced showing development expenses incurred by Clean Line to date, and projected additional development expenses through 2015. (e.g., ILA Group Cross Ex. 1 CONF) Beyond the 2015 projected year, as Mr. Skelly testified, Clean Line will need to continue to spend additional monies on development. (ILA IB at 32, citing Tr. 211-212) ILA states that Clean Line's Board of Directors determines how available development capital is allocated among its subsidiaries and projects. (*Id.* citing Tr. 215-216, ComEd Cross Ex. 10 PUBLIC) Consequently, ILA argues, "Rock Island does not control its own capital sourcing or spending, as those decisions are made at the parent company level; it is fair to say that Rock Island has to compete with other Clean Line project entities for capital." (*Id.*)

ILA states that Clean Line has \$15 million left in committed development capital, that coming from National Grid. (ILA IB at 32, citing ComEd Cross Ex. 4 PUBLIC; Tr. 1110) Based on its capital available both on-hand and committed, at present rates of development spending, Mr. Berry testified at the hearing, "Based on these projections, and assuming the board allocates capital consistently with these projections, we would need to raise additional capital from our investors or other sources sometime in 2014." (Tr. 111)

ILA states that Mr. Berry explained how Clean Line plans to finance the actual construction of its projects (\$8 billion plus) once they reach a financeable stage. (Tr. 1087-1101) ILA submits, "He stated that, for the Rock Island Project, in order to obtain binding debt financing (60-80% of total cost; Tr. [1089]) commitments for the construction, investors would require signed capacity contracts with anchor tenants assuring a revenue stream that Rock Island would pledge to secure repayment. See Tr. [1093]" (ILA IB at 33; BOE at 8) ILA continues, "The capacity contracts would be signed, according to Mr. Berry, before any generators had constructed any generation in the Resource Area. The generator customers of Rock Island, which become the shippers, will be expected to make binding minimum revenue commitments to Rock Island, both before the Project starts construction and before the generating project starts construction, but the revenue commitments would not be contingent on either (transmission line or generating facility) being built." (ILA IB at 33)

According to ILA, "Mr. Berry says that is a risk that the shipper will take. Tr. [1096-1098]. In order to finance the Rock Island Project in this manner, Rock Island would need signed capacity commitments, with corresponding revenue assurances, from generators representing about 4,000 MW of capacity." (ILA IB at 33) ILA contends that at an estimated cost of \$1.5 million/MW, generators in aggregate would be committing to the development of generation in the Resource Area at a total cost of \$6 billion. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 1098-1101; see also ILA/BOE at 8)

In ILA's view, the scenario that Mr. Berry described, seems like an "incredibly risky undertaking" for the generator-subscribers. ILA argues, "On top of what Mr. Berry explained, the generators will need to find ways to finance their \$6 billion of new generation, thereby injecting yet another significant contingency and element of risk." (ILA IB at 33-34) ILA contends, in summary, that Rock Island faces the dual financial challenge of finding sufficient development capital to continue on its quest, and then, assuming it is able to do that, to find financing providers and subscribing generators at levels sufficient to permit the actual construction of the Project. (*Id.* at 34)

In its reply brief, ILA argues that in showing that it "is capable of financing the proposed construction," it is not enough for RICL to conclude, even if it were true, that Rock Island has a "viable plan for raising the capital needed to fund the construction of the Project" through project financing. (ILA IB at 10 citing RI IB at 3)

ILA also presented other arguments on the financial capability issue in its reply brief. The Commission observes that the purpose of reply briefs is to provide parties with an opportunity to reply to other parties' initial briefs, not to file a supplemental initial brief to which other parties would not have an opportunity to reply. Except for the one citation to Rock Island's initial brief noted above, the financial capability section of ILA's reply brief does not contain any citations to, or otherwise refer to, the initial briefs filed by RICL or any other party.

In its RBOE, ILA states that Rock Island "asks that the Order be revised to include more discussion on the 'capable of financing' criterion under §8-406(b)." (ILA RBOE at 4) ILA takes issue with Rock Island's suggested language and argument. (*Id.* at 4-8)

IAA Position

IAA argues that Rock Island has not demonstrated it is capable of financing the Project. (IAA IB at 5; see also IAA BOE at) 25

The Project is proposed to have a total cost of \$1.8B. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 121, McDermott) The proposed cost for the other subsidiary transmission projects of Clean Line totals roughly \$8B. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 1107, Berry) IAA states that Rock Island has produced financial records, but it does not have sufficient cash-on-hand to self-finance, and the monies of Clean Line are not segregated or budgeted among its subsidiary projects. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 215-216, Skelly) IAA also asserts that National Grid has not committed to investing any additional capital in the Project (Tr. 332, Wynter), and that

Clean Line may or may not commit financing to a particular project, including Rock Island, and does not have sufficient cash to fund any of its transmission projects across the country. (IAA IB at 1)

Should the Project be approved by the Commission, Rock Island depends upon funding from the capital markets. According to IAA, in order to obtain 70% of funding, Rock Island speculates that 60% of its load will need to be contracted with customers (Tr. 1120, Berry), and has no idea whether sufficient demand, i.e. need, exists for its load to justify the construction of the Project and attract financing. (IAA IB at 5, citing Tr. 1107-1109, Berry) IAA argues, "As such, by Rock Island's own admission, it has no idea if it is capable of financing the proposed construction. The Farm Bureau asserts that it does not and, at best, Rock Island's ability to obtain financing is tenuous." (IAA IB at 15)

IAA urges the Commission to attribute significant weight to ComEd witness Ellen Lapson's opinion on Rock Island's inability to finance the Project. According to IAA, after careful and detailed analysis, Ms. Lapson has correctly concluded, among other things, that (1) any "[r]esources pledged to Clean Line are not directly available to Rock Island," (2) "Clean Line may choose to support any project or withhold support from any project," including Rock Island, and, (3) "[e]ven if all of Clean Line's available and committed resources were allocated to Rock Island ..., Rock Island would still be a shell company." (IAA IB at 15-16, citing ComEd Ex. 50 at 0)

In its RBOE, in response to Rock Island's BOE, IAA argues, "Rock Island's argument that the proposed order should not require Rock Island to file a petition to demonstrate that it has satisfied the financing condition should be rejected." (IAA RBOE at 7)

E. Environmental Intervenors, VOW and IBEW Petitions

Section IV.A.3 of Environmental Intervenors' initial brief is titled, "The Commission should adopt Commission Staff's and RICL's financing condition." (EI IB at 13)

EI argue that under 220 ILCS 5/8-406(b), "RICL does not need to demonstrate that it has secured all of the financing necessary to construct and operate the Project. RICL must only demonstrate that it is 'capable' of securing the financing without harming itself or its customers. RICL meets this financing requirement." (*Id.* at 13-14)

ComEd Witness Lapson stated, "The information provided by [RICL] in its Petition and direct testimony demonstrates that [RICL]'s financial resources are not currently sufficient to fund the construction of the proposed Project. At best, the information regarding access to financing can only be described as 'aspirational.'" (ComEd Ex. 2.0 at 5) According to EI, "Her testimony, even if true, is largely irrelevant. The germane question is whether RICL is 'capable' of securing the financing necessary to construct the Project, and she failed to rebut RICL's testimony that it is capable of securing the financing." (EI IB at 14)

EI argue that halting the CPCN process until Rock Island achieves full financing would effectively eliminate the ability for merchant transmission owners to compete with incumbent utilities, thereby harming competition in the state and eventually resulting in higher rates for Illinois consumers. They further contend, "Competitive merchant transmission owners such as RICL must get financing entirely from outside sources to fund their new projects. There is a chicken and egg problem inherent in the merchant transmission model." As Mr. Berry explained, "Project lenders always, in my experience, mandate that receipt of the necessary permits and approvals are a condition precedent to funding project loan" (EI IB at 4, citing RI Ex 10.0 at 35)

According to EI, "to break this stalemate," RICL adopted ICC Staff witness Pregozen's recommended and "sensible" financing condition. Given this commitment, which would be a condition to the Commission's order in this proceeding, EI suggests the Commission can be assured that the Project will not proceed unless and until RICL has all necessary resources in place to complete the Project. (EI B at 14-5)

In their RBOE, Environmental Intervenors take issue with ComEd's alternative exception that the Commission should order that "Rock Island will not undertake any activities or exercise any rights that require or are subject to receipt of a CPCN, including construction of the subject line in Illinois, until such time as Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost." According to EI, ComEd's proposal is unnecessary, vague, and overly broad, and could prohibit such activities as conducting surveys and contracting with landowners for easements. (EI RBOE at 2)

IBEW; VOW

The IBEW urges the Commission to find Rock Island to be capable of financing the proposed construction taking into account the "financing condition" that has been agreed to by Rock Island and the Commission Staff. (IBEW IB at 9, citing RI Ex. 10.13 at 2-3, and Staff Ex. 4.0 at 2) The IBEW believes the record is clear that receipt of a Certificate from the Commission is a necessary prerequisite to Rock Island being able to sign both transmission contracts with customers and obtain binding financing commitments from investors. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 2, -22; and Tr. 99, 90-995) In IBEW's view, the record shows the financing approach Rock Island will be using is an established, frequently-used approach for raising capital for energy industry projects and other infrastructure-type projects. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 10.0 at 32-33, 10.14 Rev. at 33, and 10.26 at 2) IBEW further argues that the condition agreed to by Rock Island and Commission Staff provides protection against adverse consequences should Rock Island ultimately be unable to raise sufficient funds for the construction of the Project. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 5-6 and 10.26 at 33; IBEW RBOE at -6)

The IBEW is concerned that if the Commission were to require Rock Island -- or future, similar merchant project developers -- to have signed transmission customer contracts and/or binding commitments for permanent financing before being granted a

certificate, this will seriously delay the Rock Island Project and discourage or eliminate future projects of this type. (IBEW BOE at 910; IBEW BOE at 5-6)

In its RBOE, IBEW urges rejection of "ComEd's [BOE] argument that Rock Island should not be allowed to exercise its certificate for the project until it has satisfied all the conditions imposed by the order." In IBEW's view, "There is no reason why Rock Island, having met the requirements of Section 8-406 and being granted a Certificate for the Project, should nonetheless be precluded ... from negotiating easement acquisition agreements with landowners, entering landowner property (after providing the statutorily-required notice) to conduct land surveys pursuant to Section 8-510 of the Act ..., or engaging in other ongoing Project development activities as a Certificate holder." (IBEW RBOE at 7)

Similarly, WOW recommends that the Commission "deny ComEd's request to prohibit Rock Island from exercising actions pursuant to the CPCN until all conditions are met...." (WOW RBOE at 5-10)

In their BOEs, IBEW and WOW argue that the Commission's Order should not include the following statement contained at the end of the conclusion in the proposed order, "As part of its approval of the condition, the Commission finds that Rock Island shall file a petition with the Commission requesting such verification." (IBEW BOE at 8-11; WOW BOE at 5)

F. Commission Conclusion

One of the requirements in Section 8-406(b) is that the utility demonstrate that it is "capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers."

Through the testimony of ComEd witness Ms. Lapson, and in its briefs, ComEd contends that Rock Island has not made the required showing. ILA and IAA agree with ComEd. However, as discussed by Staff, these parties do not argue whether Rock Island is capable of financing the proposed Project in the context of harm to its customers; instead they choose only to focus on whether Rock Island has secured the necessary financing to prove that it is immediately capable of paying for the Project. As Staff states in its RBOE, "in examining a statute, it **must be read as a whole** and all relevant parts should be considered." *People v. Lewis*, 158 Ill. 2d 386, 389; 634 N.E.2d 717, 719 (1994) (emphasis added). In keeping with this precedent, the Commission agrees with Staff that ComEd, ILA and IAA cannot simply ignore the second half of the clause in order to deem RI efficient in satisfying its requirement.

In response to the challenges presented by this particular financing situation, Staff witness Pregozen, Manager of the Finance Department in the Financial Analysis Division at the Commission, proposed a solution. He explained, "To ensure that Rock Island does not begin construction of the project without sufficient funding in place to complete it, I

recommend that the Commission impose the conditions set forth in Rock Island Ex. 10.13 lines 36-94 in any order that grants a certificate of public convenience and necessity to Rock Island to construct the proposed transmission line." (Staff Ex 40 at)2

The terms of the Staff-proposed solution, which were accepted by RI, are set forth in Part VIII.A., p. 137-138 above. The first sentence reads, "Rock Island will not install transmission facilities for the Rock Island Clean Line Project on easement property until such time a Rock Island has obtained commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project cost." The terms used therein are defined. In order to assist the Commission in verifying that Rock Island has met its commitment it also provides, "Rock Island shall submit [certain] documents to the Director of the Financial Analysis Division and the Director of the Public Safety & Reliability Division at such time as Rock Island is prepared to begin to install transmission facilities." All such documents are listed.

Environmental Intervenors and the IBEW recommend adoption of the Staff solution. ComEd, ILA and IA do not.

The Commission agrees with Staff's assertions that under the circumstances, its solution helps to strike an appropriate balance and should be imposed as a requirement of the CPCN granted to Rock Island. As Staff explains, "If RICL does not raise all the capital needed to construct the entire project, construction will not begin and RICL and its 'customers' will not suffer significant adverse financial consequences." Also, Rock Island will not be able to install transmission facilities on landowners' property unless such commitments are obtained, thereby establishing proper protection for ratepayers.

The Commission takes seriously the unique balance that must be struck in this proceeding. As observed elsewhere in this Order, this is a case of first impression for the Commission, and there are many uncertainties associated with the "merchant" nature of the Project that require careful evaluation. It is important that the decisions made here do not unfairly disadvantage merchant transmission line projects across the board by setting a precedent that would not allow them to operate within their business model. At the same time, the Commission must ensure that said business model will not harm ratepayers and that the utility meets all of its requirements under Section 8-406 of the PUA. The Commission finds that the compromise reached through RI's acceptance of Staff's proposed requirement offers the flexibility necessary for a merchant transmission project to be feasible, while still operating within the parameters of our current regulatory structure.

As noted above, Rock Island is directed to submit certain documents "to allow the Commission to verify its compliance with this condition." In order to avoid any unnecessary delay, but to also ensure proper Commission oversight of Rock Island's fulfillment of this requirement of its CPCN prior to construction of the line, Rock Island is directed to submit a compliance filing in this docket, to be served on all the parties and reviewed by the Illinois Commerce Commission's Director of the Financial Analysis Division and the Director of Public Safety & Reliability Division.

IX. PROPOSED ROUTES; AND ACQUISITION; RELATED ISSUES

As proposed, the 500-mile transmission line project would originate at a converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, "traverse Iowa" for 379 miles, cross the Mississippi River near Princeton, Iowa, and then enter Illinois south of Cordova, Illinois (Petition at 23)

In Illinois, the proposed line route would extend for approximately 121 miles from Cordova to the Collins Substation in Grundy County.

A. Proposed Routes

1. Rock Island Petition

Rock Island describes the Rock Island Project within Illinois as consisting of two sections: (1) the HVDC section ("DC Section") from the Mississippi River crossing to the eastern converter station located in Channahon, Grundy County, Illinois, and (2) the Alternating Current section (the "AC Section") from the eastern converter station to the interconnection with the PJM 765 kV grid at ComEd's Collins Substation in Grundy County. (RI IB at 123, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 4 and Ex. 8.0 at 4-5) Rock Island asserts that the AC Section is needed because the electricity transmitted over the DC section needs to be converted from DC to AC in order to be delivered into the existing AC grid at the Collins Substation. (*Id.*, citing REx. 20 at 5)

Rock Island states that it developed and presented Preferred Routes and Proposed Alternative Routes for the DC Section and the AC Section in Illinois, and that no party took the position that the Proposed Alternative Routes, rather than the Preferred Routes, should be adopted. (RI IB at 123-24) Rock Island believes that the Preferred Routes are superior to the others studied in its route development process, and therefore, the Preferred Routes should be approved as the route of the Project in Illinois. (*Id.* at 124) RI Exhibits 7.2 and 7.4 provide the legal descriptions of the Preferred Routes for the DC Section and the AC Section in Illinois. Pages 5 and 6 of Rock Island Ex. 8.2 provide one-page maps of the entire DC Section and AC Section of the Preferred Route and alternate route in Illinois, and Rock Island Ex. 8.1 provides maps showing both the Preferred Routes and the Proposed Alternative Routes in Illinois.

The DC Section is a nominal ± 600 kV HVDC transmission line that starts at the Project's western converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa and runs to the proposed eastern converter station in Channahon, Illinois. The DC Section will span just over 117 miles in Illinois, crossing the Mississippi River at Princeton, Iowa and entering Illinois in Rock Island County. (Petition ¶8; RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 4, and 8.0 at 4)

Rock Island provided the following description of the Preferred Route:

From the Mississippi River crossing at Princeton, Iowa, the Preferred Route continues east for approximately nine miles, where it enters Whiteside

County. The Preferred Route continues east for approximately three miles, then turns south for approximately 4.5 miles, where it enters Henry County. The Preferred Route turns east again for approximately nine miles before turning south to run alongside State Highway 78 for approximately one mile and then east again for approximately four miles before entering Bureau County. The Preferred Route continues east for approximately 40 miles through Bureau County and then enters LaSalle County. The Preferred Route then continues east for approximately 25 miles before turning south for approximately one mile, turns east again for approximately 26 miles, and then south again for approximately 2.5 miles, where it enters Grundy County. The Preferred Route turns east in Grundy County for approximately 11.5 miles before turning south for approximately 4.5 miles, where it reaches the site of the eastern converter station. (Rock Island Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 67; RIB at 124)

Rock Island proposes that the AC Section consist of three circuits of 345 kV AC transmission lines that will run from the eastern converter station to the Collins Substation. (RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 4 and 8.0 at 4-5; RI IB at 125) The AC Section consists of one single circuit 345 kV line and a double circuit 345 kV line. Rock Island asserts that, generally, a double circuit 345 kV line is sufficient to move the expected MW over the AC Section, but a third circuit will enable any one circuit to be out for maintenance and still enable the line to deliver the full capacity of the Project. (RI Ex. 2.0 at 29-30; RI IB at 125) The Preferred Route of the AC Section is approximately 3.2 miles and begins at the eastern converter station in Grundy County. From the eastern converter station, the Preferred Route runs south for approximately 1.9 miles before turning east for approximately 1.3 miles; it ends at the Collins Substation in Grundy County. (RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 8 and 8.2 at 8; RIB at 125)

Rock Island states that it only intends to build two 345 kV lines -- one single circuit and one double circuit -- on the AC Section of the Preferred Route as described in Rock Island's Petition (RI IB at 125, 136; Petition at ¶¶ 6, 58; and will not pursue other alternatives for the AC Section, such as a 765 kV line to which "ComEd objects," that were discussed in testimony. (RI RB at 31; citing ComEd IB at 36)

Rock Island originally proposed to connect into the Collins Substation either by (i) placing transformation facilities on land to be acquired by Rock Island adjacent to or near the Collins Substation and then running a short 765 kV connection into the substation; or (ii) placing the transformation facilities inside the Collins Substation. (RI IB at 125, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 5-6, 33) RICL states that during the course of the proceeding, ComEd indicated that it would not allow Rock Island to place its transformation facilities within the Collins Substation. *Id.*, citing ComEd Ex. 4.0 Rev. at 25. Therefore, it will be necessary for Rock Island to locate its transformation facilities on land that Rock Island will acquire from a third party or parties, adjacent to or nearby to the Collins Substation. (*Id.*) Much of the land around Collins Substation is owned by Midwest Generation, which has entered into an agreement to sell its assets to NRG Energy Holdings. Rock Island states that it has been in discussions with Midwest Generation to purchase a parcel of land for its

transformation facilities and is currently waiting for the Midwest Generation-NRG transaction to be completed. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 459-461)

As part of its filing in this case, Rock Island states that it provided the names and addresses of the landowners of record of all parcels of land that would be crossed by the Preferred Routes or the Proposed Alternative Routes of the DC Section and the AC Section in Illinois, as shown on the records of the tax collector for the applicable county within 30 days preceding the filing of Rock Island's Petition, as required by 83 Ill Admin. Code §200.150(h). (*Id.*, citing Petition Attachment 12RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 9 and 10)

Routing Criteria

Rock Island asserts that the Preferred Routes and Proposed Alternative Routes were developed through a detailed and comprehensive process conducted by a Routing Team comprised of representatives of Rock Island, HDR, POWER and KPC. (RI IB at 126, citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 6 and 8 at 11; RB at 126. According to Rock Island, the Routing Team developed Routing Criteria based upon the Routing Team's transmission line siting experience, state and federal regulations, prior Commission orders on certificate applications, and stakeholder feedback. (RI IB at 126, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 12 and Ex. 8 at 11). Rock Island states that the Routing Criteria, which are listed in Exhibit 8.2 at 13-17, included Sensitivities, Opportunities, and Technical Guidelines, and were used to guide the route development process and determine the Preferred Routes and Proposed Alternative Routes. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 11 and 8.2 at 12)

Sensitivities were described as resources or conditions that can potentially limit transmission line development and may include areas restricted by regulations, or areas where impacts would be very difficult or impractical to mitigate. They are listed on pages 13-16 of Rock Island Exhibit 8.2, and include land use constraints such as homes, agriculture, religious facilities, schools, designated environmental areas, sensitive habitats, areas identified as conservation land, cultural resources, airports, and aeronautical and telecom structures. According to Rock Island, the Routing Team sought to develop the Preferred Route by minimizing impacts to Sensitivities. (RI IB at 126, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 2)

Opportunities were described as pre-existing linear infrastructure or features that may reduce impacts to Sensitivities and allow for a transmission line to be built with less disruption to the surrounding environment. They include roads, existing pipelines and transmission lines, and public land survey system divisions of land. A list of Opportunities is included in Table 1 on page 16 of RI Exhibit 8.2. Rock Island states that while paralleling existing linear infrastructure can reduce land use and visual impacts, utilizing an Opportunity may not always be desirable. For example, homes are often located along or near roads, so attempting to parallel roads may increase the number of homes that are impacted. (RI IB at 127; RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 29) Paralleling existing linear infrastructure may also increase the route length, because it may not be the most direct route, and may adversely impact other Sensitivities. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 29)

Technical Guidelines were described as the specific engineering requirements and objectives associated with construction of the Project, and they are listed on page 17 of RI Exhibit 8.2. *(d.)*

Route Development Process

Rock Island developed the Preferred Route through four successive stages, which were (1) Project Area Identification; (2) Study Corridor Identification; (3) Alternative Route Corridor Identification; and (4) Route Identification and Selection. The Routing Study, Rock Island Exhibit 8.2, describes the route development process in greater detail. Rock Island states that throughout the routing process, it sought feedback from government bodies, agencies and officials, environmental and agricultural organizations, and members of the public, which along with the Routing Criteria then guided each successive stage of the route development process. (RI IB at 127-128 and RB at 25, citing RI Exs. Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 13, 8.0 a6, 9)

In the first stage -- Project Area Identification -- the Routing Team identified a broad Project Area based on the location of converter stations at the western and eastern ends of Illinois. Rock Island conducted initial desktop and field surveys of the Project Area, and held initial introductory meetings with local, state, and federal government officials and agencies, as well as with conservation and agricultural organizations. According to Rock Island, after the field surveys and initial introductory meetings were completed, the Routing Team held a series of six meetings to which it invited public officials, government agencies and departments, and representatives of local environmental, conservation, and agricultural organizations. There, the Routing Team described the Project, answered questions, presented maps of the Project Area, and obtained comments and feedback on initial siting considerations and major Opportunities. (RI IB at 28, citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 14 1819; 8 at 6 and 8 at 7)

A major component of the Project Area Identification Stage was identifying the appropriate crossing point of the Mississippi River, since any potential routes considered in Illinois must start from the Mississippi River crossing point. An analysis was conducted to consider the many Sensitivities and Opportunities that can be present at potential river crossing points, and to evaluate which crossing areas would be best from environmental, engineering and construction perspectives. The area for potential crossings was constrained on the north by the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service ("USFWS") Upper Mississippi River National Wildlife and Fish Refuge and on the south by the USFWS National Wildlife Refuges that comprise the Mark Twain Refuge Complex, since the USFWS considers a transmission line to be a non-compatible use of these areas. As a result of this consideration and the presence of other state lands such as wildlife management areas and state preserves that would constrain a river crossing, the area reviewed in detail for the location of the Mississippi River crossing extended from Cordova, Illinois to approximately four miles south of Fruitland, Iowa. (RI IB at 128-129, citing RI Ex. 8 at 20-21)

Eleven potential crossings within this area were identified and examined; a map of the 11 crossings is provided at page 22 of Rock Island Exhibit 8.2. Rock Island eliminated all the potential crossing points except Port Byron, Illinois and Princeton, Iowa; it conducted a detailed analysis on each crossing point and eliminated nine of the 11 identified potential crossings. The other crossing points were eliminated for reasons such as close proximity of residences, potential impacts to wetlands, and karst features being present at the crossing site. An analysis of all the potential Mississippi River crossings is contained in Appendix C of Rock Island Exhibit 8.2. Rock Island asserts that the crossing point at Princeton, Iowa was selected because it follows an existing overhead 69 kV transmission line and thereby provides an opportunity to keep similar infrastructure adjacent to each other, which minimizes land use impacts, visual impacts and environmental impacts, particularly with respect to avian species; and that USFWS expressed a preference for the Princeton crossing for that reason. (*Id.* at 129, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 2023; R R at 10)

Rock Island states that in the second stage, Study Corridor Identification, it identified Study Corridors three to 10 miles wide within which to develop more detailed routing considerations. While developing the Study Corridors, it sought to exclude, to the extent possible, areas with relatively high concentrations of Sensitivities, such as large population centers and highly sensitive environmental areas. It also sought to include Opportunities such as lower-impact river crossings and paralleling existing linear infrastructure. ((RI IB at 129-130, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 14-15; 8.0 at 6; 8.2 at 29) The Routing Team continued to meet with local, state, and federal government officials to review and obtain input on the Study Corridors. The Study Corridors were then presented for public review and comment at a series of open house meetings held in the Project Area in Illinois. Rock Island also consulted with conservation groups and non-governmental organizations to identify other potential river crossing locations and potentially sensitive areas that should be avoided. (*Id.* at 130, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 15, 19-20; 8.0 at 68.2 at 7)

Rock Island further narrowed the geographic focus in the third stage, Alternative Route Corridor Identification, by identifying small route segments across the Study Corridors. It analyzed more than 1,200 route segments to attempt to identify the best route segments, then connected those segments into Alternative Route Corridors, which were refined to generally 3,000 feet wide corridors. The Routing Team again met with local and state government officials to review the Alternative Route Corridors, and then presented the Alternative Route Corridors for public review and comment at a second round of open houses. Rock Island continued to receive public comments and suggestions after the second round of open houses. (RI IB at 130-131, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 5, 8; 8.0 at 3539-40)

Rock Island states that in the Route Identification and Selection stage, it analyzed all the data obtained from the previous stages, along with public comments, to develop five Study Routes for the DC Section and three Study Routes for the AC Section. The Routing Team then met numerous times to review all the information and available options to determine which of the Study Routes should be selected as the Preferred

Routes and the Proposed Alternative Routes. (*Id.* at 131, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 15-16 and 8.0 at 6-7)

Rock Island responded to ILA's assertion that Hans Detweiler, Rock Island's Director of Development, lacked appropriate experience to supervise the Rock Island Routing Team (ILA IB at 37). RICL asserts that as Deputy Director of the Illinois Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity, Mr. Detweiler administered the Bureau of Energy and Recycling, with responsibility for all incentive programs targeting renewable power, energy efficiency, renewable fuels, recycling, and waste reduction and was responsible for overseeing the grant application process for potential projects and supervising the review by engineers of potential candidate projects and applications for funding. The projects reviewed included large facilities such as ethanol plants and wind farms. (RI RB at 125, citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 1-2 and Tr. 517) As Director of State Policy for the American Wind Energy Association and as a policy advocate for the Environmental Law and Policy Center, he was also "active on issues relating to endangered species, habitats and other siting issues." (*Id.*, citing Tr. 513-14)

Rock Island also states that all members of the Routing Team were involved in the route development process, including HDR Engineering, Inc. ("HDR"), which conducted the Routing Study, and Matthew Koch of HDR, who was the witness sponsoring the Routing Study as an exhibit in this case. The 19-member Routing Team consisted of environmental professionals, public involvement specialists, and engineers from HDR, RI, POWER Engineering, Inc. and KPC. (RI RB at 126, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 1, 6; 8.0 at 1; 8.2 at 1 and at App. A) The qualifications and experience of HDR, POWER and KPC are described in RI Exhibits 2.0 at 4-15; 8.0 at 3; 9.0 Rev. at 3-5; and 9.5. (RI RB at 125-126)

According to Rock Island, the Routing Team as a whole, and HDR and Mr. Koch in particular, have experience conducting routing studies. HDR has provided engineering and environmental services for over 25,000 miles of transmission lines nationwide. Within the last five years HDR has performed, or currently is performing, routing studies for 10 electric transmission line projects with voltages of 345 kV or greater. Mr. Koch has experience in routing, agency consultation, and public outreach gained by working on a number of electric transmission and natural gas pipeline projects. He has also performed routing studies, agency consultation, public involvement and permitting for other projects in the Midwest. (*Id.* at 26, citing RI Ex. 8 at 2-4; 8 at 78)

Rock Island responded to ILA's argument that because the Staff did not conduct their own investigation into possible Project routes or consult with the IDNR, the Staff's acceptance of the Preferred Route should not be interpreted as an endorsement of the Preferred Route (ILA IB at 41). Rock Island contends that in light of its "thorough and extensively documented route development process," which Staff reviewed, including additional supporting information provided in discovery, there was no need for Staff to conduct an independent route development process. (RI RB at 127)

Rock Island also states that it consulted with the IDNR concerning the potential impacts of the Preferred Route and Proposed Alternative Route on threatened and endangered species and Illinois Natural Areas Inventory sites, and reported IDNR's conclusions for the record in this case, so that the Commission may take the IDNR's input into account. (*Id.*)

Railroad ROW; B0

Section IV.B.1.d of Rock Island's IB is titled, "Rock Island Determined that Using the Old Rock Island Railroad ROW or the Interstate 80 ROW Would Increase Impacts on Sensitivities and Would Not Be Acceptable."

As part of its analyses, RICL considered utilizing the ROW of the former Rock Island Railroad in Iowa and Illinois; however, it determined that using this ROW would impact too many Sensitivities and this option was dismissed. (RI IB at 13-132)

RICL disagreed with the contention in ILA's initial brief that the Routing Team dismissed the Rock Island Railroad right-of-way as a routing option without proper analysis. (RI IB at 12-128, citing ILA IB at .39)

RICL states that the Routing Team spoke with local government officials and inspected the railroad ROW by hi-rail and car. Rock Island asserts that many municipalities developed along railroads, and the Routing Team found the Rock Island Railroad ROW to be within close proximity of a significantly greater number of homes than other alternative routes. Additionally, considerable other infrastructure, such as grain elevators and electric distribution lines, were located along the railroad ROW and would be impacted if the Project utilized the railroad ROW. Rock Island considered whether the Project could avoid these Sensitivities by departing from the railroad ROW at problematic areas and then rejoining it in more suitable locations, but determined that this rerouting would significantly increase the length -- therefore impacting more landowners -- and cost of the line and would increase impacts to other Sensitivities in the areas through which the Project would be re-routed. Consequently, during the second stage of the route development process, the Routing Team determined that the use of the Rock Island Railroad ROW should not be used. (RI IB at 131-132 and RB at 127-128, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 3031 and 31-32)

The Routing Team performed two separate assessments of the potential for utilizing the Interstate 80 ("I-80") ROW for the Project. The Routing Team contacted the Illinois Department of Transportation ("IDOT") early in the route development process to discuss potential safety concerns and IDOT regulations on providing access to highway ROWs. IDOT advised that it does not permit transmission structures with an interstate highway ROW and that overhangs into an interstate highway ROW are allowed only in limited instances. IDOT's restrictions would only allow the Project structures to be placed on private land adjacent to I-80's right-of-way. Rock Island determined that attempts to parallel I-80 would lead to numerous conflicts with existing homes, businesses, and infrastructure. If the line were placed along I-80, the route would need to be detoured

around problematic areas, which would increase the length and cost of the route and would increase the total impacts to landowners in the areas to which the Project was rerouted. Rock Island states that the possibility of paralleling I-80 was dismissed during the first stage of the route development process.

In response to suggestions made at open houses, Rock Island conducted an additional review of the I-80 area to determine if there was a viable routing option that was previously overlooked. This review determined that, compared to the DC Section Preferred Route, the potential I-80 routes increased the route length by approximately 12 miles, encountered significantly more homes, required the removal of a home in the DC Section, encountered 36 times as many non-residential structures within 100 feet of the centerline, and required more angle structures, all of which increase land use impacts and costs. Based on this additional analysis, Rock Island again concluded that routing the Project along I-80 was not feasible. (RI IB at 132, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 30-33; 8.2 at 323, 2, 4849)

Selection of Preferred Routes

Section IV.B.1.e of Rock Island's initial brief is titled, "The Preferred Routes Best Meet the Routing Criteria."

After completing the route development process, Rock Island selected a Preferred Route and a Proposed Alternative Route for both the DC Section and the AC Section. The Preferred Routes were selected as those routes that best minimized impacts to Sensitivities and maximized use of Opportunities. According to Rock Island, both the DC Section and AC Section Preferred Routes minimize impacts to Sensitivities because they have the overall lowest impact on homes, other structures, agriculture, and other land use features when compared with the other Study Routes. Rock Island states that the DC Section Preferred Route has the fewest number of homes within 200, 60, and 1000 feet of the centerline of the route, the fewest number of non-residential structures within 100 and 200 feet of the centerline, and crosses the fewest number of parcels owned by the fewest number of landowners.

The AC Section Preferred Route requires the purchase and removal of one home, and Rock Island has already acquired an option to purchase this home. Additionally, Rock Island explains, the AC Section Preferred Route has the fewest homes within 67.6 to 200 feet of where the two transmission lines would be located, and ties with the other AC Section Study Routes for the fewest homes within 201 to 1000 feet, for crossing the fewest parcels and for impacting the fewest landowners. The ROW requested for each 345 kV line in the AC Section is 135 feet (270 feet in total for the two 345 kV lines); therefore, a home within 67.5 feet of the centerline of either 345 kV line would be within the ROW. (RI IB at 133 citing RI Ex. 7.0 Rev. at 27-28; 8.2 at 65, 9)

Rock Island asserts that the DC Section and AC Section Preferred Routes are the shortest Study Routes for their respective Sections, and "avoid or cause" the least permanent impact to currently operating center pivot irrigation systems and do not cross

any designated Agricultural Preservation Areas. Further, RICL states that the Preferred Routes will not impact any schools, hospitals, daycares, airports, cemeteries or religious facilities. (*Id.* at 133-134, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 27-28; 8.2 at 65, 9, 102, 104)

Rock Island also asserts that the Preferred Routes minimize impacts to environmental and conservation Sensitivities, and do not cross any Illinois Nature Preserve Commission lands or any historical buildings, structures, or sites, and cross the least amount of streams. Rock Island contends that there are no designated critical habitats within one mile and no known or observed eagle nests within 660 feet of either Preferred Route; the USFWS National Bald Eagle Management Guidelines recommend that any disturbances occur at least 660 feet from any eagle nests; and that the Preferred Routes do not limit the acres of forested wetland areas and number of archaeological sites crossed. (RI B at 134, citing RI Ex. 8 at 8-82, 106-107, 110)

Rock Island states that both the DC Section and AC Section Preferred Routes take advantage of existing Opportunities, and that the DC Section Preferred Route will utilize existing linear infrastructure for 22.4 miles. The DC Section Preferred Route will parallel an existing transmission line crossing of the Mississippi River and an existing pipeline crossing of the Fox River. Rock Island states that paralleling the existing pipeline crossing of the Fox River takes advantage of the existing area from which trees have been cleared for the pipeline. The DC Section Preferred Route also will parallel a pipeline in LaSalle County and existing transmission lines in Grundy County. The AC Section Preferred Route will parallel an existing transmission line for approximately 1.9 miles, which is more than one-half the length of the AC Section. (RI IB at 134, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 29, 33 and 8 at 9)

Rock Island responded to ILA's claim that the Routing Study is out of date because it has not been amended to include new information discovered since September 2012. Rock Island states that ILA identified five potential Sensitivities it alleges make the Routing Study out of date: (1) a new distribution line; (2) one new home; (3) a wind farm in Bureau County; (4) a possible commercial development near Morris; and (5) a possible private airstrip in Bureau County. (ILA IB at 7-38)

Rock Island responds that Mr. Koch of HDR viewed the new distribution line and determined that the Preferred Route will not cross the new distribution line. (RRB at 131, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 19) Rock Island states that the one new home that has been constructed is located approximately 300 feet from the Preferred Route, outside the ROW which will be 100 feet on either side of the centerline. (*Id.* at 131, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 18-19) Rock Island agreed there is one new planned wind farm in Bureau County along the Preferred Route, and stated that it has been in contact with the developer of the wind farm and has coordinated with the developer on placement of structures so as not to conflict with engineering or technical standards of either project. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.35 Rev. at 24)

Rock Island also states that it is aware of the potential commercial development that may be built near the Preferred Route near Morris, Illinois. Rock Island states that is

committed to negotiating with the owner regarding any specific siting concerns. (RI RB at 131, citing Tr. 395) Rock Island states that it is aware that there is a potential private airstrip in Bureau County. Rock Island also states that ILA did not raise the potential commercial development or private airstrip as a concern in its testimony, and therefore, Rock Island had no reason to discuss them in rebuttal or surrebuttal testimony; however, ILA has identified no specific concerns relating to them. (*Id.* at 131-132, citing Tr. 395-396)

Rock Island also responded to the argument in ILA's brief that when considering Sensitivities, Rock Island gave the same weight to occupied homes as to unoccupied homes (ILA IB at 38). Rock Island states that ILA identifies no situation along the Preferred Route where the route could or should have been different had an unoccupied home been given lesser weight. Rock Island argues that it was prudent in giving the same weight to unoccupied homes as to occupied homes because circumstances along the Preferred Route may change over time. (RI RB at 32)

Rock Island responded to the argument in ILA's brief that the Routing Study is "flawed" because Rock Island has not attempted to contact landowners to determine the location of any Conservation Reserve Program ("CRP") land. (ILA IB at 40-41) Rock Island states that information on CRP land is not made publicly available by the U.S. Department of Agriculture, so there is no systematic way of identifying the locations of CRP land. (RI RB at 132, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 8) Rock Island also states that although ILA claims its members comprise a substantial portion of the landowners whose property will be crossed by the Preferred Route in Illinois, ILA identified only one landowner as having CRP land on his property. (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 2.0 at 5-6) Rock Island states that this landowner has informed Rock Island that he does not wish to be contacted, and so Rock Island is limited in determining the impacts the Project may potentially have on his CRP land. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 19)

IDNR Involvement

Rock Island states that it consulted with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources ("IDNR") to obtain IDNR's input and comments on the Preferred Routes and the Proposed Alternative Routes. On August 14, 2013, IDNR staff provided Rock Island with written comments on the Preferred Routes and Proposed Alternative Routes, which are provided in Rock Island Exhibit 8.8. (RI IB at 134-135, citing RI Ex. 8.8 at 7.30 at 38) RICL states that IDNR initially suggested the transmission line should cross the Mississippi River farther south, outside the Mississippi River-Cordova Illinois Natural Area. (*Id.* at 135 citing RI Ex. 8.8 at 1) The IDNR also pointed out potential areas along the Preferred Route that could entail forest fragmentation. (*Id.*, citing, RI Ex. 8.8 at 2-3)

Rock Island responded to the IDNR's August 14 letter, addressing each of IDNR's comments. In its response, Rock Island explained the considerations and reasons the Princeton, Iowa location was chosen as the Mississippi River crossing point, as well as the increased impacts if the Project crossed the Mississippi River at a different location. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.8 Rev. at 37 and 8.8 at 5-8) Rock Island also detailed the mitigation

efforts it would undertake to minimize potential impacts from constructing and maintaining the Project. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.8 at 6) Rock Island met with IDNR staff on October 26, 2013 to discuss the August 14 IDNR letter and Rock Island's response. According to RICL, IDNR staff stated that they had no concerns relating to impacts on protected species. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.10 at 4)

On November 8, 2013, IDNR issued its final written comments, which stated that "it is unlikely that the project will result in any adverse impacts to state-listed species or their habitats," but expressed some concerns regarding forest fragmentation at specific locations. RICL states that IDNR also noted Rock Island was able to avoid protected species for a 120 mile project in Illinois, and stated that it recognized that other project planning and regulatory considerations factor into the final routing. (RI IB at 135, citing RI Ex. 8.12 at 1)

Rock Island responded to ILA's assertion that the Routing Study is inadequate because Rock Island did not consult with the IDNR prior to siting the Mississippi River crossing (ILA IB at 39-40), by stating that Rock Island initiated communications with IDNR about the Project in July 2010 (RI Ex. 8.2 at 9), identified the Mississippi River crossing point in 2011, and did not complete the route determination process, as embodied in the Routing Study, and the election of the Preferred Route and Proposed Alternative Route until shortly prior to filing this case in October 2012. (RI RB at 128) Rock Island states that it has no control over when the IDNR would respond to information provided by Rock Island, but Rock Island would not expect the IDNR to provide comments on a proposed route until the developer presented the complete, proposed route to IDNR. (*Id.*) Further, the IDNR's final consultation letter to Rock Island did not object to the Mississippi River crossing point, although it did note that the Project will cause forest fragmentation "in the vicinity of the Mississippi River." (*Id.* at 128-129, citing RI Ex. 8.12 at 1) Rock Island asserts that in Illinois, "only 5.2 miles of the Preferred Route, are in forested areas" (*Id.* at 129, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 75)

Rock Island responded to the ILA's observation that the IDNR initially suggested that the line cross farther south than the Princeton crossing (ILA IB at 40). Rock Island states that a reroute farther to the south would impact a significantly larger number of homes on the Iowa side. (RI RB at 130, citing RI Ex. 8.11 at 1) According to Rock Island, a reroute would also require a large amount of tree clearing along Illinois Highway 84 or be complicated by past mining activities. Rock Island also asserts that while the Princeton crossing does run through forested area, that area is already actively being logged as commercial timber. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.9 at 2)

Rock Island contends that ILA's criticisms ignore the extensive effort that went into evaluating potential Mississippi River crossings and selecting the crossing point. (RI RB at 129-130) These efforts are also described on pages 128-129 of Rock Island's initial brief, and are summarized above "Route Development Process."

Rock Island also states that ILA implies the overall Preferred Route in Illinois would be different if the Mississippi River crossing point were different. (RI RB at 131, citing ILA

IB at 39) In response, Rock Island asserts that the end point of the DC Section is the converter station site in Channahon, Illinois, so even with a different Mississippi River crossing point the route would need to converge to the Preferred Route. (*Id.*) RICL also argues that although ILA suggested a crossing point farther south on the river, after crossing the Mississippi River, the Preferred Route heads generally south and east, so, according to Rock Island, with a different, slightly more southerly crossing point, the route would likely rejoin the Preferred Route not far from the river crossing. (*Id.*)

In summary, Rock Island argues that “based on the record on the development of the Preferred Routes, the specific characteristics of the Preferred Routes with respect to impacts on Sensitivities and use of Opportunities, and the lack of specific recommendations for deviations or alternatives, the Commission should approve the Preferred Routes for the DC Section and the AC Section as set forth on Rock Island Exhibits 7.2 and 7.4, respectively.” (RI IB at 136)

2. Positions of Staff and Intervenor

Staff Position

Staff provides a description of the proposed route, which extends for approximately 121 miles in Illinois from a point where it crosses the Mississippi River in Rock Island County to the Collins Substation in Grundy County. (Staff IB at 6, citing Petition at 23)

After examining Rock Island witnesses’ testimony and the exhibits attached to them, including the Routing Study, Staff “has no reservations concerning RICL’s process or procedure concerning the route selection.” (*Id.* at 66, citing Staff Ex. 1.0 at 14) In addition, “if the Commission were to approve RICL petition, Staff would have no objection to the preferred or the proposed alternative routes that RICL identifies in its filing.” (Staff IB at 66)

IAA and ILA Positions

In its initial brief, IAA “takes no position on the proposed route.” (IAA IB at 16)

The ILA “is not an advocate for any particular routing for the proposed project. However, the record indicates that Rock Island has engaged in a flawed, incomplete, and already out of date routing study, in its attempt to fragment forests and spoil prime farmland rather than parallel existing infrastructure.” (ILA IB at 36)

ILA argues that Hans Detweiler, who “supervised the routing team,” lacked qualifications for such an undertaking. (ILA IB at 37, citing Tr. 413-415) ILA asserts that the extent of his formal education is a Bachelor of Arts degree in political science, and that all of his experience prior to being hired by Clean Line was in public policy, policy advisement, outreach, and communications. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 413) ILA argues, “It is only once he got a job working for a company proposing to build a two-state HVDC

transmission line did Mr. Detweiler begin to gain any experience in "infrastructure development." (*Id.*, citing Tr. 43)

ILA states that Rock Island's routing study began several years ago, in March of 2010; that the most recent visual inspection relied upon by the routing study took place nearly two years ago; and that the routing study has not been amended to include any information learned of or discovered since September 2012. ILA argues, "That fact, given that construction will not be proceeding until 2017, seven years after the routing study began, and over four years from when Rock Island ceased gathering and considering new information, renders the study outdated." (ILA IB at 37-38, citing Tr. 393- 395, RI Ex. 8.3 at lines 409-411)

ILA asserts that within just over a year, Rock Island has missed a home, other distribution lines, a commercial development near Morris, and a private airport. (ILA IB at 38, citing RI Ex. 38 at lines 41-419, Tr. 39-396) ILA also states that the study does not consider the location of possible wind turbines for the Walnut Ridge wind farm in Bureau County (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 810 at lines 6-67 and 735 at lines 533-538).

ILA also states that Rock Island's routing study relied upon a principle that any residential structure counts as a full sensitivity, whether occupied, not occupied, already impacted by existing infrastructure, or in a non-impacted location; that when considering the Rock Island Railroad, a benefit of that corridor was that it was "made up of land already impacted to some degree"; and that homes already impacted – at least visually – are to be given less weight. (ILA IB 38-39, citing RExs. 8.2 at 23 and Ex 8.3 at lines 665- 66; Tr. 40-401)

According to ILA, railroads are defined as a routing opportunity by Rock Island, and the so-called Rock Island Railroad right of way was initially identified as a beneficial corridor for the development of this Project but was dismissed early on due to RICL's claim of development of population centers along the railroad. (ILA IB at 39) ILA argues that the "limited study" of the Rock Island Railroad opportunity did not include a detailed quantitative analysis of bypassing any population centers along that route, and that Rock Island's witness was unable to provide any information as to distance of homes to the railroad. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 399-400) Accordingly, ILA contends, this potentially attractive corridor and routing option was dismissed early, and not adequately studied, and instead, Rock Island chose to proceed across miles and miles of ripe farmland. (*Id.*)

ILA asserts that Rock Island's entire routing study depends upon the place where it starts at the western edge of Illinois and enters this State, i.e., the location of the Mississippi River crossing; that identification of the Mississippi River crossing was part of the first step in the development process; and that the river crossing analysis was completed in January 2011, but consultation with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources did not begin until 2011 after the crossing was chosen, and was not concluded until November 8, 2013. ILA states that IDNR suggested that the crossing determined by Rock Island be moved further south due to mussel concentrations and forest fragmentation, with the latter concern never being resolved, and that the suggestion to

move the line further south would have placed the line at a location already identified as an opportunity. (ILA IB at 3940)

According to ILA, Rock Island's routing study does not consider impacts to Conservation Reserve Program ("CRP") property; that Rock Island has no idea as to the extent to which the proposed route will impact CRP property; that Rock Island claims the location of such land is confidential and it "cannot determine" the extent of these lands; that it never attempted to contact any landowners to determine the location of CRP land, despite being able to do so by mail; and that when it became aware of CRP land, Rock Island did not contact any Farm Service Administration personnel about the same. (ILA IB at 40-41)

ILA asserts that Staff's lack of opposition to the proposed Project's is based solely upon Staff's review of the routing study provided by Rock Island; and that Staff did not undertake any independent investigation, look into possible routing along existing infrastructure near Interstate 80 or the Rock Island Railroad right of way, or consult with IDNR. (ILA IB at 4, citing T. 701-702)

ILA concludes, in part, "Overall, the record indicates that the routing study is flawed by Rock Island's failure to seek out or consider appropriate input data, its failure to follow its own routing criteria, the fact it is already outdated, and will only become further outdated, and otherwise." (*Id.*)

ComEd Position

ComEd takes no position on RI's proposed route. ComEd states, however, that "RI has not provided the detailed level of evidence and route descriptions historically required by the Commission in CPCN cases, particularly for the 765 kV line that they belatedly and alternatively proposed for the first time in Dr. Galli's surrebuttal." (ComEd IB at 35)

3. Commission Conclusion

As proposed, the 500-mile transmission line Project would originate at a converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, "traverse Iowa" for 379 miles, cross the Mississippi River near Pinceton, Iowa, and then enter Illinois south of Cordova, Illinois (Petition at 23)

From there, the proposed line would extend for approximately 121 miles in Illinois to the Collins Substation in Grundy County.

Rock Island's route development process for Illinois is described in some detail above. A Routing Study was used to select preferred and proposed alternative routes for the DC and the AC portions of the proposed transmission line. The routing team that performed the study included environmental professionals and engineers from two engineering firms and Kiewit Power Contractors.

The main elements of the routing criteria that were used to develop the routes were sensitivities, opportunities, and technical guidelines.

The Staff witness "has no reservations concerning RICL's process or procedure concerning the route selection." (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 14) If the Commission were to approve the Rock Island petition, Staff would have no objection to the preferred or the proposed alternative routes that RICL identifies in its filing. (Staff IB at 66)

In its initial brief, IAA states that it "takes no position on the proposed route." (IAA IB at 16)

ILA "is not an advocate for any particular routing for the proposed project," and ILA does not appear to actually propose any alternate route. ILA does express criticisms of the proposed routing, most of which appeared for the first time in its initial brief. There, ILA argues that Rock Island has engaged in a flawed, incomplete, and out of date routing study. (ILA IB at 9)

In its brief, ILA argues that the "potentially attractive" Rock Island Railroad right-of-way corridor was dismissed prematurely. In response, Rock Island explained that its analysis of the Railroad ROW indicated that the ROW was within close proximity of a significantly greater number of homes than other alternative routes, and that considerable other infrastructure, such as grain elevators and electric distribution lines, were located along the railroad ROW and would be impacted if the Project utilized the railroad ROW. Upon reviewing the record, the Commission finds that Rock Island's decision not to use the railroad ROW was reasonable.

In its brief, ILA states a concern that possible routing along existing infrastructure near Interstate 80 was not properly explored. In response, Rock Island explained that its review determined that, compared to the DC Section Preferred Route, the potential I-80 routes increased the route length by approximately 12 miles, encountered significantly more homes, required the removal of a home, encountered 36 times as many non-residential structures within 100 feet of the centerline, and required more angle structures, all of which increase land use impacts and costs. Rock Island concluded that routing the project along I-80 was not feasible. Upon reviewing the record, the Commission finds that conclusion to be reasonable.

In response to the comment in ILA's brief that IDNR suggested the river crossing be moved further south, Rock Island indicates that a reroute farther to the south would impact a significantly larger number of homes on the low side. Rock Island also points out that the IDNR's final consultation letter to Rock Island did not object to the Mississippi River crossing point, although it did note that the Project will cause forest fragmentation "in the vicinity of the Mississippi River." Upon reviewing the record, the Commission finds that the selection of the site for the river crossing was the result of a detailed analysis and was reasonable.

Rock Island also responded to claims appearing in ILA's initial brief that the routing study is out of date. The first two examples cited by ILA are that Rock Island missed a home and a distribution line. Rock Island explains that the new line that has been constructed is located approximately 300 feet from the Preferred Route, outside the ROW which will be 100 feet on either side of the centerline, and that Rock Island determined that the Preferred Route will not cross the new distribution line. Upon reviewing the evidence, the Commission finds that ILA's argument that the routing study is too out of date to be relied upon is not supported by the record.

In its brief, ComEd took no position on Rock Island's proposed route. However, ComEd did note that a 765 kV line for the AV segment was belatedly and alternatively proposed for the first time in Dr. Galli's surrebuttal. In its reply brief, Rock Island clarifies that it will not pursue the 765 kV AC line alternative to which "ComEd objects."

Having reviewed the record, the Commission finds that the route development and selection process and analysis were detailed and comprehensive, and gave proper consideration to the routing criteria that were used to develop the routes. A reasonable effort was made to minimize impacts to sensitivities, such as proximity to homes and disruptions to the environment, while utilizing identified "opportunities" where feasible. The record also indicates that proper consideration was given to the cost of the preferred route relative to alternative routes.

In conclusion, the Commission finds that the preferred route developed by Rock Island is reasonable and should be approved.

The Commission also finds that the 765 kV line alternative referenced above is not before the Commission for consideration in this proceeding, and is not approved in this order. Rather, the four-mile AC segment to the Collins substation will consist of two parallel 345 kV lines.

B. Easement Width

1. Rock Island Position

For the DC Section, Rock Island states that the ROW for the Project will vary between 145 feet and 200 feet wide, depending on requirements at particular locations. To accommodate the possible need for the maximum width at specific locations, Rock Island is requesting authority for a 200 foot ROW for the entire DC Section of the Project. Because there are two parallel 345 kV lines proposed for the AC Section -- one a single-circuit line and the other a double-circuit line -- Rock Island states that a larger ROW will be necessary, and is requesting authority for a 270 foot ROW for the AC Section. Rock Island states that the Commission has previously authorized ROWs of up to 150 feet for individual 345 kV transmission lines, and although this would seem to indicate that 300 feet would be needed for two parallel 345 kV transmission lines, Rock Island believes it can construct the AC Section with a 270 foot right-of-way. (RI IB at 18, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 29-30)

According to RICL, the ROW width is based on the need to maintain electrical safety clearances and provide access for construction and maintenance of the line. Wind blowing on transmission line wires will cause them to sway away from the center of the ROW towards the side. The ROW must be wide enough to allow for this predicted wire movement on both sides of the ROW, while still maintaining the required electrical clearances from vegetation, structures and other infrastructure. As the span length of the transmission wire between the supporting structures increases, the amount of predicted transmission wire sway increases. Rock Island states that based on the structures that it will be using, the requested 20-foot ROW for the DC Section and 270-foot ROW for the AC Section are sufficient for typical span lengths. (*Id.* at 136-137, citing RI Ex. 2 at 31 and 2.11 Re. at 7)

In two locations along the Preferred Route, where longer than average span will be needed, a larger ROW width will be necessary and is being requested. First, the Preferred Route crosses Indian Creek, and in order to span this waterway, the length between structures will be approximately 1,973 feet. In this location, a larger ROW is necessary to allow for increased sway of the transmission conductors in high winds. Rock Island is requesting a ROW width of 235 feet for a segment beginning approximately one-half mile from the western bank of Indian Creek and ending approximately one-half mile beyond the eastern bank of Indian Creek. Second, where the Project enters Illinois after crossing the Mississippi River, there will be a need for increased span lengths for the first several spans, covering the first mile of the transmission line in Illinois. For this segment, Rock Island is requesting authority for a ROW greater than 200 feet for approximately the first mile of the Preferred Route from the eastern bank of the Mississippi River. (*Id.* at 137, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 31-32)

Rock Island is also requesting that the Commission "grant it a temporary construction easement" beyond the 200 foot ROW in the DC Section or the 270 foot ROW in the AC Section for locations at which the permanent ROW is insufficient for construction activities or to access the construction area. Any temporary construction easement reverts to the landowner when construction is finished. (RI IB at 137-138, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 32-33)

In response to IAA's allegation that Rock Island has no knowledge of whether the requested easement widths are "market competitive" (IAA IB at 17), RICL asserts that easement width is not a "market" issue but rather a technical issue, determined by the need to maintain required electrical safety clearances and to provide for access for construction and maintenance of the line. The ROW needs to be wide enough to allow for the predicted "blowout" of the wires under extreme wind conditions while still maintaining required electrical clearances from vegetation, structures, and other infrastructure. As the length between the structures increases, a wider ROW is necessary, and vice versa. According to Rock Island, having a ROW easement width of 200 feet in the DC section of the Project will allow for a span length between structures of up to approximately 1,750 feet, with a typical span length of 1,200 feet. (RI RB at 138-139, citing RI Ex. 2 at 30-32)

Rock Island responded to ILA's allegation that the Project will render aerial application of chemicals on agricultural property unavailable for some landowners and therefore will decrease production (ILA IB at 42). Rock Island states that it researched aerial application practices, and learned that aerial applicators can employ a variety of different techniques to adapt to varying field conditions, such as flying alternative patterns across the field. Rock Island asserts that it found no evidence that aerial applicators have been unable to spray an entire field due to concerns regarding transmission lines. (RI RB at 13-134, citing RI Ex. 735 at 22)

In developing the route of the Project, Rock Island considered Routing Criteria designed to minimize impacts to aerial application in several ways. First, the Routing Criteria included as Sensitivities private airports and airstrips and aerial fertilizer and herbicide application ability; Rock Island sought to avoid impacting private airports and airstrips. Rock Island also considered the amount of diagonal orientations to attempt to minimize the impacts on aerial application of fertilizer and herbicides. Second, Rock Island sought to place the transmission line along field lines, property lines, and Public Land Survey System ("PLSS") lines -- generally on east/west or north/south orientations -- as Opportunities to minimize impacts on utilizing aerial applications. According to Rock Island, this positioning allows for a smaller number of straight-line application runs than diagonal alignments, an easier flight pattern for aerial applicators. Rock Island states that where diagonal alignments across fields were selected, this was generally done to avoid other Sensitivities, such as homes. (RI RB at 134, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 11 and 8.2 at 13-14, 16)

Rock Island also states that its research indicates that aerial applicators need to maintain a 25-foot separation from the cross-arms; therefore, aerial applications will not be able to fly over approximately 70 feet of the 100 foot easement on either side of the transmission line but will still be able to access part of the easement area. (*Id.* at 135, citing RI Ex. 20 at 8 and 7.30 at 12)

Rock Island asserts that the concerns regarding aerial application of fertilizer and chemicals are not unique to the Rock Island Project, but are inherent with respect to any transmission line. Rock Island states that it will work with landowners to negotiate specific placement of the line and structures on properties to minimize impacts on aerial spraying operations. (*Id.* at 16, citing RI Ex. 730 at 26)

Rock Island responded to ILA's assertion that RICL ignored the fact that land taken out of production is not limited to the structure footprint, but also includes areas around the structure. (ILA IB at 42) Rock Island states that landowners will still be able to farm almost the entire easement. RICL witness Mr. Koch calculated the acreage that will be covered by structure footprints by assuming all structure footprints will be seven feet in diameter, then by assuming all structure footprints will be 11 feet in diameter, totaling 1.27 acres on the entire line. Moreover, not all structures will be 11 feet in diameter or placed on agricultural land and some structures will be placed along property lines and field lines,

all of which will reduce the actual amount of agricultural land impacted by the structures. (RI RB at 13-135, citing RExs. 70 at 398, Rev. at 5 and 8 Rev.)

Rock Island responded to IAA's assertion that Mr. Detweiler lacks the necessary experience to lead Rock Island's easement acquisition and infrastructure siting efforts (IAA IB at 17), by stating that Mr. Detweiler has both supervisory experience and experience with infrastructure siting issues. Rock Island states that it continues to hire individual employees and retain contractors with expertise in transmission line easement acquisition and infrastructure siting. Rock Island states that Deann Lanz, Clean Line's Director of Land Services, will be primarily in charge of the easement acquisition efforts. As Director of Land Services, Ms. Lanz coordinates, manages and provides strategic direction for all ROW acquisition efforts. She is currently engaged in landowner contact and initial easement acquisition activities, as well as in other permitting activities. (RI RB at 16-137, citing RI Exs. 1.4 at 8; 1.5; 17 at 6)

According to Rock Island, Ms. Lanz oversees the ROW acquisition contractor, Contract Land Staff ("CLS") and its employees and will work closely with the construction managers to ensure that ROW acquisition efforts are consistent with construction management policies and practices. Rock Island states that Ms. Lanz has extensive experience in managing ROW and land issues pertaining to the development of large-scale energy generation and transmission projects. Prior to working at Rock Island, she served as Vice President, Land for BP Wind Energy North America, Inc. and was responsible for the land issues for more than \$1 billion of energy generation assets. She also has supervisory experience managing a cross-functional team of personnel in geographic information systems, land acquisition, due diligence and property administration. (RI RB at 137, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 8-9 and 1.8 at 6)

According to Rock Island, CLS, which RI has engaged to assist with activities related to ROW acquisition, has significant experience in ROW acquisition, and has been involved in planning, managing and executing hundreds of ROW acquisition and land management projects covering over 25,000 miles across the country. (*Id.* at 137-138, citing RI Ex 1.4 at 17)

2. Positions of Staff and Intervenors

Staff states that RICL requests a 200 foot ROW for the HVDC portion of the transmission line and 20 feet for the HVAC portion of the transmission line. (Staff IB at 66, citing REx. 20 at 230)

Staff does not express an opinion regarding the proposed easement widths.

IAA and IIA Positions

The Farm Bureau "takes no particular issue with the proposed easement widths of Rock Island," but does take issue with Rock Island's ability to obtain and negotiate such easements moving forward in anticipation of construction. (IAA B at 6117)

Rock Island's easement and infrastructure siting efforts in Illinois are led by Hans Detweiler. (IAA IB at 17, citing Tr. 493, Detweiler) IAA states that Mr. Detweiler has never worked for a transmission company, sited transmission infrastructure, negotiated easements, or otherwise been involved with the construction of a transmission line. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 493-496) With regard to easement width, easement compensation, and crop damage reimbursement, Rock Island has relied upon the recommendations of its contractor, Contract Land Management, and studied market standards. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 498, 502) IAA asserts that "despite this," Rock Island has no knowledge of whether the easement widths or associated compensation formulas are market competitive or appropriate, and has no idea why the easement widths and compensation that it is offering is less attractive than that offered by Illinois utilities. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 67)

IAA states that "Rock Island's reliance on its inexperienced employees to site a \$1.8B project in Illinois and negotiate easements therefor should not instill any sense of confidence in the Commission." IAA concludes, "The Farm Bureau's members' continued experience with Rock Island, a company that has never built a transmission line anywhere, is with its 'boots on the ground' representatives who have also never been involved with transmission lines before. As such, smooth and voluntary easement negotiations should be assumed." (*Id.*)

In its initial brief, ILA states that Rock Island "attempts to minimize the impression of the impact of the easements it seeks by stating that only a very small portion of land will be taken out of permanent production within those easements." (ILA IB at 42) ILA asserts, "Rock Island, however, in addition to not adequately addressing issues of compaction, ignores the fact production isn't lost just for a tower superstructure's footprint, but also for areas around it" (*Id.*, citing Tr. 608)

Additionally, ILA submits, "production will be decreased insofar as the important tool of aerial application is rendered no longer usable for some landowners," and Rock Island failed to provide any witness that is qualified to speak to the application of herbicides, pesticides, or fungicides by air. (*Id.*, citing ILA Exs. 1.0 REV at lines 291-298 and 4.0 at lines 90107; Tr. 404402, 44)

3. Commission Conclusion

For the DC Section, Rock Island states that the ROW for the Project will vary between 145 feet and 200 feet wide, depending on requirements at particular locations. To accommodate the possible need for the maximum width at specific locations, Rock Island is requesting authority for a 200-foot ROW for the entire DC Section of the Project. Because there are two parallel 345 kV lines proposed for the AC Section -- one a single-circuit line and the other a double-circuit line -- Rock Island asserts that a larger ROW will be necessary, and is requesting authority for a 20-foot ROW for the AC Section.

According to Rock Island, the ROW width is based on the need to maintain electrical safety clearances and provide access for construction and maintenance of the

line. Wind blowing on transmission line wires will cause them to sway away from the center of the ROW towards the side, and the ROW must be wide enough to allow for the predicted wire movement on both sides of the ROW, while still maintaining the required electrical clearances from vegetation, structures and other infrastructure. As the span length of the transmission wire between the supporting structures increases, the amount of predicted transmission wire sway increases. Based on the structures that it will be using, Rock Island states that the requested 200-foot ROW for the DC Section and 270-foot ROW for the AC Section are sufficient for typical span lengths.

In two locations along the Preferred Route, where a longer than average span will be needed, a larger ROW width will be necessary and is being requested, as explained above.

Rock Island is also requesting that the Commission "grant it a temporary construction easement" beyond the 200-foot ROW in the DC Section or the 270-foot ROW in the AC Section for locations at which the permanent ROW is insufficient for construction activities or to access the construction area. Any temporary construction easement reverts to the landowner when construction is finished.

It appears that other parties do not specifically object to the proposed easement widths, and no alternative widths were proposed.

ILA does note concerns such as compaction and aerial application. While IAA "takes no particular issue with the proposed easement widths of Rock Island," it does take issue with Rock Island's ability to obtain and negotiate such easements. These issues are addressed elsewhere in this order.

The Commission finds that the easement widths proposed by Rock Island, as identified above, including those proposed for temporary construction easements, are reasonable and should be and are hereby approved.

C. Easement Acquisition and Landowner Compensation

1. Positions of Parties

Rock Island Position

Rock Island's Petition in this case does not include a request for eminent domain authority pursuant to §8-509 of the PUA (220 ILCS 5/8-509). Rock Island states that its "objective" is to obtain all necessary land rights for the Project in Illinois through voluntary negotiations and agreements with landowners. (RI IB at 138) Rock Island states that it understands that to obtain eminent domain authority for specific parcels pursuant to §8-509, it will need to demonstrate that it has engaged in reasonable, good faith negotiations with the landowners and has been precluded from doing so by the landowner. (*Id.*)

Rock Island states that it intends to engage in respectful and equitable negotiations with landowners in order to support voluntary transmission line easement acquisitions; that it will comply with the requirements of 83 Ill. Admin. Code Part 300; and that it has provided a copy of its informational packet that was sent to landowners. (*Id.* at 138-139)

Rock Island states that it adopted a Code of Conduct for its land acquisition agents' interactions with landowners, which requires that all communications with landowners and other persons made by right-of-way agents and subcontractor employees representing Rock Island must be actually correct, made in good faith, respectful and effective of fair dealing, and respectful of the riparian rights of property owners. (*Id.* at 139, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 38-39 and 717)

Rock Island states that while it understands the Commission does not determine what compensation should be paid to landowners, it provided information on the compensation package it intends to offer landowners for transmission line easements on their properties. Rock Island plans to offer a compensation package to landowners that will consist of (i) a payment for the easement itself, (ii) a separate payment for each structure placed on the landowner's property, and (iii) payments for specific damages and losses caused by the construction and operation of the transmission line, such as crop losses during construction or maintenance activities, field repair for soil compaction and drainage tile damage, the value of commercially-marketable timber that is felled, and temporary or permanent impacts to the operation of center-pivot irrigation systems.

Rock Island states that it will offer an easement payment of 90% of the fair market value, as determined by an independent appraisal firm, of the fee interest in the property for the entire easement space; the landowners will be allowed to continue to farm within the portions of the easement area that are not used during construction of the transmission line and are not occupied by transmission structures when the lines are placed into operation. (RI IB at 139, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 39; 7.35 at 17; 10.14 Rev. at 62-64)

The separate, per-structure payment that Rock Island will offer will be, at the landowner's option, a one-time payment of \$6,000 or an annual payment of \$500 for monopole structures for as long as the structure is on the property and Rock Island retains the easement. The intent is that the combined easement payment and structure payments will result in compensation to any landowner with at least one structure on his or her land that is at least 100% of the fair market value of the land used for the easement. (*Id.* at 140, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 39, 7.30 at 17; 7.31 Rev. at 1)

With respect to crop damages or losses during construction, Rock Island states that it will make an advance payment to the landowner for crop damages based on use of a 50-foot strip of the entire easement during construction in order to provide compensation to the landowner prior to the growing season in which the impacted crops would otherwise be cultivated and harvested, rather than requiring the landowner to wait until after the construction is completed to receive compensation for crop damages caused by construction. However, if the landowner believes that actual crop loss

damages resulting from construction prove to be greater than the advance payment, Rock Island will negotiate with the landowner to pay any additional amounts above the advance payments. (RI IB at 140-141, citing RI Exs. 7.35 at 11-12, 17-18 and 7.31 Rev. at 1; Tr. 520-521)

In response to IAA's and ILA's assertion that Rock Island's easement compensation package is inadequate (IAA IB at 17; ILA IB at 43), Rock Island states that neither party offered any evidence that Rock Island's planned compensation for easements – as summarized above – is an appropriate compensation level (RI RB at 139)

Rock Island responded to ILA's claim that Rock Island will not adequately compensate landowners for commercial timber operations on landowner property, specifically because, the ILA claims, Rock Island is only offering compensation for fully grown trees and not trees not yet commercially marketable (ILA IB at 43). Rock Island states that ILA did not raise this issue in its prepared testimony, so Rock Island did not address this topic in its rebuttal or surrebuttal testimony. (RI RB at 140) RI states that if timber is being grown as part of commercial timber operations, then the timber would be considered commercially marketable timber for purposes of damage payments by Rock Island. Rock Island asserts that it intends to use an independent timber appraiser to determine the market value of timber, and will separately compensate the landowner for the value of any such timber that is cut down in the construction process. (*Id.*) Referring to ILA's example of the felled trees on a landowner's property that were sold for over \$1,000 per tree (ILA IB at 43), Rock Island admits that if that were the appraised market value of the timber that is felled for construction of the Project, that is the compensation that Rock Island will pay to owner. (RI RB at 40)

Rock Island states that only approximately five miles of the 120-mile Preferred Route in Illinois is forested land, and ILA witness Mr. Simpson is the only landowner along the Preferred Route who has been identified with a marketable timber operation. Rock Island asserts that while Mr. Simpson and his property manager Mr. Cole expressed concern about the Project's impact on his timber business, Mr. Simpson has also expressed the desire to build a housing development on his property, which demonstrates that his own objectives are inconsistent with concerns about the impact on his timber business. Rock Island reiterated that it will compensate Mr. Simpson for 90% of the fair market value of the easement, for any structures placed on his land, and for the appraised value of any timber within his commercial operations that is felled during the construction process. (RI RB at 140-41, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 25; 8.2 at 25, 103; and 8.3 Rev. at 9)

Rock Island also responded to ILA's assertion that erosion is a concern when felling timber on landowner property. (ILA IB at 43) Rock Island states that it will work with its EPC contractor to ensure that any landowner concerns about erosion are properly addressed, and that the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency ("IEPA") will require Rock Island to develop a Storm Water Pollution Prevention Plan ("SWPPP"), which will include best practices to prevent soil erosion during Project construction. According to Rock Island, the SWPPP will not only include the best management practices that will be

utilized to generally address soil erosion, it will also address site specific measures such as work near roads and work near waters and streams. The SWPPP will also prescribe pollution prevention management measures, including setbacks for streams and wetlands, notification and clean-up requirements in the event of a spill, and hazardous material storage requirements. Rock Island also states that KPC intends to utilize erosion control measures that the IEPA has established as the best management practices for erosion control. (RI RB at 41, citing RI Ex. 8 Rev. 21-22, 36-37; ad 9 8)

Rock Island states that it will also compensate landowners for a reasonable time period for damage to property and reduced crop yields due to soil compaction caused by the construction of the Project. (RI RB at 141-142) In response to ILA's concern that Rock Island has not provided a specific length of time for which it intends to compensate landowners for reduced crop yields (ILA IB at 44), Rock Island submits that because each property is different and may be impacted in different ways, the damage determinations beyond the standard advance payment for crop damages need to be made on a parcel by parcel basis. (RI RB at 142, citing REx. 735 at 1718 and Tr. 44-446)

Rock Island states that the best practices that will be employed by its EPC contractor for avoidance, minimization and remediation of soil compaction are described on pages 44-147 of Rock Island's initial brief and in V.C.2.b.vii of its reply brief.

Rock Island responded to ILA's assertion that Rock Island witness Mr. Detweiler lacked agricultural education or experience to provide testimony on compensation for damage due to soil compaction or to review studies cited by ILA witness Dr. Marshall concerning soil compaction (ILA IB at 44). Rock Island states that Mr. Detweiler read the studies cited by Dr. Marshall and pointed out certain statements in the studies that were inconsistent with Dr. Marshall's position. According to Rock Island, the studies stated that any long-term impacts from compaction would be rather small in crop yield percentage terms and would only occur on a small percentage of the easement area. (RI RB at 142-143, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 7; Tr. 439) Rock Island submits that Mr. Detweiler simply pointed out that while Dr. Marshall asserted that the studies establish that additional passes of equipment over soil exacerbate compaction and reduce crop yields, the studies indicated that the large yield reductions he referred to were the result of compaction that was deliberately created for purposes of the studies, with no attempts to use methods to prevent, avoid, minimize or remediate the compaction. Additionally, the studies attempted to measure compaction and its effects caused by normal farming practices on entire agricultural fields, not to study construction impacts in limited, defined portions of a field using carefully designed and implemented avoidance, mitigation and remediation methods that Rock Island and KPC will use. Therefore, Rock Island states, the studies are not applicable to the current situation in which its contractor will access only limited areas of the property and will take specific precautions to avoid or minimize soil compaction. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex 7.35 at 15; Tr. 440-441)

ILA and IAA Positions

ILA states that Rock Island has attempted to obtain easements from only a “very small number” of affected landowners. (ILA IB at 42 citing Tr. 421-422)

ILA asserts that many individuals and businesses will be impacted by the proposed Project even though construction may not occur on their property. One sub category of individuals is aerial applicators. ILA contends that the record shows Rock Island has provided no competent testimony from any witness that can speak as to the aerial application business. Yet, Rock Island does not plan on compensating any aerial applicators for loss of business. (*Id.* at 48 citing ILA Ex 40, lines 113-123; Tr. 40402, 414, 441)

According to ILA, those with timber operations on their property will also not be adequately compensated. The cutting of timber within the Project’s right of way and erosion from construction will impact large swaths of timber. In ILA member Simpson’s timber operation, trees sell for as much as \$1,000 each. However, Rock Island only intends to compensate landowners with timber operations for the value of timber that is commercially valuable at the time of clear cutting. Despite the uncontroverted statements in the record regarding values of approximately \$1,000 a tree, Rock Island’s only offer of compensation for growing trees, not yet commercially marketable, and the loss of ability to grow any marketable timber in the right of way, is a one-time payment of 90 percent the fair market value of the easement. In ILA’s view, Rock Island’s compensation package simply does not address those with timber operations. (*Id.* at 434, citing ILA Ex. 50 at line 524; 6. Oct lines 28-30; Tr. 443, 519)

Finally, ILA asserts that Rock Island refuses to provide any standards for the length of time it intends to compensate landowners for reduced crop yields due to the project, instead suggesting it will compensate for such damages for a “reasonable time period.” (ILA IB at 44, citing RI Ex. 7.3 at line 542, and Tr. 446) ILA argues, “Perhaps the inability to provide a standard is due to the selection of Mr. Detweiler to provide testimony as to damages from soil compaction. Mr. Detweiler, having no agricultural education or experience, and otherwise being utterly unqualified to opine on these matters, reviewed studies regarding compaction, summarized them, and drew the conclusion that long-term impacts from compaction would be rather small.” (*Id.* citing Tr. 439) According to ILA, Mr. Detweiler “summarily dismissed” studies cited and endorsed by Dr. Paul Marshall, who holds a Ph.D. in forestry and botany and a bachelor’s degree from the University of Illinois College of Agriculture, because Mr. Detweiler “found those studies ... to be not applicable to the situation....” (*Id.*, citing Tr. 40-441)

In its initial brief, the IAA “restates and realleges its allegations” in Section IV.B.2 of its initial brief. (IAA IB at 17) Those arguments are summarized above under “Proposed Easement Width.”

2. Commission Conclusion

Rock Island's Petition in this case does not include a request for authority pursuant to Section 8-509 of the PUA (220 ILCS 5/8-509), which would allow Rock Island to seek eminent domain before the courts.

According to Rock Island, it understands that to obtain relief pursuant to Section 8-509, it will need to demonstrate that it has engaged in reasonable, good faith negotiations with the landowners or has been precluded from doing so by the landowner.

ILA states concerns as to whether Rock Island's compensation package properly considers impacts on aerial applications, soil compaction, and erosion from the cutting of timber.

The Commission observes that in other dockets, when determining whether a utility has made a reasonable effort to negotiate for easements needed to construct an authorized transmission line, the Commission has relied upon several factors, some of which relate to offers of compensation. These include, among others, the number, nature and extent of contacts with the landowners; whether the utility has adequately explained its offer of compensation; whether the offers of compensation are comparable to offers made to similarly situated landowners; whether the utility has made an effort to address landowner concerns; and whether further negotiations will likely prove fruitful. Order, Docket 13-0456 at 3; see also Order, Docket No. 06-0706 at 88, and Order, Docket 13-0446 at 334.

The Commission expects that, at a minimum, Rock Island will engage in negotiation efforts that are respectful to the landowners, and will proceed in a manner that reasonably considers the factors identified above.

Except as otherwise noted in this Order, the Commission will not make any further determinations in this proceeding regarding monetary compensation issues.

Concerns regarding aerial applications and soil compaction -- other than those relating to compensation -- are addressed elsewhere in this order.

X. PROJECT DESIGN AND CONSTRUCTION

A. Structures

1. Positions of Parties

Rock Island's Position

Rock Island proposes "that the transmission line will be a double HVC line," with a voltage rating and operating voltage of ± 600 kV. The voltage between the poles will be 1,200 kV. Each pole will carry one-half of the power, 1,750 MW per pole, with a peak

operating current of approximately 2,917 amperes. In certain circumstances, such as a maintenance condition or a contingency, only one pole may be available for transmitting power, in which event the single pole may be able to transmit somewhat more than 1,750 MW. (RI B at 41, citing RI Ex 20 at 24-27)

Rock Island asserts that in North America, there are over 30 HVDC installations, dating as far back as 1968, including 11 HVDC lines with a combined capacity of approximately 14,000 MW; and that worldwide, HVDC applications are commonplace and are continuing to increase in applications similar to the Rock Island Project, with significant HVDC transmission applications in Australia, New Zealand, Brazil, China, India, Japan and Europe. (RI IB at 141, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 22-24) The purported advantages of using HVDC technology in a long distance application such as the Project, and for transporting large amounts of variable generation, as described by Rock Island, are discussed elsewhere in this Order.

Rock Island entered into an Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement (“AIMA”) with the Illinois Department of Agriculture (“IDOA”). With respect to structure types, Paragraph 3 of the “Construction Standards and Policies” section of the Agreement states:

Tangent structures (straight-line, non-turning structures) will utilize only single, drilled-pier type concrete foundations or direct embed type foundations that are typical of single pole type structures. Clean Line will not use multi-foundation lattice type structures for tangent structures, though such structures may be used for turns, long spans such as river crossings, and similar situations where specific engineering and environmental challenges are present. The use of guy wires will be avoided to the extent feasible. If guy wires are required, they will be marked with highly visible guards.

(*Id.* at 141-142, citing RI Ex 28 at 34)

The single-pole structures that Rock Island proposes to use will be steel monopoles or lattice mast structures. Rock Island Exhibit 2.9 Rev. provides drawings of these structures. These single-pole structures would have a typical span between structures of 1200 feet, and heights in the range of 100 to 175 feet depending on terrain topology. River crossings and certain other situations may require taller towers. Rock Island plans to use 2156 circular mil (“kcmil”) ACSR conductors in a triple bundle configuration for the pole conductors. For the dedicated metallic return of the HVDC line, Rock Island plans to use two 1780 kcmil ACSR conductors, subject to final design refinement based on the final Commission-approved route. (RI IB at 142, citing RI Exs. 2.0 at 27 29 and 21 Rev. at 7)

Rock Island states that ILA acknowledges Rock Island will be using lattice mast structures with a single base and that this structure type is preferable to other structure types with larger footprints. (RI B at 44, citing ILA B at 45) Rock Island’s response to ILA’s assertion that landowners will be required to “farm around” these obstacles and that some may lose the ability to aerially apply chemicals (RI IB at 144-145, citing ILA IB at

45) is addressed elsewhere in Rock Island's brief and is summarized elsewhere in this order.

In response to ILA's assertion that "any obstacle lowers the value of entire parcels" (ILA IB at 45), Rock Island responds that the only support offered for this assertion is a single incident in which ILA witness Dr. Marshall subjectively concluded that a piece of farm property in a foreclosure sale sold for a lower price than was anticipated because of the presence of an easement on the property for a municipal sewer line and lift station. Rock Island submits that Dr. Marshall acknowledged there were "other contributing factors" in this situation. (RI RB at 45, citing ¶. 62-617) Rock Island reiterates that its separate payment to the landowner for each structure placed on the property provides specific compensation for any difficulty in "farming around" the structure bases. (*Id.*)

Rock Island states that ComEd objects to the possibility that Rock Island would seek to build a 765 kV line in the AC Section of the Project to connect the eastern converter station to the Collins Substation. (RI RB at 145, citing ComEd IB at 36) Rock Island clarifies that it is not asking for approval for a 765 kV line for the AC Section that was described in Dr. Galli's surrebuttal testimony (RI Ex. 2.15), but rather is requesting approval to construct a single-circuit 345 kV line and a double-circuit 345 kV line, with a combined ROW of 270 feet, from the eastern converter station to the Collins Substation, as described in Rock Island's Petition and direct testimony. (RI RB at 18)

Staff Position

Under "Design and Construction of the Project," Staff first states that this proposed HVDC transmission line originates in O'Brien County, Iowa and terminates in Grundy County, Illinois. The total length of the transmission line is approximately 50 miles, 121 miles of which are in Illinois. The transmission line's nominal voltage will be ± 600 kilovolt ("kV") direct current ("DC"). This is the first DC transmission line proposed for Illinois. All other transmission lines in Illinois operate using alternating current ("AC").

High voltage direct current ("HVDC") technology has advantages over high voltage alternating current ("HVAC") technology when power flows are large and transmission distances are long. Some of these advantages are lower power losses, lower construction cost, and narrower horizontal clearance for the transmission line, which means the DC transmission line can operate safely and reliably inside a narrower ROW. (Staff IB at 66, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 20-21)

Rock Island indicated that the proposed project would be rated at ± 600 kV DC, which could be as high as ± 640 kV to ± 660 kV DC, based on the final design of the proposed project. (RI Petition at ¶ 6) Mr. Galli testified that Rock Island will utilize a bipolar design for the project. (Staff IB at 67, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 24) A bipolar design utilizes two poles for the transmission line. In this case, a pole means a conductor through which energy transmits. In AC transmission, conductors through which energy transmits are called "phases." In DC transmission, the conductors are called "poles." Used in this context, "pole" is best defined as either of the two terminals of an electric cell, battery,

generator, or motor. Because of the polarity nature of DC voltage, the potential difference (the DC voltage) between the two poles will be 1,200 kV. Mr. Galli testified that the proposed project could operate in a monopolar mode in case one of the two poles is not available. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 20 at 25)

Section IV.C.1 of Staff's initial brief is titled, "Proposed Structures and other Components." (Staff IB at 68-69) According to the Petitioner, the HVDC portion of the proposed transmission line will originate from an AC-to-DC converter station at O'Brien County in Iowa and will terminate at a DC-to-AC converter station ("eastern converter station") located approximately four miles north of the Collins Substation in Grundy County. (Petition at 2-3) The converter stations are essential for HVDC transmission technology. (Staff IB at 68) The energy generated in wind farms is in AC form; to transmit this energy over a HVDC transmission line, the energy must be converted to DC form. In addition, since the energy used domestically is in AC form, the DC energy transmitted through the HVDC transmission line must be converted back to AC form before delivery to customers.

Rock Island will also install a 345/765 kV step-up transformer facility to interconnect to the Collins Substation. (*Id.*, citing RI Petition at ¶6) Rock Island witness Wayne Galli stated that the proposed project would originate within O'Brien County, Iowa, where it would connect to a 345 kV AC transmission system, and would terminate in Grundy County, Illinois where it would connect to the existing 765 kV AC transmission system at the Collins Substation. (Staff IB at 68, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 5) Rock Island will construct three parallel 345 kV AC transmission lines between the eastern converter station and a new substation adjacent to ComEd's existing Collins Substation -- a distance of approximately 3 to 4 miles -- where the voltage will be stepped-up to 765 kV using two or three 345/765 kV transformers for interconnection to the Collins 765 kV bus. The 345 kV AC transmission lines will consist of one single circuit and one double circuit running contiguously. (*Id.*)

Staff states that Rock Island provided information regarding the structures that Rock Island intended to use for the transmission line and the ROW that Rock Island would need for the transmission line. (Staff IB at 69 citing REx. 2.0 at 27) Mr. Galli stated that "two primary structure types have been identified: lattice structures and tubular steel "monopole" structures." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 27) Mr. Galli added, "Rock Island has not made a determination as to the final structure type but would like to have flexibility in such a determination so that landowner concerns, project costs, terrain, land use, and other relevant factors can be considered when making a final selection. It is likely that a mix of structures could be utilized to help maximize flexibility and optimize costs." (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 2.0 at 27)

On May 31, 2013, Rock Island filed an Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement ("Agreement" or "AIMA") that it negotiated with Illinois Department of Agriculture. One of the issues that the Agreement addressed in Paragraph 3 of the "Construction Standards and Policies" section was Rock Island's potential use of the lattice towers, which require

a larger base than the monopole structure design. (RI Ex. 7.28) The provisions of that paragraph are set forth above in the summary of RI's position.

ILA and IAA Positions

The ILA recognizes that many of the supporting superstructures proposed for this project are lattice box structures with a single base. According to ILA, while such a superstructure is preferable to other means of supporting transmission lines with larger footprints, suggesting that the only land permanently impacted is that at the structure base is incorrect. Landowners will be required to farm around these obstacles, and some may lose the ability to hire aerial applicators for portions of the land. ILA further argues that any obstacle lowers the value of entire parcels. (ILA IB at 44-45, citing ILA Ex. 1.0REV at lines 19-197 and 29-298; ILA Ex. 4.0 at lines 90-107; ¶. 60)

IAA states, "Since Rock Island has apparently committed to use monopole structures in the Petition, the Farm Bureau takes no position on the proposed structures and other components." (IAA IB at 44)

ComEd Position

ComEd notes that the Petition does not request authority to construct, operate and maintain a 765 kV AC line whether on single-circuit poles or any other structures. In its surrebuttal testimony, RI witness Dr. Galli mentions such a concept for the first time. (ComEd IB at 36, citing RI Ex. 2.15 at 42) According to ComEd, presentation in surrebuttal of a new type of line – operating at a different voltage, with a different capacity – is far too late. (*Id.*, citing *Northern Moraine Wastewater Dist.*, 392 Ill. App. 3d at 575-576)

Moreover, even this belated testimony includes no detail about the line or the structures on which it will be built, detail that the Commission has historically required. There is no cross-section diagram, analysis of right-of-way requirements or specification of right-of-way utilization, and no project-specific cost estimate of the 765 kV line, or the required transformation and substation equipment. ComEd asserts that the Commission has never authorized a 765 kV line – or any major project – based on such little information. (*Id.*)

2. Commission Conclusion

As proposed, the 500-mile transmission line Project would originate at a converter station in O'Brien County, Iowa, "traverse Iowa" for 379 miles, cross the Mississippi River near Princeton, Iowa, and then enter Illinois south of Cordova, Illinois.

From there, the proposed line would extend for approximately 121 miles in Illinois to the Collins Substation in Grundy County.

The energy generated in wind farms is in AC form. To transmit this energy over a HVDC or "DC" transmission line, the energy must be converted to DC form. The DC portion of the proposed transmission line will originate from an AC-to-DC converter station at O'Brien County in Iowa and will terminate at a DC-to-AC converter station to be located approximately four miles north of the Collins Substation in Grundy County. From the converter station, a four-mile AC segment, consisting of two parallel 345 kV AC lines, will connect to ComEd's existing 765 kV AC transmission system at or near the Collins substation.

The DC transmission line's nominal voltage will be ± 600 kilovolt direct current. The line is characterized as the first DC transmission line proposed for Illinois.

Rock Island asserts that HVDC technology has advantages over high voltage alternating current technology when power flows are large and transmission distances are long, including lower power losses, lower construction cost, and narrower horizontal clearance for the transmission line, which means the DC transmission line can operate safely and reliably inside a narrower ROW.

Rock Island signed an Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement ("Agreement" or "AIMA") with the Illinois Department of Agriculture. One of the issues that the Agreement addressed was Rock Island's potential use of the lattice towers, which require a larger base than the monopole structure design. The Agreement provides:

Tangent structures (straight-line, non-turning structures) will utilize only single, drilled pier type concrete foundations or direct embed type foundations that are typical of single pole type structures. Clean Line will not utilize multi-foundation lattice type structures for tangent structures, though such structures may be used for turns, long spans such as river crossings, and similar situations where specific engineering and environmental challenges are present.

The single-pole structures that Rock Island proposes to use will be steel monopoles or lattice mast structures which would have a typical span between structures of 100 feet, and heights in the range of 100 to 175 feet depending on terrain topology.

Consistent with the provisions of the AIMA discussed above, the Commission directs Rock Island to comply with above-referenced "tangent structure" provision, as well as the other terms and provisions, of the Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement.

In its initial brief, ComEd notes that the Petition does not request authority to construct a 765 kV AC line in the AC Section of the Project to connect the eastern converter station to the Collins Substation, but that Rock Island witness Dr. Galli belatedly raises such a concept for the first time in surrebuttal testimony. In its reply brief, Rock Island clarifies that it is not asking for approval for a 765 kV line for the AC Section that was described in Dr. Galli's surrebuttal, but rather is requesting approval to construct a single-circuit 345 kV line and a double-circuit 345 kV line, with a combined ROW of 270

feet, from the eastern converter station to the Collins Substation, as described in its Petition and direct testimony.

The Commission finds that the 76 kV AC line alternative referenced above is to be considered before the Commission for consideration in this proceeding, and it is not approved in this order.

Subject to determinations made and requirements noted above and elsewhere in this Order, the Commission finds that the use of the types of transmission lines and structures as proposed for the Project is appropriate and is approved.

B. Landowner Concerns about Impacts of Construction

1. RI Position

a. AIMA

According to Rock Island, it entered into an AIMA with the IDOA which the IDOA has determined meets the IDOA's requirements to minimize and mitigate impacts to landowners. (RI IB at 143, citing RI Exs. 7.28 and 7.30 at 4) The AIMA sets forth a series of requirements that the IDOA has determined appropriately protect landowners from potential impacts of the Project.

They include the following: (1) Rock Island will discuss pole placement with landowners so as to minimize interference with cropland (AIMA Section 3); (2) for tangent structures (straight-line, non-turning structures), Rock Island will use only single, drilled pier type concrete foundations or direct embed type foundations that are typical of single pole type structures (AIMA Section 3); (3) Rock Island will not use multi-foundation lattice type structures for tangent structures though such structures may be used for turns, log spans such as river crossings, and similar situations where specific engineering and environmental challenges are present (AIMA Section 3); (4) Rock Island will avoid the use of guy wires (AIMA Section 3); (5) temporary and permanent access roads on landowner property will be located by agreement with the landowner (AIMA Section 4); (6) transmission structures will be relocated, to the extent reasonably possible, to avoid interference with drain tile (AIMA Section 5); (7) Rock Island will repair, or will compensate landowners for, damaged drain tile; a landowner can also retain his own contractor to repair damaged drain tile and be reimbursed by Rock Island (AIMA Section 5); (8) Rock Island will decompact cropland to a depth of 18 inches and pasture land to a depth of 2 inches (AIMA Section 7); and (9) Rock Island will repair any damage to soil conservation practices and will work with landowners to prevent excessive erosion (AIMA Sections 9 and 10). (*Id.* at 143-144, citing RI Ex 728)

Rock Island explains that the AIMA also provides that its terms will be incorporated into Rock Island's easement agreements with landowners (AIMA Section 18). Rock Island represents, however, that if a landowner requests that the methods specified in the AIMA not be used or that different measures be employed, Rock Island will attempt to

negotiate a satisfactory alternate approach with the landowner. (*Id.* at 144, citing RI Exs. 7.28 a 1 7; 7.5 a 3 5; 94 R. a 1214)

Rock Island also states that, as set forth in the AIMA, it has agreed to employ an independent agricultural inspector ("IAI") to verify compliance with the provisions of the AIMA by Rock Island and to vest the IAI with authority to stop contractors' construction activities that the IAI determines are out of compliance with the AIMA (AIMA Section 13). The IAI will also have authority to stop contractors' activities that are not in compliance with the landowner's easement agreement. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 7.28 at 6; 7.30 at 6; 7.35 at 10)

b. Impacts of Construction

Soil Compaction

Rock Island recognizes that a certain level of soil compaction can be expected to occur in the construction of the Project on agricultural property, but states that it and its contractors will take steps to avoid or minimize soil compaction; Rock Island will use chiseling and other approved means to remediate any soil compaction that occurs; further, Rock Island will compensate landowners for damages they incur associated with any soil compaction caused by the construction or maintenance of the Project, including compensation for reduced crop yields. (RI B at 14-145, citing RI E. 730 a 68)

Rock Island states that Rock Island and its EPC contractor will employ several construction methods that are designed to avoid or limit soil compaction. First, the EPC contractor will minimize soil compaction by limiting the area actually traversed by construction vehicles and equipment. Specifically, to the extent practicable, access to the specific construction areas will be obtained either (i) from an existing public road or other existing access road directly to the structure location, or (ii) by traveling from a public road or other existing access road within the easement right-of-way. Rock Island states that the primary construction activities on landowner property will occur at or near the locations of the transmission structures, which are expected to be placed at least 1,200 feet apart. Further, although the proposed easement widths will be 200 feet, Rock Island and its contractors expect to use only about 50 feet of the easement width during construction. Rock Island asserts that the avoidance measures will minimize the overall soil compaction that will occur during construction. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 7.35 at 5, 11; 9.2 at 2-3)

Second, Rock Island submits that, to the extent possible, the EPC contractor will use tracked equipment on agricultural property in the construction of the Project, which will cause less soil compaction than tire mounted equipment because the weight of the equipment is distributed over a much larger area and thus there is significantly less pressure transmitted to the ground. Third, the EPC contractor will construct access roads and construction pads using crushed stone and geotextile, which will also serve to spread the weight of equipment over a larger area as well as allowing for appropriate drainage. Rock Island states that KPC will also shape access roads and construction areas by

constructing access roads and construction pads with a crown to allow water to drain. Further, KPC will typically not perform construction activities during inclement weather, particularly in heavy rains, or under extremely wet soil conditions. (RI IB at 145-146, citing RI Ex. 9.2 at 23; 9.4 Rev. at 2)

Rock Island represents that if a landowner objects to any of the compaction avoidance measures Rock Island and KPC plan to use, Rock Island and KPC will not use them and will negotiate alternative methods or measures with the landowner to prevent soil compaction. Rock Island further states that the AIMA requires Rock Island to discuss the mitigation measures it intends to employ with the landowner before implementing them. (*Id.* at 46, citing RI Ex. 7.8 at 1 and 7.35 at 6)

With respect to remediating soil compaction, Rock Island asserts that it has committed to decompact cropland where necessary to a depth of 8 inches, and pasture to a depth of 12 inches, as specified in the AIMA, and if landowners wish, Rock Island will apply fertilizer to disturbed soils, which, Rock Island states, is consistent with remediation recommendations in a University of Wisconsin study that ILA witness Dr. Marshall cited. Rock Island also submits that landowners can choose to self-perform decompaction activities on their land or retain a contractor of their choice to do this work, the reasonable cost of which will be paid by Rock Island; or can elect to not have any chiseling performed on their property. Rock Island further represents that if the landowner believes some depth other than 18 inches is appropriate, Rock Island will work with the landowner to effectuate the landowner's recommendation. Rock Island also acknowledges that there may be circumstances where chiseling beyond 18 inches may be needed. (RI IB at 46, citing RI Ex. 7.8 at 5; 7.35 at 3, 6)

Rock Island states that in the event that if soil compaction still occurs, despite the measures described above any impacts in terms of reduced crop yields will be limited to the relatively small portion of the easement property where construction activities occurred, and not the entire easement area. Rock Island expects the areas in which construction activities -- structure assembly and installation and cable pulling -- will occur or that will be traversed by construction vehicles, including access roads, will comprise only about 20% of the easement area, hereby leaving the majority of the easement area untouched and undamaged. Further, Rock Island contends that its compensation package will pay the landowner an amount in excess of the full fee value of the easement area (assuming at least one structure on the landowner's property), yet the landowner is allowed to continue to farm within the easement. (Rock Island IB at 146-147, citing RI Exs. 7.0 Rev. at 39; 7.35 at 3, 17; 10.14 Rev. at 64)

Rock Island also represents that it will compensate landowners for soil compaction damages to the extent such losses are caused by construction or maintenance activities for the Project; that there is no maximum period of time for which Rock Island will compensate landowners for soil compaction damages; and that it will compensate landowners for long-term impact, should it occur. (RI IB at 147, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 5, 21)

In response to ILA's assertion that KPC, the EPC contractor, may not "sufficiently appreciate or mitigate soil compaction" because, among other things, the "low-impact tracked equipment" that Mr. Adam described KPC will use will "exert at least 17 pounds per square inch of ground pressure" (ILA IB at 49), Rock Island states that while even relatively "light" equipment may cause soil compaction, KPC will employ specific construction methods and procedures, as are described above, to avoid and limit soil compaction. (RI RB at 153, citing RI Ex. 9.2 at 3 and RI IB at 145) Rock Island also asserts that commonly used farm equipment is of similar or greater weight than many of the items of equipment that KPC will use to construct the Project, and in fact can cause greater damage because the farm equipment is driven over bare land, as opposed to over prepared access roads. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 9.4 Revat 1011) Rock Island states that Dr. Marshall testified that the increasing size of farm equipment, as it relates to soil compaction, is "becoming a significant issue." (*Id.*, citing Tr. 61, 623-24; 628)

In response to the ILA's assertion that Rock Island witness Mr. Detweiler did not have sufficient qualifications to review and "provide conclusions" from certain studies and articles concerning soil compaction that were cited by ILA witness Dr. Marshall (ILA B at 46), Rock Island argues that Mr. Detweiler did no more than review the studies and other articles that were cited by Dr. Marshall and, based on the plain language of the studies, pointed out portions that undercut Dr. Marshall's testimony. (RI RB at 154) RI asserts that Mr. Detweiler identified numerous inconsistencies between Dr. Marshall's testimony and the studies and articles Dr. Marshall cited. Rock Island described four such "inconsistencies" in its reply brief. (RI RB at 154-155, citing RI Ex 735 at 1416)

Drainage Tiles

Rock Island states that prior to construction, KPC will complete a due diligence process to identify the locations of drainage tiles so as to avoid damaging them during construction and maintenance activities. The due diligence process will include locating mapped and unmapped existing drainage tiles by (i) visiting local soil and water conservation districts and consulting other available documents that describe the location of drainage tiles, (ii) consulting with any contractors that installed drainage tiles, and (iii) meeting with landowners and walking their fields. Rock Island further explains that once drainage tiles are located, KPC may use a "street plate" (a carbon steel plate that typically is one inch thick) or other matting to spread the loads of the construction equipment, thereby reducing the pressure being exerted on the tiles, and consequently reducing the possible damage to the tile. (RI IB at 147-148, citing RExs. 7.30 at 8 and 9 4-5)

In the event drainage tiles are damaged by construction or maintenance of the Project, Rock Island represents that it will repair or replace -- with equal or better quality -- damaged drainage tiles, or will compensate landowners to make such repairs. (RI IB at 148, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 9; see also RI RB at 155) Rock Island also represents that it will repair, replace or compensate landowners for damaged drainage tiles associated with the construction and maintenance of the Project for a reasonable period of time after construction is completed. Rock Island states that these commitments are specified in the AIMA. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 9.2 at 10 and 7.28 at 4-5; see also RI RB at 155) Rock

Island witness Mr. Adam testified that evidence of damaged drain tile is typically observed the following crop season, or if a crop season experiences drought or near-drought conditions, the damaged drain tile should become evident in the subsequent crop season. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 9.2 at 5) Rock Island also states that, after construction is complete, it will have personnel available to landowners to address any remaining drainage tile issues. (*Id.*, citing REx. 730 at ¶ 9)

In response to the ILA's assertion that Rock Island has "refused to agree unconditionally to move transmission line structures when they are known prior to construction to interfere with drainage tile" (ILA IB at 49-50), Rock Island states that the AIMA specifies that Rock Island must avoid such interferences "to the extent reasonably possible," rather than being unconditionally required to move structures in all instances where the structure intercepts a drain tile. Rock Island also states that relocating a transmission structure in each instance where there is an interference, rather than simply relocating the drain tile, may result in additional or other impacts to the landowner. (RI RB at 155, citing RI Exs. 7.28 at 4 and 7.35 at 7) Therefore, Rock Island suggests, these situations should be evaluated on a case-by-case basis. Finally, Rock Island cited testimony by Mr. Adam that "structures are moved all the time for a lot of different reasons and if a structure has to be moved 10 feet to avoid a drain tile it is typically not a big issue." (*Id.*, citing ¶ 88)

Aerial Application Activities

ILA witnesses expressed concern that the Project would inhibit aerial applications of fertilizer, insecticides and pesticides to agricultural property. Rock Island responds that it has considered impacts to aerial applicators and that the Project will not materially restrict aerial application activities. (RIB at 148-149) First, Rock Island explains that its Routing Criteria included Sensitivities of Private Airports/Airstrips and Aerial Fertilizer and Herbicide Application Ability so as to minimize impacts to aerial application. Further, in developing the Preferred Routes and Proposed Alternate Routes, Rock Island "considered" following field lines, property lines, and Public Lands Survey System ("PLSS") lines as Opportunities to avoid impacting aerial application (and other agricultural activities). Rock Island states that placing transmission lines along field lines, property lines, and PLSS lines reduces impacts to aerial applicators because it allows for a smaller number of straight-line application runs than would transmission lines placed in diagonal alignments. (RIB at 148-149, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 11 and E2 at Table 1)

Rock Island also contends that ILA witnesses' assertions ignore that aerial applicators regularly work in the vicinity of existing transmission lines in Illinois, and that, with the potential exception of the internal corner of 90 degree turns, there should not be any reduction in the ability of aerial applicators to treat crops outside the easement area of the Project. Rock Island states that while an aerial applicator needs to maintain a reasonable distance from transmission structures and appurtenances, the width of the easement should provide more than enough clearance to maintain the required distance. (*Id.* at 149, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 11-12) Rock Island states that the easement width in the DC Section of the route will be 200 feet, or 100 feet on each side of the structure, so

maintaining a 25 foot separation from cross-arms will enable an aerial applicator to cover part of the easement area. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 12 and 2.0 at 29) Rock Island asserts that ILA witness Mr. Nelson's contention that aerial applicators will require 50-100 feet of clearance, and not 25 feet as suggested by Rock Island, because guy wires and "different transmission structures" may be used, ignores that Rock Island has no intention to use guy wires in Illinois, and that Section 3 of the AIMA states that the "use of guy wires will be avoided to the extent feasible." Rock Island submits that Mr. Nelson has not identified any specific features that would require greater clearance than 25 feet or why "different transmission structures" would require greater clearance. (RI IB at 149-150, citing RI Exs. 7.28 at 4 and 7.35 at 2-21)

In response to Mr. Nelson's statement that Rock Island failed to recognize the cumulative impact of existing transmission lines and new transmission lines on aerial applicators (ILA Ex. 4.1 at 4), Rock Island states that the instances in which the Project will cross or parallel existing transmission lines will be very limited, as the Preferred Route crosses other existing transmission lines only eight times in Illinois and parallels existing transmission lines only three times for a total of 8.4 miles, of which only 7.5 miles is through agricultural land. (RI IB at 150 citing RI Ex. 7.35 at 23 and 8.10 at 2-3)

Rock Island contends that Mr. Nelson's assertion that Rock Island failed to account for the cumulative effect of existing wind farms on the Project (ILA Ex. 4.1 at 4) ignored that across a 120 mile length in Illinois, the Preferred Route passes within one-half mile of only a single existing wind farm and through one area in which a new wind farm is proposed; that the distance between the Preferred Route and the existing wind farm is well over a half mile, which is too great a distance to result in any cumulative impacts to aerial application; and that Rock Island is working with the developer of the wind farm to coordinate development and placement of structures. (RI IB at 150-151, citing RI Exs. 7.35 at 22-24 and 8.10 at 3)

In response to Mr. Nelson's assertion that Rock Island did not account for the cumulative impact to population centers (ILA Ex. 4.1 at 4), Rock Island contends that aerial application of chemicals in the vicinity of population centers should already be very limited, if done at all, and also that there are only three instances where the Preferred Route runs through or within one-half mile of a population center. (*Id.* at 15, citing Rock Island Ex. 7.35 at 24 and Ex. 8.10 at 3)

In response to Mr. Nelson's assertion that the Morris Municipal Airport will be impacted because the transmission line will have a negative impact on precision approaches, so fewer aircraft will use the airport in adverse weather (ILA Ex. 4.0 at 7-8), Rock Island submits its review of Federal Aviation Administration requirements indicates that the Project can be constructed along the Preferred Route in the area of Morris Municipal Airport in accordance with those requirements. (*Id.* at 150, citing Rock Island Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 1)

Limitations on Land Use

Rock Island responded to the concerns of ILA witnesses that the Project will limit land use because structures will obstruct large farm equipment, the Project will take valuable land out of agricultural production, and the Project will prevent certain future land uses. Rock Island contends that it sought to minimize impacts on the use of large farm equipment near Project structures by including a preference for routing along field lines, property lines, and PLSS lines in its Routing Criteria, as routing in this manner can reduce the amount of navigation around support structures; and that the typical transmission line spans will be 1,200 feet with single-foundation structures, which means that typically there will be four to six single foundation structures placed per mile. (RI IB at 151, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 15, 7; and 8 Rev. at 7)

Rock Island also states that it will provide to landowners the GPS coordinates of transmission structures so that landowners with self-navigating farm equipment will be able to utilize such equipment to navigate around structures. (*Id.* at 51-152, citing Rock Island Ex. 7.30 at 16) Rock Island witness Dr. Galli testified that based on the nature of the HVDC line, results of prior studies, and the fact that the GPS system is based on numerous satellites, it is extremely unlikely that the HVDC line would interfere with GPS signals or systems. (*Id.* at 15, citing RI Ex. 2.1 Rev. at 6448)

With respect to the concern that valuable farmland will be taken out of production, Rock Island maintains that the Project's transmission structures will occupy less than two acres of land in total in Illinois, not all of which will be farmland that is currently in agricultural production. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 17 and 8 Rev. at 5) With respect to potential limitations on the future use of land, Rock Island asserts that it considered known future developments in the Project Area in its development of the Preferred Route, and beyond that, concerns about possible but unknown future land uses are inherently speculative and should not be a routing criterion for siting the line. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 7 and 7.30 at 18)

Impacts on Wetlands, Forests, Historical Sites and Conservation Areas

Rock Island responded to the concerns of Landowner witnesses that the Project could damage existing wetlands, forests, historical sites and other conservation areas. Rock Island argues that the record establishes that these concerns are overstated or unfounded. (RI IB at 152, citing ILA exhibits) Rock Island asserts that these features were identified as Sensitivities in the route development process in order to determine a route that minimizes adverse impacts to these features. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 2) With respect to any of these types of features that the Preferred Route may cross, such as wetlands, Rock Island states it will avoid adverse impacts to such land to the extent possible and will employ measures to minimize impacts where those impacts are unavoidable.

Rock Island also represents that it will comply with applicable state and federal regulations governing construction, maintenance and other Project activities on such

lands. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 3) Rock Island further maintains that the Preferred Routes do not cross any historical sites and that Rock Island plans to span the seven archaeological sites the Preferred Route crosses. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 8.2 at 63, 84, 85, 98, 109-110; and 8.3 Rev. at 3) Regarding forested lands, Rock Island states that of the 120 miles of the Preferred Route in Illinois, “only” about five miles is forested. (RI IB at 153, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 75, 103)

Rock Island states that Staff summarized the parties’ positions regarding the concern that the Project may impact wildlife, wetlands, forests, historical sites, and other conservation areas, including Mr. Koch’s rebuttal testimony (RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 2-4, 16) on these issues, and that Staff points out that no witnesses responded to the portions of Mr. Koch’s rebuttal testimony regarding how Rock Island had taken into account potential impacts to wildlife, wetlands, forests, historical sites, and other conservation areas. (RI RB at 158-159, citing Staff IB at 38-40). Rock Island also states that Staff concludes that Rock Island’s route development process identified potential wetland areas and that Rock Island sought to avoid impacting them. (*Id.*, citing Staff IB at 47)

Visual Impacts

Rock Island responded to concerns of landowner witnesses that the Project would impair their views of scenic landscapes. Rock Island states that the Preferred Route for the DC Section in Illinois, which is approximately 117 miles, has no homes within 0-200 feet, 11 homes within 201-500 feet, and 66 homes within 501-1,000 feet. (RI IB at 153, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 66) Further, the Preferred Route does not come within two miles of any designated scenic overlooks or historic landscapes. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 6) Rock Island also explains that it sought to maximize the use of visually-related Opportunities, including paralleling existing linear infrastructure such as roads, railroads and other transmission lines. Further, Rock Island states that in accordance with the AIMA, it will use single foundation, single mast structures for straight-line segments of the Project with the structures typically placed approximately 1,200 feet apart, and therefore, only four or six structures will be placed per mile of the route. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 8.3 Rev. at 67; 8.10 at 2; 7.30 at 15, 17)

c. Individual Landowners’ Property-Specific Concerns

A total of eight intervenor witnesses who are landowners or managers for landowners expressed concerns about the specific impacts of having the transmission line on their parcels, and a ninth intervenor witness expressed concerns due to purported impacts on his aerial chemical spraying business. (*Id.* at 153-54, citing Rock Island Ex. 7.30 at 18-19) Rock Island states that many of these property-specific concerns mirror the general concerns raised by the ILA, which are addressed in §IV.C.2.a through f of Rock Island’s Initial Brief and are summarized above. Rock Island represents that it is fully committed to working with all landowners to understand their parcel-specific concerns and to develop plans to address them. The property-specific concerns expressed by landowner witnesses are discussed below.

In its BOE, Rock Island argues that certain of the conditions imposed by the Proposed Order in response to landowner concerns should be modified or deleted. (RI BOE at 2-53) Among other things, Rock Island asserts that the AIMA comprehensively covers all aspects of Rock Island's structure placement and construction activities on landowners' agricultural properties, and that some of the conditions duplicate applicable provisions of the AIMA. In addition, Rock Island provides revised text for many of the conditions. Rock Island states that it is providing such text so that the terms of the conditions can be satisfied by Rock Island through its own actions and are appropriately limited by considerations of reasonableness and practicality, and so that the condition is a complete stand-alone, self-contained statement. (Id. at 2-35)

Larry and Steve Gerdes' Property-Specific Concerns

In response to Mr. Larry Gerdes' concern that the Project will have a downward impact on his property values and will interfere with aerial spraying activities on his properties, Rock Island stated that the Preferred Route does not cross any of the three properties identified as owned by Mr. Larry Gerdes and in fact will be 1.5 miles to four miles from these properties. (RI IB at 154 citing RI Ex. 730 at 3 and 8.3 Rev. at 28)

In response to Mr. Steve Gerdes' assertion that the Project will hinder aerial spraying, irrigation, and farming activities on his properties, Rock Island stated that Mr. Steve Gerdes does not appear to own any property that is crossed by or adjacent to the Preferred Route. (Id., citing RI Ex. 730 at 33; and 8 Rev. at 29)

Mr. James Bedeker's Property-Specific Concerns

In response to Mr. Bedeker's concern that the Project will adversely affect his use of his mechanical irrigation system, Rock Island states that while the Preferred Route does cross the area irrigated by one of Mr. Bedeker's center pivots, Rock Island can avoid placing a structure in that area, and by spanning the center pivot irrigator can thereby avoid any permanent impacts to the irrigator. (RI IB at 154-155)

Rock Island further states that if the Project were to create some limitation on Mr. Bedeker's use of the existing irrigation system, it would compensate him for any additional equipment that may be required. (RI IB at 154-155, citing RI Exs. 8.3 Rev. at 29 and 7.30 at 36)

Rock Island states that Mr. Bedeker also expressed concern that his property regularly floods and he is concerned that construction activities would create additional adverse impacts on his property. Rock Island responds that it should not be expected to solve Mr. Bedeker's pre-existing flooding problems; however, it will employ appropriate construction methods to limit and mitigate soil compaction under wet ground conditions and will compensate for crop damages that result from construction or maintenance of the Project. (RI IB at 155 citing RI Ex. 730 at 36)

In response to Mr. Bedeker's assertion that his enjoyment of his home will be impacted by the visual impacts of the Project being installed close to his home, Rock Island states that Mr. Bedeker's home is already located in close proximity to an overhead 765 kV transmission line owned by ComEd, which is in clear view from his home and which was in place before he built the home. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 8.3 Rev. at 30 and 8.6-8.7)

Mr. Bedeker also raised concerns regarding protected wetlands on his property. Rock Island responded that it is likely the wetlands on Mr. Bedeker's property can be spanned; further, if the Project were to impact the wetlands, Rock Island will obtain the necessary permits from the USACE prior to construction. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 31)

Lastly, Mr. Bedeker expressed a concern that the Project will render his property "valueless." Rock Island responded that Mr. Bedeker has not obtained any appraisals, valuation reports or other similar documents, or communicated with any appraisers or other similar professionals regarding the purported financial impact of the Project on his Property, and therefore his assertion is entirely unsupported and without basis. (*Id.*, citing RI Cross Ex. Bedeker 1) RI also states that Mr. Bedeker's property is already located in close proximity to a 765 kV line and is presumably not "valueless" today. (*Id.* at 155-156, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 3637; 8 Rev. at 30)

Dr. Paul Marshall's Concerns

Dr. Paul Marshall stated a concern that the Project will cause extensive soil compaction and damage to his clay tile system during construction and maintenance of the Project. (ILA Ex. 1.0 at 2-13) Rock Island states that as explained in §IV.C.2.a and b of its Initial Brief, Rock Island and KPC have plans to avoid, mitigate and remediate any soil compaction and damage to drain tiles that occurs during construction or maintenance of the Project. Also, Rock Island will compensate Dr. Marshall for crop damages and damages to drainage tile caused by construction or maintenance of the Project. (RI IB at 156, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 2021)

Dr. Marshall also identified a concern that the easement will lower his property values and restrict his ability, in the future, to allow his land to be used for mining purposes. (ILA Ex. 1.0 at 15) Regarding these concerns, Rock Island states that the easement and structure payment that Rock Island will pay Dr. Marshall compensates for future land-use restrictions on his property, as Rock Island is paying in excess of 90% of the fee value of the easement area. Rock Island further states that, based upon review of the location of Dr. Marshall's property relative to existing mining operations in the area, mining seems to be an unlikely future use of Dr. Marshall's property unless there were considerable geographic expansion of the mining activities currently in the area. (RI IB at 156, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 22)

Lastly, Dr. Marshall stated a concern that the transmission line will affect his ability to harvest soybean and corn plantings because, due to the Project's purported impacts

to aerial spraying, he would not be able to choose which specific crops to plant near the power line. (ILA Ex. 1.0 at 14-15) Rock Island responds that, as discussed in §IV.C.2.c of its Initial Brief, any impacts to aerial spraying will be limited to a portion of the easement area and therefore “would not justify a decision to never plant corn” on the entirety of Dr Marshall’s parcel. (RI IB at 16-157, citing RI Ex.30 at 223)

Mr. Bill Cole’s and Mr. Ed Simpson’s Concerns

Mr. Bill Cole is a manager for Mr. Ed Simpson’s timber land, and both of their testimonies addressed Mr. Simpson’s property, which is located near the Mississippi River in the area where the Project will cross the river. They both stated that the Project will necessitate the removal of trees and therefore (i) Mr. Cole will lose out on some measure of paying work, and (ii) erosion will result beyond the easement area. (ILA Ex. 6.0 at 3; ILA Ex. 5.0 at 4) Rock Island states that it cannot determine what acreage of trees may be removed from Mr. Simpson’s property at this time because, among other reasons, Mr. Simpson has denied Rock Island survey access to his property. (RI IB at 157, citing RI Exs. 7.30 at 25; 8.3 Rev. at 20-21) Rock Island stated that, at the appropriate time and when access to the property is allowed, Rock Island will evaluate the extent to which tree clearing can be avoided or minimized, and will compensate Mr. Simpson for commercially marketable timber that is felled in the construction process. (*Id.* at 149-150, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 25 and 8.3 Rev. at 20)

Mr. Cole expressed a concern that the vegetation clearing needed for the Project will require spraying “harsh chemicals” to control regrowth of weeds and brush, and these chemicals could leach through the sandy soils and end up in the area’s water supply. (ILA Ex. 6.0 at 3) Rock Island responds that if it must spray to control vegetation regrowth, it will only use products that are specified for use in this application. (RI IB at 157, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 21)

Mr. Simpson stated a concern that extreme erosion will occur at the Mississippi River crossing and that there are areas to the north and south of the proposed crossing that have less vulnerable and less steep property. (ILA Ex. 5.0 at 3) Rock Island responded that it will be required to develop a Storm Water Pollution Prevention Plan which will include specifying the best practices to prevent soil erosion during construction of the Project. (*Id.* at 157-158, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 21-22) Rock Island asserts that KPC will use erosion control measures such as silt fences, erosion control blankets and construction matting, and will follow the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency’s best management practices for erosion control as applicable to each location. Rock Island states that KPC may also be required to obtain National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System Permits for work in certain locations, which will prescribe specific conditions and mitigation to be followed. (*Id.* at 158, citing RI Ex. 8.2 at 78)

With respect to the location of the Mississippi River crossing, Rock Island maintains that it selected the crossing point after performing a detailed analysis, including consideration of the alternate locations suggested by Mr. Simpson. Rock Island determined that the planned crossing was the best choice because, among other

reasons, it is located at an existing overhead transmission line crossing, which minimizes overall land use impacts, visual impacts and environmental impacts. Rock Island states that the USFWS expressed a preference for the proposed Mississippi River crossing because it would be located adjacent to an existing overhead transmission line crossing, which would make the two transmission lines more visible to eagles, thereby making it less likely that eagles would collide with transmission line conductors or shield wires. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8 Rev. 28, 2-26)

Mr. Cole also asserted that Mr. Simpson's property is highly sought after for housing, farming and recreation, and that Mr. Simpson's land is the most pristine woods privately held in the area. (ILA Ex. 6.0 at 2, 4) Rock Island states that, other than submitting preliminary or conceptual drawings Mr. Simpson prepared in 2005 and 2010 that depict two different potential subdivision concepts, Mr. Cole and Mr. Simpson did not provide any documentation to establish that the property is highly sought after for housing development or any other purpose. Rock Island further asserts that the suggestion that this land is "pristine" conflicts with the logging activities that are conducted on the property. (RI B a 158, citing REx. 8.3 Rev. at 9-20)

Mr. Cole and Mr. Simpson also stated that there are shallow wetlands on Mr. Simpson's property, that it is historically significant land, and that there are bald eagles in the area of his land. Rock Island responds that while USFWS National Wetland Inventory data do not show shallow wetlands on the property near the Preferred Route, it is possible that some wetlands nevertheless exist. Rock Island states that Mr. Simpson has denied Rock Island survey access to his property, and that prior to commencing construction, when it has survey access authority -- which the issuance of a CPCN will provide, pursuant to FAU 8-510 -- Rock Island will conduct an assessment of potential wetlands located along the approved route and obtain any required permits, and will also survey for evidence of eagle nests in the area. Rock Island also states that it will conduct any required archeological, historical, and environmental surveys and obtain any required permits or approvals. (*Id.* at 59, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 225)

Mr. Curtis Jacobs' Property-Specific Concerns

Mr. Jacobs stated a concern that because the Preferred Route runs north/south and bisects one of his farms, he would no longer be able to use aerial applications to treat that farm, and that the inability to aerially spray will impact his ability to grow non-genetically modified ("non-GMO") crops, which are not as resilient as other crops. (ILA Ex. 2.0 at 2-4) Rock Island responds that it is prepared to work with Mr. Jacobs to negotiate specific placement of the line and structures on his property so as to minimize impacts to aerial spraying activities for his operations, and that any crop damage compensation paid to Mr. Jacobs for his non-GMO crops will take into account the higher net return that his non-GMO crops yield. (RI B at 19 RI Ex 30 at 26)

Mr. Jacobs also stated that the Project may cause him to forfeit payments he receives through conservation programs in which he participates. (ILA Ex. 2.0 at 5-6) Rock Island does not expect that the Project will cause Mr. Jacobs to forfeit conservation

payments because, among other things, it may be possible for Rock Island to make minor adjustments to the Preferred Route so as to avoid impacts to any Conservation Reserve Program ("CRP") filter strips on Mr. Jacobs' property. Rock Island also states that Mr. Jacobs has asked Rock Island not to communicate with him and has denied Rock Island physical access to his land; accordingly, Rock Island is limited in determining the impacts the Project may potentially have on his CRP land. However, Rock Island will compensate Mr. Jacobs for any such forfeited payments as allowed by law. (*Id.* at 159-160 and RB at 149, citing RI Exs. 307 to 1927 and 8.3 Rev. at 8-9)

Mr. Jacobs also stated a concern that the Project will impede access to his property because there is only one access point and alternate access points may cause damage to drainage structures. (ILA Ex. 2.0 at 6) Rock Island responds that since Mr. Jacobs has asked Rock Island to not communicate with him, Rock Island is precluded from discussing potential solutions to this concern. Rock Island states that if it is determined that placement of Project structures will impede access to the property, it will discuss alternatives with Mr. Jacobs to mitigate any potential impacts. (RI IB at 160, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 9)

Mr. Jacobs also stated that the Project may cause damage to the Penny Slough Drainage District levee by removing trees that protect the levee against flood waters and ice flows, and because the Project structures near the base of the levee would be susceptible to severe erosion and toppling. (ILA Ex. 2.0 at 7-8) Rock Island disagrees that the transmission structures at the base of the levee are susceptible to severe erosion or toppling because, among other things, the foundations will be designed to account for the specific soil characteristics at this location to ensure stability. Further, if the Penny Slough Levee District and the USACE determine that removal of trees is a threat to the protection of the leveed area, Rock Island will determine ways to mitigate such impacts, which may include use of other types of barriers to prevent erosion. (RI IB at 160, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 2413)

Mr. Jacobs also stated a concern that the Project may impact wildlife in the area, including bald eagles, otters and Indiana bats, and that the area near his property is historically significant because camp sites from the Black Hawk Indian wars are in the area. (ILA Ex. 2.0 at 9-10) Rock Island states that the USFWS National Bald Eagle Management Guidelines recommend that any disturbances maintain a buffer of at least 660 feet, and the eagle nest sighting area on Mr. Jacobs' property is more than 2,640 feet from the Preferred Route. (RI IB at 160-161, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 14)

Rock Island states that the only known occurrences of the Indiana bat in the Project area are in a Salle County and there are no records of the Indiana bat within one mile of the Preferred Route. (*Id.* at 161, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 1415) Rock Island states that the river otter is not a protected species in Illinois, and that Rock Island's routing team did not observe any river otters during field reconnaissance. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 15) Rock Island also asserts that minimizing impacts to threatened, endangered and special status species, designated critical habitats and eagle nesting locations were Routing Criteria for the Project, and that that it will work with all relevant wildlife, historical and

archeological agencies, prepare necessary field surveys and comply with all applicable such statutes and regulations to avoid any such impacts. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 13-18)

Mr. Randy Rosengren's Concerns

Rock Island states, "Mr. Rosengren expressed a concern that construction and placement of the Project will cause his property lot to not be isolated enough for the seed company with which he contracts to allow him to grow parent seed, which nets a higher return than non-parent seed crops." (*Id.*, citing ILA Ex. 3.0 at 4-5) Rock Island asserts that the presence of the Project should not inhibit Mr. Rosengren's ability to grow the parent seed crop on his land because the centerline of the route is more than 600 feet from the edge of Mr. Rosengren's parent seed plot; the easement area of the Project does not intersect the parent seed plot but rather traverses adjacent plots; and the easement has no impact on the isolation distance required between the parent seed lot and other crops noted by Mr. Rosengren. (*Id.*, citing RI Exs. 8.3 Rev. at 26-27 and 8.5) Rock Island also states that in the "unlikely event" there were any damages to the parent seed crop, any compensation made to Mr. Rosengren for crop loss or damages will be taken into account for the higher return he obtains for parent seed. (*Id.*, citing RI Ex. 7.30 at 29)

d. Responses to Other Concerns in ILA Brief

In its reply brief, Rock Island responds to what it calls "specific issues that the ILA raised in its initial brief." (RI RB at 147)

In response to the ILA's assertion that Rock Island failed to coordinate with any United States Department of Agriculture Farm Service Agency ("USDA FSA") offices regarding impacts to CRP land (ILA IB at 50), Rock Island states that contacting such offices before Rock Island determines the specific potential impacts of the Project to CRP land would be premature. Rock Island intends to coordinate with the USDA FSA once Rock Island has identified whether any conservation areas are actually impacted by the Project. (RI RB at 149, citing RI Ex. 8.3 Rev. at 8) Rock Island states that although the ILA claimed its membership includes a significant portion of landowners whose property will be crossed or impacted by the Project (ILA IB at 1), ILA has only identified a single landowner – M Jacobs – with CRP land that may be impacted by the Project. (*Id.*)

In response to the ILA criticism that Rock Island's agreement to compensate landowners for reduced crop yields for a "reasonable time period" is inadequate because Rock Island has provided "no standard or method for determining what the time period is" and because yield reductions may "not be known for some time" (ILA IB at 47), Rock Island asserts that the ILA does not suggest an appropriate or "fair" alternative to Rock Island's commitment to compensate landowners for reduced crop yields for a "reasonable time period." (RI RB at 50)

In response to the ILA's assertion that KPC may not be the EPC contractor constructing the Project, and therefore that the steps and procedures KPC plans to use

to prevent or mitigate soil compaction, damage to drainage tiles and other potential impacts might not be used by the eventual contractor (ILA IB at 47), Rock Island states that it does intend to use KPC as the EPC contractor for the Project, and that Rock Island and KPC have a signed development agreement which sets forth key, material terms to be included in the EPC contract. (RI IB at 95-96, 98 and RB at 150, citing RI Ex. 1.4 at 12-15) RICL represents that even if Rock Island were to use a different EPC contractor to construct the Project, the contractor would be expected to use the same construction methods and procedures that Mr. Adam described will be employed by KPC, because such methods and procedures are standard industry practices. (RI RB at 150-151, citing RI Ex. 9.4 Rev. at 4)

In response to the ILA's assertion that Mr. Adam of KPC lacks sufficient experience managing construction projects in agricultural areas (ILA IB at 47), Rock Island states that Mr. Adam testified at length regarding the large transmission and other infrastructure projects he has managed and which crossed agricultural lands. He also presented information on KPC's other experience with these types of projects. (RI RB at 151, citing RI Exs. 9.0 at 4-5; 9.2 at 1; 9.3; 9.4 Rev. at 2-6, 7-8; 9.5) With respect to ILA's reliance on the fact that the overall length of previous projects that Mr. Adam managed were shorter than the Rock Island Project (ILA IB at 47-48), Mr. Adam testified that the same activities needed to prepare access roads, prevent and remediate soil compaction, prevent damage to drain tiles, and prevent erosion are performed on both shorter and longer projects, and the only difference between a shorter project and a longer project is that these same activities are repeated a greater number of times on a longer project. (RI IB at 151, citing RI Ex. 9.4 Rev. at 6 and Tr. 88-863)

Rock Island also maintains that the relevant prior experience is not just Mr. Adam's personal experience, but rather the prior experience and capabilities of the entire KPC organization. (*Id.* at 151, citing RI Ex. 9.4 Rev. at 7-8) Rock Island states that KPC is one of North America's largest construction, mining, and engineering organizations, with a workforce of about 10,400 salaried and hourly staff and more than 15,600 craft workers. (*Id.* at 152, citing RI Ex. 9.0 at 3) Rock Island also cites Staff testimony that "it appears that KPC is capable of handling EPC for the proposed project." (*Id.*, citing Staff Ex. 10 at 15)

Rock Island states, "In response to ILA's assertion that the 'Utah-Idaho' project (or 'Populus Project') that Mr. Adam managed, which was a 135-mile 345 kV transmission line project (120 miles of which crossed agricultural lands), crossed land used to grow hay, cereal grain, grazing ground, and fruit orchards, but not corn-soybean rotated land (ILA IB at 48), Rock Island notes that Mr. Adam testified that the Populus Project does cross land used principally for growing corn." (RI RB at 152, citing RI Ex. 9.4 Rev. at 4) Rock Island also suggests that the ILA fails to explain why this purported distinction is meaningful. (*Id.*)

In response to ILA's assertion that the project in Lake Zurich, Illinois that Mr. Adam managed is not relevant because "Lake Zurich is not rural" (ILA IB at 48), Rock Island suggests ILA ignores evidence that in the Lake Zurich project, KPC performed work on

agricultural land that was located approximately two and a half miles north of State Route 22 (which runs through Lake Zurich itself); that KPC was required to construct an access road and to transport heavy construction equipment across agricultural land; and that KPC was required to follow methods and procedures to prevent soil compaction to the property. (RRB at 52; citing RI Ex 9.4 Rev. at 5 and Tr. 867-869)

2. Positions of ILA, other Intervenors and Staff

ILA Position

ILA witness Dr. Paul Marshall concluded, based upon his studies and personal experiences, that the proposed Project would result in compaction that may not be able to be remediated. According to ILA, the witness is "uncontrovertibly qualified and credible on the subjects on which he testified," and his conclusion was supported by his review of many studies relating to compaction. Additionally, in ILA's view, the Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement provides no assurance to ILA that Rock Island will engage in adequate compaction remediation. (ILA IB at 45-46, citing ILA Exs. D REV at lines 198-211 and 1.2 REV at lines 76, 995, 18-121, 261-274)

In response to concerns about compaction, ILA states that Rock Island offered the opinions and conclusions of an "unqualified" Mr. Detweiler, who has no experience or education in agricultural compaction issues, having an undergraduate degree in political science. (*Id.* at 46, citing Tr. 413) Mr. Detweiler reviewed studies regarding compaction, summarized them, and drew the conclusion that long-term impacts from compaction would be rather small. (*Id.*, citing Tr. 439) Mr. Detweiler summarily dismissed studies cited by Dr. Paul Marshall, who has advanced degrees encompassing compaction issues and decades of agricultural experience, because Mr. Detweiler "found those studies ... to be not applicable to the situation." (Tr. 440-441) ILA argues, "The Commission should dismiss Mr. Detweiler's unqualified opinions regarding compaction and instead adopt the well-researched and studied conclusions of Dr. Marshall." (ILA IB at 46)

ILA next states that Rock Island has suggested it will compensate landowners for reduced crop yields, "yet refuses to provide any standards for the length of time it will do so." (*Id.*) According to ILA, "Rock Island has suggested that it will compensate for such damages for a 'reasonable time period.' RI Ex. 7.3, ll. 542. However, there is no standard or method for determining what that time period is." (ILA B at 47)

Rock Island also suggests that it will mitigate compaction. Rock Island witness Pierre Adam, the lead for Kiewit Power Constructors ("Kiewit") on this Project, attempted to explain how Kiewit will mitigate compaction. (ILA B at 47)

ILA states that as a threshold matter, Kiewit may not even be constructing this Project. No construction contract is expected to be signed for at least another year and a half. (*Id.* at 47-48 (citing Tr. 857))

ILA asserts that the majority of Mr. Adam's construction experience concerns urban, not rural, areas, and transportation, not transmission, infrastructure. For the three transmission projects on which Mr. Adam has worked, none had a length of more than 25 percent the length of the Rock Island Project. Additionally, none of Mr. Adam's projects involved direct current transmission. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 866-861, 83, 866-866))

According to ILA, the projects on which Mr. Adams's experience is based are not comparable to the Rock Island Project. The Utah-Idaho project which he cited did not cross agricultural lands anything like, or as extensive as, the farmland that Rock Island proposes crossing and disturbing. (*Id.* (citing ILA Ex. 1.2 Rev. at lines 33-35)) For the portions of the Utah-Idaho project that did cross agricultural land, the majority of that land was used for growing hay, cereal grain, grazing ground, and fruit orchards, not corn-soybean rotated land. Similarly, the Canada Detour project he cited did not involve crossing agricultural lands. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 863-866)) The New Jersey project which Mr. Adam described involved land already impacted; and did not include land in a corn-soybean rotation. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 866)) Mr. Adam's only rural experience concerning land devoted to either corn or soybeans, was a transportation project in Lake Zurich, Illinois, outside Chicago. However, Lake Zurich is not rural. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 568)) The affected landowner was not at the work site; but rather, merely wanted Kiewit to dispose of dirt and stone on his property just outside of suburban Lake Zurich. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 860, 868))

ILA argues that "further indications of Kiewit's inability to sufficiently appreciate or mitigate soil compaction were deduced from Mr. Adam's inconsistent testimony as to the ranges of pressure, in pounds per square inch, that his company's tracked equipment will exert upon land." ILA states that even the low-impact tracked equipment will exert at least 17 pounds per square inch of ground pressure; that its non-tracked equipment will exert as much as 100 pounds per square inch of ground pressure; and that equipment used by landowners in harvests is generally designed for the purposes of spreading such pressures. (ILA IB at 49-50 (citing Tr. 871-872, 874))

ILA also argues that much of the land impacted by the proposed Project makes use of drainage tile, some of which was installed in the 1930's; that the same kind of construction traffic that causes compaction can lead to tile being crushed and broken; that those same pressures that lead to irreversible compaction can create drainage tile issues, which may not be resolved for several years; and that compounding the issue is the fact that lands which are compacted actually require more functional drainage tile. (ILA IB at 49-50 (citing ILA Ex. 1.0 Rev. at lines 212-216, 226-228, 237-240; Tr. 876)). ILA also submits Rock Island has also refused to agree unconditionally to move transmission line structures when they are known prior to construction to interfere with drainage tile (*Id.* (citing Tr. 87, 88, 88))

According to ILA, Rock Island's proposed Project will also impact Conservation Reserve Program ("CRP") property. Differing Farm Service Administration ("FSA") offices have different policies regarding these impacts. (ILA IB at 50 (citing Tr. 401)) At least one landowner has testified that he believes that there have been no provisions for transmission structures or utilities on CRP land in his area. (*Id.* (citing ILA Ex. 2.0 at lines

83-86)) ILA asserts that Rock Island failed to contact any FSA offices to determine their policies on impacts to CRP land that may be impacted, and that constructing the proposed project across CRP land not only necessarily affects the environmental purposes of the CRP land, but also could result in the forfeiture of payments for land enrolled in the CRP program. *Id.* (citing T. 01 and ILA Ex. 20 at lines 7631 and 87-91))

In its reply brief, ILA states that in Rock Island's initial brief relies extensively on the assumption that KPC is its EPC contractor, and what KPC will or will not do. ILA responds, "As demonstrated above, there is nothing on the record that makes it clear that KPC will be the EPC contractor." (ILA RB at 14-15)

In its RBOE, ILA takes issue with suggestions in Rock Island's BOE which would "water down" the "relatively modest conditions on Rock Island's activities" that were set forth in the Proposed Order. (ILA RBOE at 14)

IAA Position

The Farm Bureau "takes no direct position" regarding landowner concerns about impacts of construction of the Project, but IAA states that if Rock Island's Petition is approved in any respect, the proposed line will cause soil compaction, impact drainage tiles, aerial application, irrigation systems, GPS and precision data systems in farm equipment and hinder the ability to farm efficiently. IAA argues, "Rock Island should be directed to conduct its business in a fashion that produces minimal impact on farm operations, does not negatively impact the land, and does not interfere with planting or harvest. In short, Rock Island should be held to the terms of its Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement with the Illinois Department of Agriculture." (IAA IB at 18)

Staff Position

In its initial brief, under "Land Owner Interests Position," Staff summarizes the concerns expressed by ILA witnesses – and responses thereto by RICL witnesses -- regarding "Potential damage to farmland, disruption to farming operations, and devaluation of property," "Potential interference with aerial application of farm chemicals" and "Potential damage to existing wetlands, forests, historical sites, and other conservation areas." (Staff IB at 33-40)

3. Public Comments

Over 40 public comments were filed on e-Docket in this proceeding. In addition, over 200 comments were filed in Docket No. 10-0579. Some of the comments were filed by affected landowners. Most of the comments that were filed expressed strong opposition to the Project, as did those made at the two public forums by landowners, representatives of the Farm Bureau and others. Among other things, those opposing the transmission line state concerns over adverse impacts on their property and the environment, and the amount of compensation being offered to them. Many of the

concerns are similar to those expressed by ILA witnesses and some other Intervenor witnesses, and by ILA and IAAs in their briefs, as summarized above.

The Commission wishes to emphasize that it appreciates the comments presented at the public forums and filed on the e-Docket system, as well as the time and effort expended by those who prepared and provided them. These comments have been considered by the Commission in reaching its decisions in this Order to the extent permitted by law.

4. Commission Conclusion

First, with regard to specific landowner concerns the Commission directs Rock Island to take the following actions:

- (1) Avoid placing a structure in the area irrigated by Mr. James Bedeker's center pivot irrigators and span the center pivot irrigator in a manner that avoid any permanent impacts of the irrigator, to the extent possible, and if the structure placement creates any permanent limitation on Mr. Bedeker's use of his existing irrigation system, Rock Island is directed to compensate Mr. Bedeker for any additional irrigation equipment that may be required;
- (2) Employ appropriate construction methods to limit and mitigate soil compaction under wet-ground conditions on Mr. Bedeker's property that are appropriate when considering his property's historic flooding problems;
- (3) Span any wetlands on Mr. Bedeker's property to the extent feasible, and if the Project were to impact the wetlands, Rock Island shall obtain the necessary permits from US Army Corps of Engineers prior to construction;
- (4) Avoid or minimize the tree clearing on Mr. Ed Simpson's timber land to the extent practicable;
- (5) With regard to Ms. Simpson's land use erosion control measures, follow the IEPA's best management practices for erosion control;
- (6) Conduct the assessment of potential wetlands on Mr. Simpson's property; survey for eagle nests in the area of Mr. Simpson's property; conduct any required archeological, historical, and environmental surveys; and obtain any required permits or approvals;
- (7) Use reasonable efforts to try to reach agreement with Mr. Curtis Jacobs to negotiate specific regarding placement of the tie and structures on his property so as to reasonably attempt to minimize impacts to aerial spraying activities of his operations;

- (8) [If it is determined that the placement of Project structures will impede access to Mr. Jacob's property, offer and attempt to discuss alternatives with Mr. Jacobs to remove or mitigate such impacts;
- (9) [If the Penny Slough Drainage and Lee District and the US. Army Corps of Engineers determine that removal of trees on site is a threat to the protection of the leveed area, determine ways to eliminate or mitigate such impacts, which may include use of other types of barriers to prevent erosion;
- (10) Make such adjustments as are practicable in order to avoid impacts on Mr. Jacobs' CRP [Conservation Reserve Program] land.

ILA cites concerns about soil compaction. ILA states that its witness, Dr. Paul Marshall, concluded that based upon his studies and personal experiences, the proposed Project would result in compaction that may not be able to be remediated.

The steps that will be taken by Rock Island and its contractor to avoid or minimize soil compaction are described in some detail above.

Rock Island states that the AIMA requires Rock Island to discuss the mitigation measures it intends to employ with the landowner before implementing them. Rock Island represents that if a landowner objects to any of the compaction avoidance measures Rock Island plans to use, Rock Island will not use them and will negotiate alternative methods or measures with the landowner to prevent soil compaction.

With respect to remediating soil compaction, Rock Island has committed to decompact cropland where necessary to a depth of 18 inches, and pasture to a depth of 12 inches, as specified in the AIMA, and if landowners wish, Rock Island will apply fertilizer to disturbed soils. Rock Island also submits that landowners will be permitted to self-perform decompaction activities on their land or retain a contractor of their choice to do this work, the reasonable cost of which will be paid by Rock Island; or care not to have any chiseling performed on their property. Rock Island further represents that if the landowner believes some depth other than 18 inches is appropriate, Rock Island will work with the landowner to effectuate the landowner's recommendation.

The Commission finds that the measures described by Rock Island to avoid or minimize soil compaction, and to remediate soil compaction, are reasonable. In addition to these measures, Rock Island and its contractors are directed to adhere to the following additional guidelines:

- (1) With regard to remediation of soil compaction, Rock Island shall decompact cropland where necessary to a depth of 18 inches and pasture to a depth of 12 inches, as specified in the AIMA and if landowners wish, Rock Island shall apply fertilizer to disturbed soils. Rock Island shall permit landowners to perform decompaction activities on their land or retain a contractor of their choice to do this work, the reasonable cost of which will be paid by Rock Island. Landowners also can elect to not have any chiseling performed on their property. If the landowner believes some depth other than 18 inches is appropriate, Rock Island is directed to work with the landowner to effectuate the landowner's recommendation.
- (2) Rock Island shall reasonably attempt to discuss the mitigation measures for soil compaction, set forth in the AIMA, that it intends to employ with the landowner before implementing them; and if the landowner objects to any of those measures, Rock Island shall not use them and shall instead offer to negotiate alternative methods or measures with the landowner to prevent soil compaction.
- (3) Rock Island shall comply with the terms of the AIMA with respect to decompaction, and shall also permit landowners to perform decompaction activities on their land or retain a contractor, the reasonable cost of which shall be paid by Rock Island.
- (4) Further, with respect to compaction issues, if the landowner wants to communicate directly with Rock Island instead of with contractors, Rock Island shall do so.

ILA also cites concerns with respect to damage to drainage tiles. ILA argues that much of the land impacted by the proposed Project makes use of drainage tile; and that the same kind of construction traffic that causes compaction can lead to tile being crushed and broken.

Rock Island is directed to adhere to the measures described below to identify the locations of drainage tiles and avoid damage to them during construction, and or shall take such other measures as are reasonably necessary and equally or more effective to locate the tiles and avoid damaging them. To identify the locations of drainage tile, Rock Island shall (i) visit local soil and water conservation districts and consult other available documents that describe the location of drainage tiles, (ii) consult with any contractors that installed drainage tiles, and (iii) meet with landowners and walk their fields. Once drainage tiles are located, Rock Island may reduce possible tile damage by using a steel plate or other matting to spread the load of construction equipment.

If drainage tiles are damaged by construction or maintenance of the Project, Rock Island represents that it will repair them, or replace them with equal or better quality, or will compensate landowners to make such repairs; and that it will do so for a reasonable period of time after construction is completed. Rock Island states that these commitments

are specified in the AIMA. The Commission finds that Rock Island shall comply with these commitments, and shall do so for a reasonable period of time, and shall comply with the terms of the AIMA.

ILA also complains that Rock Island has refused to agree unconditionally to move transmission line structures when they are known prior to construction to interfere with drainage tile.

Rock Island responds that the AIMA specifies that Rock Island must avoid such interferences "to the extent reasonably possible." Rock Island also states that relocating a transmission structure in each instance where there is an interference, rather than simply relocating the drain tile, may result in other impacts to the landowner. The Commission directs Rock Island to avoid such interferences with the drainage tile to the extent reasonably possible, including, where practicable, moving structures to a location elsewhere in the ROW, and avoid such interferences, if requested by the landowner.

Subject to these requirements, the Commission finds that the processes to be used by Rock Island to identify the locations of drainage tiles, to avoid damaging them during construction, and to repair them or replace them if they are damaged, are reasonable.

As noted elsewhere in this order, another concern expressed by ILA, mainly in other sections of its initial brief, is that the line would have adverse impacts on aerial applications of fertilizer, insecticides and pesticides. For example, under "easement width," ILA submits that "production will be decreased insofar as the important tool of aerial application is rendered no longer usable for some landowners," and that Rock Island failed to provide any witness that is qualified to speak to the such applications. (ILA IB at 42)

In response, Rock Island described the measures that it took, when evaluating routing and placement of structures, to avoid or reduce impacts to aerial applications. With regard to concerns of ILA witness Mr. Nelson that guy wires will require more clearance than Rock Island has suggested, Rock Island notes that the AIMA provides that the "use of guy wires will be avoided to the extent feasible." As a requirement of its CPCN, Rock Island is directed to comply with the provision of the AIMA that the use of guy wires be avoided to the extent feasible and that if guy wires are required, they will be marked with highly visible guards.

The Commission also directs Rock Island to make a good faith effort to negotiate with landowners regarding specific placement of the line and structures on their property as appropriate, considering impacts of any placement changes on neighboring parcels and considering other routing criteria so as to minimize the overall impacts to aerial spraying activities along the Preferred Route.

The Commission finds, subject to the items noted above, that Rock Island has taken reasonable measures to avoid or reduce impacts to aerial applications.

The Commission observes that in this Order, in response to the landowner impact concerns expressed by ILA and landowners, the Commission has imposed a number of requirements as described above.

Subject to these requirements, the Commission finds that to date, Rock Island has undertaken or developed reasonable measures and procedures to avoid or reduce impacts on affected properties.

XI. SECTION 8503

A. Positions of Rock Island and Supporting Intervenor

Rock Island

In addition to requesting a CPCN for the Rock Island Project, Rock Island requests an order from the Commission, pursuant to §8-503 of the PUA, authorizing Rock Island to construct the Project. According to Rock Island, "the evidence in this case that supports granting Rock Island a CPCN to construct the Project also supports a finding that the requirements for an order under §8-503 are met." RI B at 62 (citing RI Ex 1014 Rev. at 667); see also RBOE at 6-9)

Rock Island states that the specific criterion in §8-503, "to promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market," is the same as the §8-406(b)(1) criterion "that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market." Rock Island contends that it has demonstrated that construction of the Project will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market. Dr. McDermott's analysis addressed both the statutory criterion of §8-406 that the Project will "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market" and the statutory criterion of §8-503 that the Project will "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market," and he concluded that the Project satisfies the provision of §8-503 that the Project will "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market" as well as the criterion set forth in §8-406 that the Project will "promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market." (*Id.* (citing RI Ex. 40 Re. at 24); see also RI BOE at §

RI argues that the record also shows construction and operation of the Project will "promote the security or convenience of ... the public" and "secure adequate service or facilities" and therefore the Project can also be authorized pursuant to those criteria of §8-503. According to Rock Island, the evidence which shows the Project will "promote the public convenience and necessity" for purposes of §8-406(b), as summarized above, also shows that that the Project will "promote the security and convenience of the public" and serve to "secure adequate service and facilities" within the meaning of Section 8-503. In support of its conclusion, RICL lists several purported benefits from the Project. (*Id.* at 163; see also RI BOE at 8)

Rock Island notes that questions arose during the course of this proceeding as to why Rock Island has requested authority to construct the Project under §8-503 in the

same proceeding in which it has requested a CPCN for the Project under §8-406(b). In response, RICL states that in negotiating with potential transmission customers of the Project for capacity and service contracts, it is important that Rock Island be able to show the customers that it has obtained the major regulatory approvals for the Project. Rock Island explains that this is true as well with respect to negotiating with potential lenders and investors in the Project. Rock Island states that potential lenders and investors will not provide binding financial commitments for the capital needed to construct a project until the project sponsor has obtained the major regulatory approvals for the project. (RI IB at 164, citing REx. 1014 Re. a22-23; Tr. 161)

Rock Island states that in this context, an order under §8-503, in addition to a CPCN order, is a major regulatory approval from the perspective of potential transmission customers, lenders and investors. By the express terms of §8-509 of the PUA, an order under §8-503 is a prerequisite to being able to obtain an order under §8-509 authorizing the use of eminent domain to acquire easements. Given that the Preferred Route traverses approximately 121 miles in Illinois, potential transmission customers, lenders and investors are likely to anticipate that Rock Island will need to acquire some easements through the use of eminent domain, and they will understand that these eminent domain will require authority from the Commission. Rock Island states that potential transmission customers, lenders and investors will want to know that Rock Island has obtained at least the predicate regulatory approval – i.e. an §8-503 Order – to being able to exercise eminent domain to acquire the easements needed to complete the route of the transmission line. (RI IB at 164-166 (citing RI Exs. 10.14 Rev. at 21-23; 10.26 at 24; Tr. 91-993))

RI also argues that consideration of both requests in the same proceeding, rather than in separate proceedings, is more convenient and efficient for Rock Island, the Commission and its Staff, and intervenors. Rock Island asserts that if it were required instead to request a §8-503 order in a separate proceeding, it would be presenting essentially the same evidence and seeking the same determination as in the §8-406 proceeding, resulting in duplicative expenditures of resources by Rock Island, the Commission, and other interested parties. (RI IB at 165 BGE at 910)

Rock Island submits that if it were required to file a separate petition, at a later date, for authority under §8-503, this could delay the completion of activities that need to be concluded in order to construct the Project, including completion of easement acquisition, negotiating and signing contracts with transmission customers, and raising the capital to finance construction of the Project, thereby delaying the Project. (RI IB at 166)

According to Rock Island, the fact that an applicant requests, and the Commission grants in the same order, both a CPCN for a project pursuant to §8-406 and authority to construct the project pursuant to §8-503, is by no means unusual. Rock Island cites Orders in Docket 10-0079; *Central Illinois Public Service Co. d/b/a AmerenCIPS*, Docket 07-0532 (Order dated May 6, 2009); Docket 06-0706; and Docket 06-0179 as recent

cases in which both authorizations were granted in the same docket. (RI IB at 166; RI BOE at 4-8)

Rock Island argues that the various contingencies cited by ComEd and Staff are unremarkable and do support finding that it would be premature to grant Section 8503 relief in this Proceeding. (RI BOE at 4-6)

Rock Island states that it has been suggested by other parties that an order under §8-503 "directing" Rock Island to construct the Project is inappropriate because such an order would be an unconditional mandate to construct the Project. Rock Island states that it is sufficient if the Commission's order in this proceeding simply "authorizes" Rock Island to construct the Project pursuant to §8-503. Rock Island asserts that in many previous orders, the Commission has "authorized" the applicant to construct a proposed project but has not "directed" the applicant to do so, and cites as examples the four orders cited in the immediately preceding paragraph. (RI IB at 16-167)

In its reply brief, in response to IAA's argument that Rock Island is not capable of complying with a "legal compulsion" to construct the Project (IAA IB at 19-20), Rock Island asserts that while it is capable of constructing the Project subject to the conditions to be imposed in the order, Rock Island is only seeking an order under §8-503 "authorizing" it to construct the Project. (RI RB at 15-160)

Rock Island states that IAA's assertion that "it is virtually impossible for Rock Island to utilize any Commission certificates within 2 years as required" (IAA IB at 19-20) relates to §8-406(f), not §8-503, "and in any event has no basis in the record." (RI RB at 160) Rock Island states that the schedule provides for Rock Island to accomplish milestones leading up to closing of the construction financing in the fourth quarter of 2014, and that construction would start in 2015. Rock Island further states that "the fact that it must complete other tasks before commencing construction of the Project and placing it into operation is unremarkable; this is true for any transmission line project." (RI RB at 160)

In response to IAA's argument that Rock Island's request for a §8-503 order is "simply a prerequisite for obtaining eminent domain authority" (IAA IB at 20) Rock Island states that even if it were requesting a §8-503 order solely as a prerequisite for requesting eminent domain authority for certain parcels on which it had been unable to acquire easements through voluntary negotiations, such a request and approval are permissible and commonplace. (RI RB at 160-161)

In response to arguments in IAA's initial brief, Rock Island reiterates that it is only requesting an order under §8-503 "authorizing" construction of the Project, and that such relief has been granted in prior Orders. (RI RB at 162-163, citing IAA IB at 50-51 and Docket 06-0179, Order at 40)

In response to arguments in ComEd's initial brief, Rock Island states that ComEd's arguments on pages 38-40 and 41 are premised on the assumption that Rock Island is requesting an order under §8-503 "directing" the construction of the Rock Island Project.

Rock Island asserts that it is seeking an order “authorizing” construction of the Project. Rock Island argues that the “contingencies” that ComEd cites in this portion of its Initial Brief do not warrant declining to issue an order under §8-503 authorizing construction of the Project. Rock Island states that the fact that “the Project has not been fully vetted under the PJM RTEP process as one that is justified by a public need, be it reliability or market efficiency” (ComEd IB at 38), is relevant, as the Project is not ~~not~~ to be vetted under the PJM RTEP process for this purpose, because PJM does not review merchant transmission projects for this purpose. (RI RB at 164, citing RI Ex. 10.14 Rev. at 57-58; ComEd Ex. 1.0 2d Rev. at 15; Tr. 649, 655, 953) Rock Island asserts that it is asking the Commission to grant a CPCN and an order authorizing construction of the Project based on meeting the criteria specified in §8-406 and §8-503 of the PUA, which do not include any requirement for review and approval under the PJM RTEP. Rock Island states that the PJM interconnection process will determine what is required to allow the Project to reliably interconnect to the PJM grid, but the PJM interconnection process operates independently from this Commission proceeding. (RI RB at 16)

Rock Island responds to ComEd’s statement that “also incomplete, and lagging several months behind the instant proceeding, is the regulatory review proceeding in Iowa, where the proposed Project originates and traverses some 379 miles across that state.” (ComEd IB at 38-39) RICL contends that ComEd’s argument “does not warrant declining to issue an order under §8-503 authorizing construction of the Project.” (RI RB at 164-165; see also RI BOE at 5) Rock Island states that all parties understand that construction of the Project from northwest Iowa to northern Illinois requires the approval of two state commissions. Rock Island also asserts that the Staff financing condition effectively requires Rock Island to obtain the necessary authorizations from both commissions before it can begin to construct the transmission line (RI RB at 16-165)

In its BOE, Rock Island represents that it “elected to devote its attention and resources to obtaining a CPCN and §8-503 authority from this Commission before turning its attention to the [Iowa Utility Board] proceedings.” (RI BOE at 5) The Commission observes that in testimony given on December 5, 2013, Rock Island’s President was asked, “Isn’t it correct that in Iowa that Rock Island Clean Line has not filed a franchise petition yet?” He answered, “We have not yet filed the petition. We are preparing to do so in the next several weeks.” (Tr. 234-235) Rock Island does not indicate, in its briefs or BOE, that its petition has been filed.

Rock Island next asserts that “§8-406(b)(1) and §8-503 require that the Commission determine that a proposed project will “promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market” or, alternatively, that the proposed project is ‘necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service’ (§8-406(b)(1)) or will “promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public . . . or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities’ (§8-503).” (*Id.* at 165) Rock Island submits that ComEd’s arguments on pages 38-39 and 41 of its Initial Brief regarding §8-503 are the same arguments it has advanced as to why the Project has not been shown to meet the criteria of §8-406(b)(1). Rock Island states that ComEd’s arguments provide “no basis

unique to §8-503” as to why an order under that section authorizing construction of the Project should not be granted. (RI RB at 165; see also RI BOE at 6-7)

In response to ComEd’s argument that Rock Island’s “primary motivation” in requesting an order under §8-503 is to facilitate its ability to acquire eminent domain authority and to “initiate condemnation lawsuits” (ComEd IB at 40), Rock Island asserts that even if its “primary motivation” were to facilitate its ability to obtain eminent domain authority, a request for authority under §8-503 would be entirely permissible; that granting the request in the same order as the CPCN would be consistent with the Commission’s practice; and that this “motivation” would not be grounds to deny an order under §8-503 authorizing construction of the Project. (RI RB at 166) Rock Island contends that the Commission commonly issues a CPCN under §8-406 and an order authorizing construction of a project under §8-503, but not an order authorizing eminent domain under §8-509) in the same proceeding, and that such an order in this case would not be “precedent-setting” as argued by ComEd. (RI RB at 16-166)

In its BOE, Rock Island suggests language for use in the Order in the event that the Commission does not grant Section 8-503 relief at this time. (RI BOE at 12; Exceptions at 9)

In its RBOE, Rock Island expresses disagreement with arguments and suggested language in the BOEs filed by ComEd and ILA. (RI BOE at 15)

WOW, IBEW and Environmental Intervenors

In its BOE, WOW argues that Rock Island should be granted Section 8-503 approval. (WOW BOE at 5-7) In their BOE, Environmental Intervenors argue that Rock Island should be granted Section 8-503 authority in this case. (EI BOE at 1-6) IBEW argues that the requirements for an order pursuant to Section 8-503 have been met. (IBEW BOE at 4-8) These Parties did not provide suggested replacement language in or with their BOEs. IBEW states that it supports Rock Island’s suggested replacement language. WOW states that it defers to Rock Island’s replacement language.

B. Position of ComEd

Section V.A of ComEd’s initial brief is titled, “Because the evidentiary record shows that the Project does not satisfy the requirements of Section 8-406(a)-(b), there certainly is no basis for the Commission to take the extraordinary step of ordering the project’s construction under Section 8-503.” (ComEd IB at 38)

ComEd’s arguments that the Project does not satisfy the requirements of Section 8-406(a)-(b) are summarized above. ComEd argues that RI’s request for an order under Section 8-503 is both premature and inconsistent with RI’s own testimony and the contingent nature of RI’s commitment to build the Project. (Id.)

ComEd maintains that the FERC-jurisdictional interconnection planning process has not been completed (Tr. 154-155, McDermott); that the Project has not been fully vetted under the PJM RTEP process as one that is justified by a public need, be it reliability or market efficiency; and that the studies that will determine how RI will interconnect with PJM, how it will interact with MISO, and how it will have to limit its operations to make that interconnection functionally possible are uncertain and incomplete. (ComEd IB at 38)

ComEd states, "Also incomplete, and lagging several months behind the instant proceeding, is the regulatory review proceeding in Iowa, where the proposed Project originates and traverses some 379 miles across that state. Indeed, RI President, Michael Skelly, acknowledged that the Iowa proceeding likely will not be concluded until early-2015." (*Id.* at 38-39, citing Tr. 235, Skelly) ComEd states that the most recent information of record indicates that the related formal franchise petition had not even been filed. (*Id.* at 24) ComEd further asserts, "Depending on the outcome of the Illinois and Iowa regulatory proceedings, Clean Line may decide to abandon or postpone the Project and focus its limited financial resources on one of the four other transmission projects currently under development. Skelly, Tr. 269:12-23." (*Id.*)

In its RBOE, ComEd states that RI made clear that the Illinois portion of the line will not be constructed if the Iowa portion is not constructed. (ComEd RBOE at 4, citing Tr. 269 Skelly)

In ComEd's view, the evidence "contradicts RI's claims that the Project is a transmission addition essential to meet a public need that the Commission should unconditionally order RI to construct," and "the Commission should not set a new and dangerous precedent by approving this incomplete, speculative, private venture and directing its construction." (*Id.* at 3940)

Section V.B of ComEd's initial brief is titled, "RI's primary objective in seeking an order under Section 8-503 is to facilitate its ability to acquire eminent domain authority and initiate condemnation lawsuits to obtain the property interests it requires." (ComEd IB at 40)

According to ComEd, the fact that RI admits it will not construct the line in Illinois until it obtains regulatory approval in Iowa, raises hundreds of millions of dollars, and subscribes at least 60% of the capacity, suggests that its primary motivation in obtaining a Commission order under Section 8-503 is to use it as leverage in negotiations with private landowners whose land RI will need to build upon. Failing those voluntary negotiations, RI will have in hand a Section 8-503 order to use as the legal basis for pursuing condemnation actions against unwilling landowners, which will strengthen its negotiating position with landowners and add credibility to RI's claim that it can acquire the necessary property one way or the other. (*Id.* (citing Tr. 152-143, Skelly)) In light of the record in this case, filled with various contingencies that will delay or even prevent construction of the Project, the Commission should not, in ComEd's view, take the "extraordinary, precedent-setting step" of arming RI with an order that will permanently

impact private property rights, whether used as leverage in easement negotiations or as the legal predicate to allowing RI to take private property in condemnation proceedings. (*Id.*; see also ComEd RB at 32)

In Section V.C of its initial brief, ComEd argues, “The Commission should deny RI’s premature request for an order under Section 8-503, particularly when such an order would have such a permanent and potentially damaging impact on ComEd, Illinois transmission customers, and private landowners.” (*Id.* at 41) In ComEd’s view, RI has no reasonable basis to expect the Commission to set new precedent and issue an order “unconditionally directing that the Project be built” (*Id.*)

In its reply brief, ComEd states that RI contends a Section 8-503 order can authorize or provide permission to construct a project, but not to direct construction. (RI IB at 66-167). ComEd argues, “This interpretation is wrong.” (ComEd RB at 28)

ComEd argues that if Section 8-503 is not intended to direct construction, it would duplicate Section 8-406. (*Id.* (citing *A.P. Properties, Inc. v. Goshinsky*, 186 Ill. 2d 524, 532-33 (1999) (rejecting construction of a statute that rendered the statutory phrase meaningless or superfluous)). ComEd argues, “Such a construction should be rejected. RI’s position also fails to consider the language in Section 8-503 requiring the Commission to find that approved ‘additions...ought reasonably to be made’ and ‘structure ... should be erected,’ indicative of the legislature’s intent that this Section apply to projects that are not optional. 220 ILCS 5/8503.” (ComEd RB at 28) In ComEd’s view, the interpretation that Section 8-503 requires RI to construct the Project is further supported by the exception in Section 8-503 for electric generating plants that states that the Commission shall have no authority to “order the construction ... of any electric generating plant.” If RI’s assertion was correct, and a Section 8-503 order was not compulsory and did not require an attempt to construct, this exception would not be necessary. (ComEd RB at 28 (citing *A.P. Properties*, 18 Ill. 2d 524-533))

ComEd further argues, “Also, unlike Section 8-406, Section 8-503 should not be permissive, because this Section serves as the prerequisite before an applicant such as RI can obtain eminent domain authority under Section 8-509 of the PUA.... A Commission finding that a project must be built to support the public interest goes hand-in-hand with the added powers of condemnation made available under Section 8-509.” (ComEd RB at 28, 32)

ComEd cites “unrebutted facts” showing RI’s “unwillingness to commit to constructing the project now and the array of uncertainties surrounding the Project” including that “RI may abandon or delay the Project if it does not obtain approval from the Iowa Commission for the 379 mile segment of the line proposed to traverse Iowa.” (*Id.* at 28-29 (citing *I. 235 Skelly* see also ComEd RBOE at 3-4))

In response to RI’s argument that it needs to show “potential” customers, lenders and investors that RI has obtained a “major” regulatory approval, ComEd contends that obtaining authority to construct a project under Section 8-503 was never contemplated

to, nor should it be, used as a marketing tool to attract potential customers, lenders or investors. (*Id.* at 29-30, citing RI IB at 164-165) In its RBOE, ComEd asserts that R has not explained how a Section 8-503 authorization is somehow more urgent to reassure lenders compared with the proceeding in Iowa. (ComEd RBOE at 34)

In response to RI's argument that requesting Section 8-503 authority in a separate proceeding would be duplicative, ComEd asserts that by RI's own agreement, it must come before the Commission again in a separate proceeding to obtain final eminent domain authority. (*Id.* (citing RI IB at 164-165; see also ComEd RBOE at 0411))

In response to RI's argument that failure to obtain Section 8-503 authority now would create "regulatory uncertainty" for "potential" customers, lenders and investors," ComEd contends that this argument ignores "the complete lack of certainty surrounding all aspects of the Project, including whether it will even construct the Project." (*Id.* at 30-31 (citing RI IB at 166)) ComEd also argues, RI also cannot explain how a Section 8-503 order is more certain from a regulatory standpoint than a CPCN alone. (*Id.* at 30) ComEd also asserts that with respect to the four Ameren orders cited by RI where both CPCNs and Section 8-503 relief were granted, "there was no question that Ameren would build the Projects." (*Id.* (citing RI IB at 16))

In its RBOE, ComEd argues that RI's arguments are improperly premised on the erroneous proposition that satisfaction of Section 8-406(b) automatically satisfies Section 8-503. (ComEd RBOE at 6-9)

C. ILA and AA Positions

In ILA's view, "Rock Island does not qualify for an Order from the Commission "authorizing and directing" Rock Island to construct the Project under Section 8-503 of the PUA because Rock Island admits that the Project is viable, and will be constructed, only if certain contingencies are met (e.g., project financing obtained, wind projects are developed, adequate capacity on the line is purchased); without an Order under 8-503, Rock Island will not have a right to seek eminent domain authority under Section 8-509, as an 8-503 order is a prerequisite." (ILA IB at 50-51)

In its Petition initiating this proceeding, Rock Island applied for an Order "authorizing and directing" Rock Island, pursuant to PUA Section 8-503, to construct the transmission line. ILA argues, "Especially given all of the myriad conditions, contingencies, further government and regulatory approvals, Rock Island, as it has admitted, cannot commit to construct the Project even if it receives a CPCN. Consequently, Rock Island is petitioning this Commission for something that it cannot utilize." (*Id.* at 51)

In its RBOE, in response to Rock Island's BOE, ILA argues that Rock Island may not, and should not, be granted authority under Section 8-503 as part of the order in this proceeding. (ILA RBOE at 43)

According to the Illinois Agricultural Association, or IAA, the requirements of § 8-503 are similar to those of § 8-406(b) in that its relief is conditioned upon a finding that the Project will “promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public or promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities....” 220 ILCS 5/8-503. IAA argues, “As the same criteria apply in § 8-503 as in § 8-406(b), if the Commission finds that Rock Island failed to meet its burden related to § 8-406(b), which it should, then its relief requested under § 8-503 must ~~be~~ ~~be~~ ~~de~~ ~~re~~ ~~d~~ ~~e~~ ~~r~~ ~~e~~ ~~d~~.” (IAA IB at 19)

IAA states that if the Commission grants § 8-503 relief to Rock Island, it is “authorizing” and “directing” it to commence construction of the Project. IAA asserts that Rock Island is “seeking direction, or better put, a legal compulsion,” to build the Project, but is not capable of complying with the legal compulsion. (*Id.*) IAA states that RICL does not own, control, operate, or manage any plants, equipment, or property used for or in connection with the transmission, delivery, or furnishing of electricity in Illinois (Tr. 231-233, 1116-1120), and it does not have the basic infrastructure to start doing anything. (IAA IB at 9) Also since Rock Island has identified that construction of the Project may never occur, stating that “permanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line to support and justify financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost” (RI Ex. 10.13 at 4), it can give no assurance to the Commission that it will ever comply with the legal compulsion it is requesting. (IAA IB at 19)

IAA argues that even assuming construction does commence at some point, Rock Island must wait on other initial milestones to be completed first, including obtaining relief from the Iowa Public Utilities Board, and that it is virtually impossible for Rock Island to utilize any Commission certificates within 2 years as required. (*Id.* at 19-20, citing Tr. at 287, 123)

According to IAA, Rock Island’s request for an order under § 8-503, by its own admission (Tr. 143), is simply a prerequisite to obtaining eminent domain authority, and if granted §8-503 relief, what Rock Island characterizes as “voluntary” easement negotiations with farmers will actually sound something like “Rock Island has been directed by the Commission to construct a transmission line on an approved route, which crosses your land.” (IAA IB at 20; RB at 5)

In its RBOE, in response to Rock Island’s BOE, IAA argues, “Rock Island’s attempt to acquire a Section 8-503 order is a thinly veiled effort to obtain a better negotiating position for easements with landowners, and it should not be tolerated by the Commission.” (IAA RBOE at 5)

D. Staff Position

In its initial brief, Staff did not address Rock Island’s request for Section 8-503 relief. In its reply brief, Staff states that “RICL claims the evidence that supports granting

a CPCN to construct the project also supports a finding that the requirements for an order under Section 8-503 are met because the criterion of Section 8-503 'to promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market' is the same as the Section 8-406(b)(1) criterion." Staff "disagrees." (Staff RB at 7)

Staff argues, in part, "Given all the contingencies, conditions, and government and regulatory approval still needed, RICL is petitioning the Commission for authority that cannot be utilized. The request for an order pursuant to Section 8-503 is premature and should therefore be denied." Staff RB at 18

Staff also cites the Commission Order in Docket No. 06-0706 where the Commission stated in part, "A utility may obtain a certificate under Section 8-406 in one docket. If it later desires eminent domain authority under Section 8-509, it may initiate a new docket in which it seeks relief under Sections 8-503 and 8-509." (Docket 06-0706. Order, March 11, 2009 at 88-89) Staff asserts that a utility must also demonstrate that it has negotiated in good faith with landowners and has nonetheless failed to obtain all of the necessary parcels before eminent domain relief under Section 8-509 is granted. (*Id.* at 19)

E. Commission Conclusion

In addition to requesting a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity for the Project pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Act, Rock Island requests an order from the Commission authorizing the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act. Rock Island's request is opposed by Staff ComEd, ILA and IAA.

Section 8-503 provides, in part

Whenever the Commission, after hearing, shall find that additions, extensions, repairs or improvements to, or changes in, the existing plant, equipment, apparatus, facilities or other physical property of any public utility or of any 2 or more public utilities are necessary and ought reasonably to be made or that a new structure or structures is or are necessary and should be erected, to promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public or promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities, the Commission shall make and serve an order authorizing or directing that such additions, extensions, repairs, improvements or changes be made, or such structure or structures be erected at the location, in the manner and within the time specified in said order; ...

Authorization under Section 8-503 is a condition to obtaining relief under Section 8-509 of the Act. Section 8-509 provides, in part, "When necessary for the construction of any alterations, additions, extensions or improvements ordered or authorized under Section 8-406.1, 8-503, or 12-218 of this Act, any public utility may enter upon, take or damage private property in the manner provided for by the law of eminent domain."

Rock Island is not seeking relief under Section 8-509 in this proceeding, but it could do so in the future if the easements are not obtained through the negotiation process.

According to Rock Island, "the evidence in this case that supports granting Rock Island a CPCN to construct the Project also supports a finding that the requirements for an order under §8-503 are met."

Rock Island argues that the criteria in Section 8-503 are the same as criteria contained in Section 8-406(b)(1), and that the evidence showing Rock Island has met the criteria in Section 8-406(b)(1) also shows it has met the criteria in Section 8-503.

ComEd and Staff disagree with Rock Island's argument. They argue that Rock Island's request for Section 8-503 relief is premature.

The Commission has reviewed the evidence and arguments. First of all, to the extent Rock Island is asserting that the criteria in Sections 8-406(b) and 8-503 are identical, and that a finding the Section 8-406(b) criteria have been met would automatically mean the Commission is required to grant the relief sought under Section 8-503, the Commission disagrees. Such an interpretation would render Section 8-503 superfluous.

ComEd and Staff argue that Rock Island's request for Section 8-503 relief is premature, in that Rock Island is seeking authority that cannot be utilized given the contingencies, conditions and regulatory approvals still needed.

While the Commission is by no means suggesting that RI would have to satisfy every contingency or uncertainty before Section 8-503 authorization may be granted, the Commission does agree with Staff and ComEd that under the circumstances, it would be premature to grant Section 8-503 relief to Rock Island in this proceeding.

Rock Island claims Section 8-503 approval is needed now because this one of the "major regulatory approvals" needed to satisfy potential lenders and investors; however, Rock Island does not explain how a Section 8-503 authorization is somehow more urgent or important in that regard than is the proceeding in Iowa, where the Project originates and the first 379 miles of the 500-mile line would be built. Even Rock Island does not estimate a decision being reached in Iowa until 2015, and there is no indication from Rock Island that a franchise petition has even been filed there, even though a Rock Island witness testified on December 5, 2013 that "[we] are preparing to do so in the next several weeks." (Tr. 234-235)

The Commission wishes to emphasize that the Certificate of Public Convenience being granted in this Order, which expressly authorizes construction of the transmission line project pursuant to Section 8-406(a) and (b), is not conditioned on the issuance of an order authorizing the Project under Section 8-503. That is, Rock Island does not need

authority under Section 8-503 to build the line, unless it decides to seek relief under Section 8-509 because it wants to pursue eminent domain.

The Commission also observes that the approval of a line route as part of this Certificate Order should facilitate negotiations with landowners, and that the issuance of the Certificate will enable Rock Island to gain access to the property to conduct surveys and related activities, which are steps characterized by Rock Island as important ones in which to engage in the near future.

Rock Island also argues that granting Section 8-503 authority now rather than in a later proceeding would be more efficient for Rock Island, Staff and Intervenors. As noted by ComEd, however, granting Section 8-503 authority now will not avoid a later proceeding. If Rock Island needs eminent domain, it will need to file a petition under Section 8-509. If Rock Island does not need eminent domain, there will not need to be a later proceeding under either section. Also, while Rock Island asserts that granting Section 8-503 authority now rather than in a later proceeding would be more convenient and efficient for Staff and Intervenors, Staff and Intervenors ComEd, ILA and IAA do not agree that it would.

As also noted by Staff, the Commission has previously indicated that a utility may obtain a certificate under Section 8-406 in one docket, and later initiate a new docket in which it seeks relief under Sections 8-503 and 8-509.

In conclusion, the Commission finds that it would be premature to grant authority under Section 8-509 at this time. If Rock Island needs authorization under Section 8-503 in order to seek relief under Section 8-509, it can request such authorization at a later time.

XII. OTHER ISSUES

A. System of Accounts; Maintaining Records; Confidential Information

Rock Island seeks permission to maintain its books and records at its principal office and that of its ultimate parent company, Clean Line Energy Partners, in Houston, Texas. Staff has no objection, subject to the condition that that RI shall reimburse any Staff travel costs and expenses incurred in order to review these books and records.

The Commission finds that Rock Island's request should be granted, subject to the condition proposed by Staff.

Regarding "System of Accounts," Staff explains that Rock Island agreed to submit annual financial information required by ICC Form 21, 83 Ill. Adm. Code 210, and Section 5-109 of the Act by using the ERC Uniform System of Accounts and complete ICC Form 21. (Staff B at 70) Staff does not object to Rock Island's proposed accounting treatment; nor do any other Party. (*Id.*; see also RBOE at 58)

The Commission finds that Rock Island's request -- that the applicability of 83 Ill. Adm. Code 415 be waived so long as Rock Island maintains its books and records in accordance with the FERC Uniform System of Accounts, and that Rock Island be allowed to submit annual financial information required by ICC Form 21, 83 Ill. Adm. Code 210, and Section 5-109 of the Act, by using the FERC Uniform System of Accounts to complete ICC Form 2 -- should be granted.

Rock Island also requests that all confidential information placed into the record of this proceeding be treated as proprietary and confidential for a period of two years from the date of this Order. There were no objections to this request.

The Commission finds that all information treated as confidential in this proceeding pursuant to rulings shall continue to be treated as proprietary and confidential for a period of two years from the date of this Order.

It is also noted that in its BOE and Exceptions, Rock Island proposes revisions to various findings and ordering paragraphs. Rock Island also proposes that certain appendices be added to the Order.

B. Motion to Compel Consultation

ILA filed a "Renewed Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources ['IDNR']" ("Motion").

ILA argued, in part, that the Illinois Endangered Species Act ("IESA") and Illinois Natural Areas Preservation Act ("INAPA") mandate that agency consultation regarding anything affecting Natural Areas "shall be conducted early in the planning of the proposed action." 525 ILCS 30/17. According to ILA, "Such action is not discretionary with the agency. Based on the applicable statutes, regulations and case law, it is evident that the Commission should carry out its duty to officially consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources regarding the issues identified herein" (Motion at 6)

The Staff of the Commission, functioning as a party to the proceeding, and Rock Island, filed responses to the Motion in which they recommend that the Motion be denied. ILA filed a reply to these responses.

Staff raised a threshold issue, arguing that ILA's renewed "Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources" is not an appropriate procedural mechanism and is prohibited by law. Under the IESA, the structured consultation process policy is "enforceable only by writ of mandamus". 520 ILCS 10/1(b). The Illinois Supreme Court spoke to this when it stated that section 11(b) "does not contain any language that expressly grants a private cause of action for a violation of the [IESA] with the exception of allowing the enforcement of the consultation process by a writ of mandamus." *Glisson v. City of Marion*, 188 Ill.2d 211, 242 (1991). Staff further asserts that the enforcement mechanism in the INAPA is also a writ of mandamus, rather than a motion to compel the Commission as ILA filed. Section 30/17

of the INAPA provides, in part, "The Department, Commission, or any affected person may seek a writ of mandamus to compel an agency of State or local government to engage in the evaluation and study required by this Section." 525 ILCS 30/17. (Staff 10/15/13 response at 5)

According to Staff, a writ of mandamus is both extraordinary in nature and procedurally premature. Staff argues that the Commission is a creature of statute and only possesses those rights which have been granted to it from the General Assembly, and that the Commission does not possess equitable powers.

Staff also notes that it is functioning a party to the proceeding, not as advisors to the Commission.

In its reply, ILA argued in part that it is illogical and a waste of resources to force the ILA down the route of mandamus. ILA contends that its motion should be granted. (ILA 11/5/13 reply at 34)

A ruling was issued on December 4, 2013. It stated, in part, "Upon consideration of the Parties' filings, it is hereby determined that Staff's position is correct. For those reasons argued by Staff as are summarized above, a motion by ILA to 'compel the Commission to consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources,' whereby the Commission would be compelled to engage in an official and structured consultation with IDNR, is not an appropriate procedural vehicle under the statutes in question."

The ruling concluded, "Accordingly, ILA's Renewed Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources is denied."

In its posthearing briefs, ILA again argues that its Motion should be granted.

In the instant Order, the Commission concurs in the rationale and determination contained in the ruling of December 4, 2013 which denied the Motion. ILA's Motion is not an appropriate procedural vehicle under the statutes in question.

Other Arguments

Staff and Rock Island also observe that even if the motion to consult were an appropriate procedural mechanism -- which, as indicated above, it is not -- the statutes cited by ILA require an agency to consult with IDNR only when it "authorizes, funds or carries out" the project. Staff and Rock Island argue that under Illinois caselaw, the Commission is not "authorizing" Rock Island's proposed project within the meaning of those statutes. (Staff response at 6)

Staff and RICL rely on the decision of the Illinois Appellate Court in *Pierce Downer's Heritage Alliance v. Village of Downers Grove*, 302 Ill.App.3d 286, 297 (2nd Dist. 1998) (*Pierce Downer's*). There the Court held that a consultation with IDNR was not required under the statute. The Court held that the actions of the Village Board and

the Illinois Health Facilities Planning Board (“HFPB”) were not “authorizations” under Section 7 of the ~~Natural Areas~~ Preservation Act. *Id.*, 302 Ill.App.3d at 300

The Court determined that because of the legislature’s use of the word “planning” in the preface of Section 17, the broad dictionary definition of “authorize” was insufficient. *Pierce Downer’s*, at 286, 297. The term “planning” requires that the public agency or municipality had a role in forming the scheme or the program.

The Court stated that “such a role clearly requires more active participation than that which would satisfy the traditional dictionary definition of ‘authorize.’” *Id.* at 297 The Court further explained, “[W]e believe that the Act was meant to apply only to an action in which the state agency or local government is a more active participant in the process. We believe that such active participation requires that the state agency or local government have a direct role in either the planning, design, funding, construction, or carrying out of the action.” *Id.* at 297.

The Court found that neither the Village Board’s approval of Advocate’s amended site development plan, nor the HFPB’s issuance of a certificate of need for the new facility, was an “authorization” under Section 17. *Id.* at 296, 297. The Court noted that issuance of a certificate of need by the HFPB for a new health facility represents a determination that there is an identifiable need for the health facility based on the community’s population, the number of existing medical facilities, the extent to which the existing facilities are used, the availability of medical personnel, and other factors. *Id.* at 296 (citing Section 12 of the Illinois Health Facilities Planning Act, 0 ILCS 60/12).

In its reply, ILA relies on *McHenry County Defenders, Inc. v. The City of Harvard*, 384 Ill. App. 3d 265, 891 N.E.2d 1017 (2d Dist. 2008) (“*McHenry*”) in support of its position that “the [Illinois Commerce] Commission is involved to a degree that includes planning and involvement to the level of an ‘authorization.’” (ILA reply at 10) In that case, the Second District held that the level of involvement amounted to authorization.

In *McHenry*, the Court noted that the authorization in that case contained the recitation that the “Corporate Authorities ...have concluded that the annexation of the property to the City, under the terms and conditions hereinafter set forth, would enable the City to control the development of the area and serve the best interest of the City.” *Id.* at 1027-1028. ILA asserts that the issues in *McHenry* were complex, like those before the Commission in this proceeding. According to ILA, “just as the Commission has its own engineering staff to review plans for building this particular line, the Village in that case had engineers on staff as well.” (ILA reply at 0, citing *McHenry* at 107)

ILA argues, “Again, just as happens in some Commission proceedings, those plans, after review by the village (rather than Staff) engineer, were revised. (*Id.*) This result is something that even Rock Island has recognized in the past, noting that if the Commission may ‘conclude[] that’ another route is ‘superior’ they will proceed with the Proposed Alternative Routes.” (ILA reply at 10) ILA asserts that conditions may be

imposed upon the project by the Commission as well which ILA regards as part of planning. (*Id.*)

ILA argues that by contrast, the case relied upon by Staff and RICL, *Pierce Downer's*, involved an "insignificant amendment to a single development unit plan, to a small piece of land, with no real review of the plans in the single meeting that took place." *Pierce Downer's* involved what amounted to a "rubber-stamping." (ILA reply at 1)

ILA claims the *McHenry* case involves facts that more closely resemble those in the present case than do the facts of *Pierce Downer's*. According to ILA, "This Commission has been actively and intensively reviewing the plans - economic, engineering, and otherwise - of Rock Island." (*Id.* at 11)

Having reviewed the arguments of the Parties, the Commission first observes that in ILA's arguments that "the Commission is involved to a degree that includes planning and involvement to the level of an 'authorization'" similar to *McHenry*, ILA relies extensively on the actions of Commission Staff members who are witnesses in the proceeding.

For example, ILA states that "[t]his Commission has been actively and intensively reviewing the plans - economic, engineering, and otherwise - of Rock Island." ILA also states that "the Commission has its own engineering staff to review plans for building the particular line."

ILA's comments misunderstand, and blur, an important line between the role of the Commission Staff witnesses and that of the Commission in contested proceedings such as the instant one. The current case, initiated pursuant to Sections 8-406 and 8-503 of the PUA, is a contested docketed proceeding. There are numerous parties who are participating pursuant to a schedule. Among other things, the schedule includes dates for the filing by parties of several rounds of proposed witness testimony and exhibits. In this context, the Staff is clearly functioning as a party to the proceeding. The Staff witnesses do not serve as advisors to the Commission; in fact, they are not allowed to do so by virtue of ex parte restrictions.

As a participant, like other parties, Staff conducts discovery and files testimony, through witnesses, including testimony in response to other parties. At the hearings, parties have the opportunity to cross-examine the witnesses of other parties, including Staff witnesses. The Commission will ultimately render a decision based on the entire evidentiary record presented by the parties, including Staff. For that matter, the Commission's decisions must be made based on the evidence of record. The input from "its own engineering staff" relied upon by the Commission is that which is put into the evidentiary record.

Under these circumstances, any review of the proposed project by Staff witnesses and other parties during or prior to the course of the proceeding does not constitute an active and direct role on the part of the Commission in the "planning, design, funding,

construction or carrying out" of the of the project. Given these considerations, and upon reviewing the other arguments and information presented by the parties as summarized above, the Commission agrees with Staff and Rock Island that the Commission's level of involvement does not reach that of "authorizing" the project as that term has been interpreted by the Appellate Court in the *Pierce Dowers* case.

Evidence in this Proceeding Regarding Input from IDNR

The Commission also observes, as pointed out by Staff and Rock Island, that Rock Island has consulted with and obtained considerable input from the IDNR concerning the Preferred Route and the Proposed Alternative Route of the Project with respect to both potential impacts on threatened and endangered species and potential impacts to Illinois Natural Areas Inventory sites, as well as on other topics relating to impacts on habitat and natural features. Through witnesses and documentation, Rock Island has placed information concerning its consultation into the record of this proceeding, thereby providing the Commission Staff and other parties with a full opportunity to review it, conduct discovery, respond to it and cross-examine Rock Island witnesses.

The information includes the IDNR's initial and final consultation letters to Rock Island concerning the Preferred Route and the Proposed Alternative Route. According to Rock Island, the IDNR stated in its final consultation letter that "it is unlikely that the project will result in any adverse impacts to state-listed species or their habitats." (RI RB at 3433, citing RI Ex. 8.12 at 188 and 8.12)

Other Considerations

As also noted by Rock Island, ILA does not identify any certificate orders in which the Commission engaged in a consultation process with the IDNR pursuant to either statute cited by ILA. As explained by Staff, the "consultation" advocated by ILA is a lengthy, multi-stage process which would not be very compatible with the process involved in a Commission Section 8-406 proceeding. (Staff RB at 5-6) Furthermore, it appears that the consultation process urged by ILA, if found to be required here, would then be required in every transmission line case before the Commission.

XIII. FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS

Having given due consideration to the entire record, the Commission is of the opinion and finds that

- (1) the Commission has jurisdiction over Rock Island and the subject matter of this proceeding;
- (2) the facts recited and conclusions reached in the prefatory portion of this Order are supported by the evidence and are hereby adopted as findings herein;

- (3) subject to the determinations made in this order, the Commission finds, pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Act, that the proposed line as described in this Order will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives; that Rock Island is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision of the construction; that Rock Island is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers; and that the construction of the proposed transmission line Project will promote the public convenience and necessity;
- (4) pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Act, a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity should be issued to Rock Island as ordered below.

IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED by the Illinois Commerce Commission that a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity is hereby issued to Rock Island Clean Line LLC pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act, and that said certificate shall read as follows:

CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

IT IS HEREBY CERTIFIED that the public convenience and necessity require (1) construction, operation, and maintenance by Rock Island Clean Line LLC of the proposed DC and AC transmission line Project over the Preferred Routes found appropriate above and as described in legal descriptions filed on e-Docket as Rock Island Exhibits 7.2 and 7.4 on October 10, 2012, and depicted and identified as the Preferred Routes on route location maps filed on e-Docket on October 10, 2012 as Rock Island Exhibit 8.1; and (2) the transaction of an electric public utility business by Rock Island Clean Line LLC, as a transmission public utility, in connection therewith, all as set forth above.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that Rock Island's request to maintain its books and records at its principal office and that of its ultimate parent company, Clean Line Energy Partners, in Houston, Texas, is approved, subject to the condition that that Rock Island shall promptly reimburse any Staff travel costs and expenses incurred in order to review these books and records.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that Rock Island's request that the applicability of 83 Ill. Adm. Code 415 be waived so long as Rock Island maintains its books and records in accordance with the FERC Uniform System of Accounts, and that Rock Island be allowed to submit annual financial information required by ICC Form 21, 83 Ill. Adm. Code 210, and Section 5-109 of the Act, by using the FERC Uniform System of Accounts to complete ICC Form 21, is granted.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that all information treated as confidential pursuant to rulings made in this proceeding shall continue to be treated as proprietary and confidential for a period of two years from the date of this Order.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the request for relief pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act is not granted at this time; this determination is without prejudice to the filing of a request for such relief in the future.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that any and all motions, objections and requests not ruled upon in this proceeding are hereby deemed disposed of in a manner consistent with the determinations and ultimate conclusions herein.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that subject to the provisions of Section 10-113 of the Act and 83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.880, this Order is final; it is not subject to the Administrative Review Law.

By order of the Commission this 25th day of November, 2014

(SIGNED) DOUGLAS P SCOT

Chairman

West's Smith-Hurd Illinois Compiled Statutes Annotated**Chapter 220. Utilities (Refs & Annos)****Act 5. Public Utilities Act (Refs & Annos)****Article III. Definitions (Refs & Annos)**

220 ILCS 5/3-105

Formerly cited as IL ST CH 111 2/3 § 3-105

5/3-105. Public utility

Effective: August 28, 2012

[Currentness](#)

§ 3-105. Public utility.

(a) “Public utility” means and includes, except where otherwise expressly provided in this Section, every corporation, company, limited liability company, association, joint stock company or association, firm, partnership or individual, their lessees, trustees, or receivers appointed by any court whatsoever that owns, controls, operates or manages, within this State, directly or indirectly, for public use, any plant, equipment or property used or to be used for or in connection with, or owns or controls any franchise, license, permit or right to engage in:

(1) the production, storage, transmission, sale, delivery or furnishing of heat, cold, power, electricity, water, or light, except when used solely for communications purposes;

(2) the disposal of sewerage; or

(3) the conveyance of oil or gas by pipe line.

(b) “Public utility” does not include, however:

(1) public utilities that are owned and operated by any political subdivision, public institution of higher education or municipal corporation of this State, or public utilities that are owned by such political subdivision, public institution of higher education, or municipal corporation and operated by any of its lessees or operating agents;

(2) water companies which are purely mutual concerns, having no rates or charges for services, but paying the operating expenses by assessment upon the members of such a company and no other person;

(3) electric cooperatives as defined in Section 3-119;

(4) the following natural gas cooperatives:

(A) residential natural gas cooperatives that are not-for-profit corporations established for the purpose of administering and operating, on a cooperative basis, the furnishing of natural gas to residences for the benefit of their members who are residential consumers of natural gas. For entities qualifying as residential natural gas cooperatives and recognized by the Illinois Commerce Commission as such, the State shall guarantee legally binding contracts entered into by residential natural gas cooperatives for the express purpose of acquiring natural gas supplies for their members. The Illinois Commerce Commission shall establish rules and regulations providing for such guarantees. The total liability of the State in providing all such guarantees shall not at any time exceed \$1,000,000, nor shall the State provide such a guarantee to a residential natural gas cooperative for more than 3 consecutive years; and

(B) natural gas cooperatives that are not-for-profit corporations operated for the purpose of administering, on a cooperative basis, the furnishing of natural gas for the benefit of their members and that, prior to 90 days after the effective date of this amendatory Act of the 94th General Assembly, either had acquired or had entered into an asset purchase agreement to acquire all or substantially all of the operating assets of a public utility or natural gas cooperative with the intention of operating those assets as a natural gas cooperative;

(5) sewage disposal companies which provide sewage disposal services on a mutual basis without establishing rates or charges for services, but paying the operating expenses by assessment upon the members of the company and no others;

(6) (Blank);

(7) cogeneration facilities, small power production facilities, and other qualifying facilities, as defined in the Public Utility Regulatory Policies Act¹ and regulations promulgated thereunder, except to the extent State regulatory jurisdiction and action is required or authorized by federal law, regulations, regulatory decisions or the decisions of federal or State courts of competent jurisdiction;

(8) the ownership or operation of a facility that sells compressed natural gas at retail to the public for use only as a motor vehicle fuel and the selling of compressed natural gas at retail to the public for use only as a motor vehicle fuel;

(9) alternative retail electric suppliers as defined in Article XVI;² and

(10) the Illinois Power Agency.

(c) An entity that furnishes the service of charging electric vehicles does not and shall not be deemed to sell electricity and is not and shall not be deemed a public utility notwithstanding the basis on which the service is provided or billed. If, however, the entity is otherwise deemed a public utility under this Act, or is otherwise subject to regulation under this Act, then that entity is not exempt from and remains subject to the otherwise applicable provisions of this Act. The installation, maintenance, and repair of an electric vehicle charging station shall comply with the requirements of subsection (a) of Section 16-128 and Section 16-128A of this Act.

For purposes of this subsection, the term “electric vehicles” has the meaning ascribed to that term in Section 10 of the Electric Vehicle Act.

West's Smith-Hurd Illinois Compiled Statutes Annotated
Chapter 220. Utilities (Refs & Annos)
Act 5. Public Utilities Act (Refs & Annos)
Article VIII. Service Obligations and Conditions (Refs & Annos)

220 ILCS 5/8-406

Formerly cited as IL ST CH 111 2/3 ¶8-406

5/8-406. Certificate of public convenience and necessity

Effective: July 28, 2010

[Currentness](#)

§ 8-406. Certificate of public convenience and necessity.

(a) No public utility not owning any city or village franchise nor engaged in performing any public service or in furnishing any product or commodity within this State as of July 1, 1921 and not possessing a certificate of public convenience and necessity from the Illinois Commerce Commission, the State Public Utilities Commission or the Public Utilities Commission, at the time this amendatory Act of 1985 goes into effect, shall transact any business in this State until it shall have obtained a certificate from the Commission that public convenience and necessity require the transaction of such business.

(b) No public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility which is not in substitution of any existing plant, equipment, property or facility or any extension or alteration thereof or in addition thereto, unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction. Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction or the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity. The Commission shall determine that proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity only if the utility demonstrates: (1) that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers or that the proposed construction will promote the development of an effectively competitive electricity market that operates efficiently, is equitable to all customers, and is the least cost means of satisfying those objectives; (2) that the utility is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof; and (3) that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers.

(c) After the effective date of this amendatory Act of 1987, no construction shall commence on any new nuclear power plant to be located within this State, and no certificate of public convenience and necessity or other authorization shall be issued therefor by the Commission, until the Director of the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency finds that the United States Government, through its authorized agency, has identified and approved a demonstrable technology or means for the disposal of high level nuclear waste, or until such construction has been specifically approved by a statute enacted by the General Assembly.

As used in this Section, "high level nuclear waste" means those aqueous wastes resulting from the operation of the first cycle of the solvent extraction system or equivalent and the concentrated wastes of the subsequent extraction cycles or equivalent in a facility for reprocessing irradiated reactor fuel and shall include spent fuel assemblies prior to fuel reprocessing.

(d) In making its determination, the Commission shall attach primary weight to the cost or cost savings to the customers of the utility. The Commission may consider any or all factors which will or may affect such cost or cost savings, including the public utility's engineering judgment regarding the materials used for construction.

(e) The Commission may issue a temporary certificate which shall remain in force not to exceed one year in cases of emergency, to assure maintenance of adequate service or to serve particular customers, without notice or hearing, pending the determination of an application for a certificate, and may by regulation exempt from the requirements of this Section temporary acts or operations for which the issuance of a certificate will not be required in the public interest.

A public utility shall not be required to obtain but may apply for and obtain a certificate of public convenience and necessity pursuant to this Section with respect to any matter as to which it has received the authorization or order of the Commission under the Electric Supplier Act,¹ and any such authorization or order granted a public utility by the Commission under that Act shall as between public utilities be deemed to be, and shall have except as provided in that Act the same force and effect as, a certificate of public convenience and necessity issued pursuant to this Section.

No electric cooperative shall be made or shall become a party to or shall be entitled to be heard or to otherwise appear or participate in any proceeding initiated under this Section for authorization of power plant construction and as to matters as to which a remedy is available under The Electric Supplier Act.

(f) Such certificates may be altered or modified by the Commission, upon its own motion or upon application by the person or corporation affected. Unless exercised within a period of 2 years from the grant thereof authority conferred by a certificate of convenience and necessity issued by the Commission shall be null and void.

No certificate of public convenience and necessity shall be construed as granting a monopoly or an exclusive privilege, immunity or franchise.

(g) A public utility that undertakes any of the actions described in items (1) through (3) of this subsection (g) or that has obtained approval pursuant to Section 8-406.1 of this Act shall not be required to comply with the requirements of this Section to the extent such requirements otherwise would apply. For purposes of this Section and Section 8-406.1 of this Act, "high voltage electric service line" means an electric line having a design voltage of 100,000 or more. For purposes of this subsection (g), a public utility may do any of the following:

(1) replace or upgrade any existing high voltage electric service line and related facilities, notwithstanding its length;

(2) relocate any existing high voltage electric service line and related facilities, notwithstanding its length, to accommodate construction or expansion of a roadway or other transportation infrastructure; or

(3) construct a high voltage electric service line and related facilities that is constructed solely to serve a single customer's premises or to provide a generator interconnection to the public utility's transmission system and that will pass under or over the premises owned by the customer or generator to be served or under or over premises for which the customer or generator has secured the necessary right of way.

West's Smith-Hurd Illinois Compiled Statutes Annotated

Chapter 220. Utilities (Refs & Annos)

Act 5. Public Utilities Act (Refs & Annos)

Article X. Proceedings Before the Commission and the Courts (Refs & Annos)

220 ILCS 5/10-201

Formerly cited as IL ST CH 111 2/3 ¶10-201

5/10-201. Appeals; jurisdiction; procedure; powers of reviewing court; reversal

Effective: July 10, 2009

Currentness

§ 10-201. (a) Jurisdiction. Within 35 days from the date that a copy of the order or decision sought to be reviewed was served upon the party affected by any order or decision of the Commission refusing an application for a rehearing of any rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, including any order granting or denying interim rate relief, or within 35 days from the date that a copy of the order or decision sought to be reviewed was served upon the party affected by any final order or decision of the Commission upon and after a rehearing of any rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, including any order granting or denying interim rate relief, any person or corporation affected by such rule, regulation, order or decision, may appeal to the appellate court of the judicial district in which the subject matter of the hearing is situated, or if the subject matter of the hearing is situated in more than one district, then of any one of such districts, for the purpose of having the reasonableness or lawfulness of the rule, regulation, order or decision inquired into and determined.

The court first acquiring jurisdiction of any appeal from any rule, regulation, order or decision shall have and retain jurisdiction of such appeal and of all further appeals from the same rule, regulation, order or decision until such appeal is disposed of in such appellate court.

(b) Pleadings and Record. No proceeding to contest any rule, regulation, decision or order which the Commission is authorized to issue without a hearing and has so issued shall be brought in any court unless application shall have been first made to the Commission for a hearing thereon and until after such application has been acted upon by the Commission, nor shall any person or corporation in any court urge or rely upon any grounds not set forth in such application for a hearing before the Commission, but the Commission shall decide the questions presented by the application with all possible expedition consistent with the duties of the Commission. The party taking such an appeal shall file with the Commission written notice of the appeal. The Commission, upon the filing of such notice of appeal, shall, within 5 days thereafter, file with the clerk of the appellate court to which such appeal is taken a certified copy of the order appealed. The Commission shall prepare a copy of the transcript of the evidence, including exhibits and transcripts of Commission meetings prepared in accordance with Section 10-102 of this Act, or any portion of the record designated in a stipulation that only certain questions are involved on appeal, which stipulation is to be included in the record provided for in Section 10-110. The Commission shall certify the record and file the same with the clerk of the appellate court to which such appeal is taken within 35 days of the filing of the notice of appeal. The party serving such notice of appeal shall, within 5 days after the service of such notice upon the Commission, file a copy of the notice, with proof of service, with the clerk of the court to which such appeal is taken, and thereupon the appellate court shall have jurisdiction over the appeal. The appeal shall be heard according to the rules governing other civil cases, so far as the same are applicable.

(c) No appellate court shall permit a party affected by any rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission to intervene or become a party plaintiff or appellant in such court who has not taken an appeal from such rule, regulation, order or decision in the manner as herein provided.

(d) No new or additional evidence may be introduced in any proceeding upon appeal from a rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, issued or confirmed after a hearing, but the appeal shall be heard on the record of the Commission as certified by it. The findings and conclusions of the Commission on questions of fact shall be held prima facie to be true and as found by the Commission; rules, regulations, orders or decisions of the Commission shall be held to be prima facie reasonable, and the burden of proof upon all issues raised by the appeal shall be upon the person or corporation appealing from such rules, regulations, orders or decisions.

(e) Powers and duties of Reviewing Court:

(i) An appellate court to which any such appeal is taken shall have the power, and it shall be its duty, to hear and determine such appeal with all convenient speed. Any proceeding in any court in this State directly affecting a rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, or to which the Commission is a party, shall have priority in hearing and determination over all other civil proceedings pending in such court, excepting election contests.

(ii) If it appears that the Commission failed to receive evidence properly proffered, on a hearing or a rehearing, or an application therefor, the court shall remand the case, in whole or in part, to the Commission with instructions to receive the testimony so proffered and rejected, and to enter a new order based upon the evidence theretofore taken, and such new evidence as it is directed to receive, unless it shall appear that such new evidence would not be controlling, in which case the court shall so find in its order. If the court remands only part of the Commission's rule, regulation, order or decision, it shall determine without delay the lawfulness and reasonableness of any independent portions of the rule, regulation, order or decision subject to appeal.

(iii) If the court determines that the Commission's rule, regulation, order or decision does not contain findings or analysis sufficient to allow an informed judicial review thereof, the court shall remand the rule, regulation, order or decision, in whole or in part, with instructions to the Commission to make the necessary findings or analysis.

(iv) The court shall reverse a Commission rule, regulation, order or decision, in whole or in part, if it finds that:

A. The findings of the Commission are not supported by substantial evidence based on the entire record of evidence presented to or before the Commission for and against such rule, regulation, order or decision; or

B. The rule, regulation, order or decision is without the jurisdiction of the Commission; or

C. The rule, regulation, order or decision is in violation of the State or federal constitution or laws; or

D. The proceedings or manner by which the Commission considered and decided its rule, regulation, order or decision were in violation of the State or federal constitution or laws, to the prejudice of the appellant.

(v) The court may affirm or reverse the rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission in whole or in part, or to remand the decision in whole or in part where a hearing has been held before the Commission, and to state the questions requiring further hearings or proceedings and to give such other instructions as may be proper.

(vi) When the court remands a rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, in whole or in part, the Commission shall enter its final order with respect to the remanded rule, regulation, order or decision no later than 6 months after the date of issuance of the court's mandate. The Commission shall enter its final order, with respect to any remanded matter pending before it on the effective date of this amendatory Act of 1988, no later than 6 months after the effective date of this amendatory Act of 1988. However, when the court mandates, or grants an extension of time which the court determines to be necessary for, the taking of additional evidence, the Commission shall enter an interim order within 6 months after the issuance of the mandate (or within 6 months after the effective date of this amendatory Act of 1988 in the case of a remanded matter pending before it on the effective date of this amendatory Act of 1988), and the Commission shall enter its final order within 5 months after the date the interim order was entered.

(f) When no appeal is taken from a rule, regulation, order or decision of the Commission, as herein provided, parties affected by such rule, regulation, order or decision, shall be deemed to have waived the right to have the merits of the controversy reviewed by a court and there shall be no trial of the merits of any controversy in which such rule, regulation, order or decision was made, by any court to which application may be made for the enforcement of the same, or in any other judicial proceedings.

S. Ct. R. 303 and 335, and other applicable law, hereby appeals to the Appellate Court of Illinois, Third Judicial District, and seeks review by the Court of the following orders of the Illinois Commerce Commission (the “Commission” or “ICC”) in ICC Docket No. 12-0560, *captioned Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to construct, operate and maintain an electric transmission line and authorizing and directing Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to construct an electric transmission line*: (1) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of November 25, 2014; (2) the Commission’s final Order dated November 25, 2014; (3) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of January 14, 2015, denying ComEd’s application for rehearing, notice of which was served on January 15, 2015; and (4) all other rulings and orders of the Commission supporting those actions in the proceeding below. ComEd seeks relief reversing in part the above orders of the Commission and remanding this matter to the Commission for further proceedings and the entry of an order on remand in accordance with the Court’s judgment.

Dated: February 18, 2015

Respectfully submitted,

COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY



By: _____
One of its attorneys

Thomas S. O'Neill
Senior Vice President & General Counsel
COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY
440 S. LaSalle Street, Suite 3300
Chicago, Illinois 60605
(312) 394-5400
thomas.oneill@exeloncorp.com

Richard G. Bernet
Clark M. Stalker
10 South Dearborn Street, 49th Floor
Chicago, Illinois 60603
richard.bernet@exeloncorp.com
clark.stalker@exeloncorp.com

E. Glenn Rippie
Carmen L. Fosco
ROONEY RIPPIE & RATNASWAMY LLP
350 West Hubbard Street, Suite 600
Chicago, Illinois 60654
(312) 447-2800
glenn.rippie@r3law.com
carmen.fosco@r3law.com

No. 3-15-_____

**IN THE APPELLATE COURT OF ILLINOIS
THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT**

COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY,
Petitioner-Appellant,

vs.

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION; ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC, AMEREN TRANSMISSION COMPANY OF ILLINOIS, THE ENVIRONMENTAL LAW AND POLICY CENTER, ILLINOIS AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION a/k/a ILLINOIS FARM BUREAU, THE NATURAL RESOURCES DEFENSE COUNCIL, THE BUILDING OWNERS AND MANAGERS ASSOCIATION OF CHICAGO, FRIESLAND FARMS LLC, LARRY GREDES AND STEVEN GREDES, JOSEPH H. CANTLIN, TIMOTHY B. CANTLIN, JOHN L. CANTLIN, JASON D. JAMES, JAMES AND SALLY BEDEKER AND FIRST MIDWEST BANK TRUST #6243, LOCAL UNIONS 51, 9, 145 & 196 INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF ELECTRICAL WORKERS AFL-CIO, ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS ALLIANCE NFP, DYNEGY MIDWEST GENERATION LLC, DYNEGY KENDALL ENERGY LLC, MIDWEST GENERATION LLC and WIND ON THE WIRES,

Respondents-Appellees.

: Petition for Review of Orders of the
: Illinois Commerce Commission in
: its Docket No. 12-0560

:
: Date of Petition for Review:
: February 18, 2015

:
: Date of Orders of the Illinois
: Commerce Commission
: Sought to Be Reviewed:
: November 25, 2014
: January 14, 2015
: (served January 15, 2015)

PETITION FOR REVIEW

TO: Elizabeth Rolando, Chief Clerk
Illinois Commerce Commission
527 East Capitol Avenue
Springfield, Illinois 62701

All Parties on the Attached Service List

Petitioner-Appellant Commonwealth Edison Company (“ComEd”), in accordance with Section 10-201 of the Public Utilities Act, 220 ILCS 5/10-201, 83 Ill. Adm. Code § 200.890, Ill. S. Ct. R. 303 and 335, and other applicable law, hereby appeals to the Appellate Court of Illinois,

A-0254

Third Judicial District, and seeks review by the Court of the following orders of the Illinois Commerce Commission (the “Commission” or “ICC”) in ICC Docket No. 12-0560, *captioned Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to construct, operate and maintain an electric transmission line and authorizing and directing Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to construct an electric transmission line*: (1) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of November 25, 2014; (2) the Commission’s final Order dated November 25, 2014; (3) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of January 14, 2015, denying ComEd’s application for rehearing, notice of which was served on January 15, 2015; and (4) all other rulings and orders of the Commission supporting those actions in the proceeding below. ComEd seeks relief reversing in part the above orders of the Commission and remanding this matter to the Commission for further proceedings and the entry of an order on remand in accordance with the Court’s judgment.

Dated: February 18, 2015

Respectfully submitted,

COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY

By: 
One of its attorneys

Thomas S. O'Neill
Senior Vice President & General Counsel
COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY
440 S. LaSalle Street, Suite 3300
Chicago, Illinois 60605
(312) 394-5400
thomas.oneill@exeloncorp.com

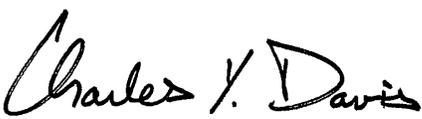
E. Glenn Rippie
Carmen L. Fosco
ROONEY RIPPIE & RATNASWAMY LLP
350 West Hubbard Street, Suite 600
Chicago, Illinois 60654
(312) 447-2800
glenn.rippie@r3law.com
carmen.fosco@r3law.com

Richard G. Bernet
Clark M. Stalker
10 South Dearborn Street, 49th Floor
Chicago, Illinois 60603
richard.bernet@exeloncorp.com
clark.stalker@exeloncorp.com

Court of the following orders of the Illinois Commerce Commission (the “Commission” or “ICC”) in ICC Docket No. 12-0560, *captioned Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to construct, operate and maintain an electric transmission line and authorizing and directing Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to construct an electric transmission line*: (1) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of November 25, 2014; (2) the Commission’s final Order dated November 25, 2014; (3) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of January 14, 2015, denying the Illinois Farm Bureau’s application for rehearing, notice of which was served on January 15, 2015; and (4) all other rulings and orders of the Commission supporting those actions in the proceeding below. The Illinois Farm Bureau seeks relief reversing in part the above orders of the Commission and remanding this matter to the Commission for further proceedings and the entry of an order on remand in accordance with the Court’s judgment.

Dated: February 18, 2015.

**ILLINOIS AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION
a/k/a the Illinois Farm Bureau**

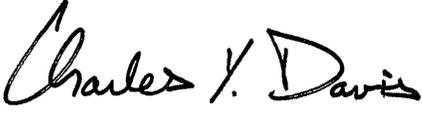
By: 
One of Its Attorneys

BROWN, HAY & STEPHENS, LLP
Claire A. Manning (Reg. No. 3124724)
Charles Y. Davis (Reg. No. 6286010)
205 South Fifth Street, Suite 700
P.O. Box 2459
Springfield, IL 62705
(217) 544-8491
Fax: (217) 544-9609
cmanning@bhslaw.com
cdavis@bhslaw.com

“ICC”) in ICC Docket No. 12-0560, *captioned Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to construct, operate and maintain an electric transmission line and authorizing and directing Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to construct an electric transmission line*: (1) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of November 25, 2014; (2) the Commission’s final Order dated November 25, 2014; (3) the Commission’s action at an open meeting of January 14, 2015, denying the Illinois Farm Bureau’s application for rehearing, notice of which was served on January 15, 2015; and (4) all other rulings and orders of the Commission supporting those actions in the proceeding below. The Illinois Farm Bureau seeks relief reversing in part the above orders of the Commission and remanding this matter to the Commission for further proceedings and the entry of an order on remand in accordance with the Court’s judgment.

Dated: February 18, 2015.

**ILLINOIS AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION
a/k/a the Illinois Farm Bureau**

By: 

 One of Its Attorneys

BROWN, HAY & STEPHENS, LLP
 Claire A. Manning (Reg. No. 3124724)
 Charles Y. Davis (Reg. No. 6286010)
 205 South Fifth Street, Suite 700
 P.O. Box 2459
 Springfield, IL 62705
 (217) 544-8491
 Fax: (217) 544-9609
cmanning@bhslaw.com
cdavis@bhslaw.com

**APPEAL TO THE APPELLATE COURT OF ILLINOIS
THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT
FROM THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION**

Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP,

Petitioner-Appellant,

v.

Illinois Commerce Commission and Commonwealth Edison Company, Locals 51, 9, 145, and 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO, Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau, Wind on the Wires, the Environmental Law & Policy Center, National Resources Defense Council, Building Owners and Managers Association of Chicago, Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC, Dynegy Kendall Energy, LLC, Ameren Transmission Company of Illinois, Midwest Generation, LLC, John L. Cantlin, Joseph H. Cantlin,

Respondents-Appellees.

Petition for Review of Order of the Illinois Commerce Commission

Docket 12-0560

Date of the Orders of the Illinois Commerce Commission Sought to Be Reviewed: November 25, 2014 and January 14, 2015 (denying rehearing of Order)

NOTICE OF APPEAL

Please take notice that, pursuant to § 200.890 of the Illinois Commerce Commission Rules of Practice, 83 Ill. Admin. Code § 200.890, Section 10-201 of the Illinois Public Utilities Act, 220 ILCS 5/10-201 and Illinois Supreme Court Rules 303 and 335, the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP, by their attorneys, Shay Phillips, Ltd., are appealing the Order filed and served on November 25, 2014, for which Appellant's

A-0261

Application for Rehearing was denied by Notice of Commission Action filed and served on January 15, 2015 in the following docket:

Docket 12-0567: Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to Construct an Electric Transmission Line.

Dated: February 17, 2015



William M. Shay
Jonathan LA Phillips
John T.D. Bathke
Shay Phillips, Ltd.
456 Fulton Street, Suite 255
Peoria, IL 61602
wshay@skplawyers.com
jphillips@skplawyers.com
jbathke@skplawyers.com
309.494.6155

**APPEAL TO THE APPELLATE COURT OF ILLINOIS
FOR THE THIRD DISTRICT
FROM THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION**

Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP,

Petitioner-Appellant,

v.

Illinois Commerce Commission and
Commonwealth Edison Company,
Locals 51, 9, 145, and 196, International
Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-
CIO, Illinois Agricultural Association
a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau, Wind on the
Wires, the Environmental Law & Policy
Center, National Resources Defense
Council, Building Owners and Managers
Association of Chicago, Dynegy
Midwest Generation, LLC, Dynegy
Kendall Energy, LLC, Ameren
Transmission Company of Illinois,
Midwest Generation, LLC, John L.
Cantlin, Joseph H. Cantlin,

Respondents-Appellees.

Petition for Review of Order of the
Illinois Commerce Commission

Docket No. 12-0560

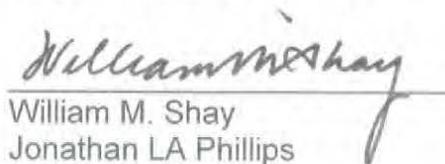
**Petition for Review of Order of the Illinois Commerce Commission
Docket Number 12-0560**

Pursuant to Section 10-201 of the Illinois Public Utilities Act (the "Act"), 220 ILCS 5/10-201, and Supreme Court Rule 335, Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP hereby petitions the court for review of the order of the Illinois Commerce Commission which granted Rock Island Clean Line, LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line, which order was served

A-0263

on November 25, 2014, and for which Petitioners' Application for Rehearing was denied by Notice of Commission Action filed and served on January 15, 2015.

Dated: February 17, 2015



William M. Shay
Jonathan LA Phillips
John T.D. Bathke
Shay Phillips, Ltd.
456 Fulton Street, Suite 255
Peoria, IL 61602
wshay@skplawyers.com
jphillips@skplawyers.com
jbathke@skplawyers.com
309.494.6155

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
1	C-00001	Oct 10 2012 Verified Petition of Rock Island Clean Line LLC for a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Clean Line to Construct an Electric Transmission Line, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
1 – 6	* C-00164	Oct 10 2012 Direct Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Proprietary in Part)
6	C-01253	Oct 11 2012 Affidavit on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	C-01255	Oct 15 2012 Verified Petition to Intervene of Local Unions 51, 9, 145 & 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)
	C-01262	Oct 19 2012 Petition to Intervene on behalf of the Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)
	C-01267	Oct 24 2012 Entry of Appearance of Landowner, Joseph H. Cantlin, filed. (Electronic)
	C-01271	Oct 25 2012 Verified Petition to Intervene of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed. (Electronic)
	C-01278	Oct 26 2012 Petition to Intervene of Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC and Dynegy Kendall Energy, LLC, filed. (Electronic)
	C-01284	Oct 29 2012 Entry of Appearance on behalf of James Bedeker, Sally Bedeker and First Midwest Bank Trust #6243, filed by Schain Burney Banks & Kenny Ltd. (mailed by USPS - October 25, 2012)
	C-01288	Nov 1 2012 Petition for Leave to Intervene of Wind on the Wires filed. (electronic)

* See Proprietary Volume 49

VOL.

PAGE

DOCKET ENTRY¹²¹³⁰²

12-0560

6

C-01299 Nov 9 2012
Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-01302 Nov 19 2012
Petition to Intervene of Midwest Generation, LLC, filed. (Electronic)

C-01306 Nov 20 2012
Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-01309 Nov 27 2012
Supplemental Direct Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

C-01317 Nov 28 2012
Petition for Leave to Intervene on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP, filed by Shay Law Group, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-01330 Nov 28 2012
Motion to Appear Pro Hac Vice, filed by Shaw Law Group, Ltd. on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

C-01340 Dec 6 2012
Ameren Transmission Company of Illinois' Verified Petition to Intervene, filed. (Electronic)

C-01345 Dec 7 2012
Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Motion for Entry of Protective Order, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01361 Dec 7 2012
Appearance on behalf of Landowner, Timothy B. Cantlin, filed by Law Office of Timothy B. Cantlin. (Electronic)

C-01368 Dec 13 2012
Petition to Intervene of the Environmental Law and Policy Center, filed. (Electronic)

C-01376 Dec 18 2012
Additional Supplemental Direct Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

12-0560

6

C-01400

Dec 21 2012

Set for Prehearing Conference by the Administrative Law Judge on January 8, 2013, in Springfield at 10:00 A.M. Notice also given by the Administrative Law Judge that due to the length of the list of entities to receive notice of the prehearing conference in this proceeding, the list is not enclosed. The list is available electronically on the Commission's e-Docket system at <http://www.icc.illinois.gov/e-docket/>. Those unable to access the list electronically may request a hard copy by calling the Commission's Chief Clerk's Office at 217/782-7434. Notice mailed to parties. (Notice also mailed to parties from Exhibits 7, 8, 9 & 12)

C-01428

Dec 28 2012

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Notice of Changes to Service List, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01433

Jan 3 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Motion for Entry of a Case Management Plan, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01442

Jan 3 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Objections to Petition to Intervene of Illinois Landowners Alliance NFP, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

Jan 4 2013

Notice given by the Administrative Law Judge that the call-in number for accessing the prehearing conference on January 8, 2013 by telephone is the following: 1-888-255-1101, Passcode: 3122585680#. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-01449

Jan 7 2013

Additional Appearance of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-01457

Jan 7 2013

Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

12-0560

Jan 8 2013

Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to March 19, 2013, in Springfield, at 9:00 A.M. Intervening Petitions filed by the following were granted: Environmental Law and Policy Center; Ameren Transmission Company of Illinois; Midwest Generation, LLC; Wind on the Wires; Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC and Dynegy Kendall Energy, LLC; Commonwealth Edison Company; Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a Illinois Farm Bureau; Local Unions 51, 9, 145 & 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO. The Intervening Petition filed by Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP was granted, subject to conditions.

7

C-01465

Jan 9 2013

Amended Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

C-01473

Jan 14 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of Jason D. James, filed. (mailed by USPS - no date noted)

C-01477

Jan 17 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of Landowner, Timothy B. Cantlin, filed. (Electronic)

C-01489

Jan 17 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of Landowner, John L. Cantlin, filed. (Electronic)

C-01497

Jan 17 2013

Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-01526

Jan 23 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01546

Jan 23 2013

Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Response to the Illinois Landowners Alliance's Amended Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, filed. (Electronic)

VOL.

PAGE

DOCKET ENTRY¹²¹³⁰²

12-0560

7

C-01557

Jan 24 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of James and Sally Bedeker and First Midwest Bank as Trustee under a Trust Agreement Commonly Known as Trust #6243, filed by Schain burney Banks & Kenny. (Electronic)

C-01572

Jan 29 2013

Illinois Landowners Alliance Reply to Staff & Rock Island Regarding ILA's Motion to Compel Consultation, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips Ltd. (Electronic)

C-01589

Jan 31 2013

Motion to Transfer Public Comments from Docket 10-0579, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips Ltd. on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

C-01592

Feb 4 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Supplemental Filing Concerning Motion for Entry of Protective Order, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01598

Feb 4 2013

Motion for Public Forum, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips Ltd. on behalf of The Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

C-01601

Feb 6 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of Joseph H. Cantlin, filed. (Electronic)

C-01608

Feb 7 2013

The Building Owners And Managers Association of Chicago's Verified Petition for Leave to Intervene, filed by Law Office of Michael A. Munson. (Electronic)

C-01618

Feb 7 2013

Motion to Dismiss of the Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)

C-01659

Feb 7 2013

Motion to Dismiss, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips Ltd. on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

C-01679

Feb 11 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Illinois Landowner Alliance Motion for Public Forum, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

12-0560

Feb 14 2013

Notice given that a public forum is scheduled for the following location, date and time: Lake Wildwood Community's Arrowhead Lodge, Varna, Illinois, on March 21, 2013, at the hour of 7:00 P.M. The forum is for the purpose of receiving public comment concerning the Petition for a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity proposed by Rock Island Clean Line LLC. While one or more members of the Commission might attend, a Commission staff member, serving as a public forum officer, will preside. Any questions or concerns regarding a public forum may be directed to Robert Bensko, Homeland Security Director, Illinois Commerce Commission, at 217/524-5049. Parties advised electronically.

7

C-01686

Feb 15 2013

Notice, filed by Shay Kepple & Phillips Ltd. on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

Feb 15 2013

Notice given that the Notice of Public Forum served February 14, 2013 in this docket number carried incorrect information. It should have been served in Docket 12-0603c. Therefore the Notice of Public Forum in docket 12-0560 is cancelled. Parties advised electronically.

C-01704

Feb 20 2013

Notice given of the following Administrative Law Judge's ruling: In the Public Comments section of e-Docket in Docket No. 12-0560, an entry shall be made indicating the following: Those comments contained in the Public Comments section of e-Docket in Docket No. 10-0579 that are dated not later than October 10, 2012 shall be deemed transferred, and incorporated by reference, into the Public Comments section of e-Docket in Docket No. 12-0560. Parties advised electronically.

8

C-01708

Feb 21 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Motions to Dismiss of Illinois Agricultural Association and Illinois Landowners Alliance NFP, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-01765

Feb 21 2013

Response to Motions to Dismiss of Illinois Landowner's Association and Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Wind on the Wires. (Electronic)

12-0560

8

C-01773

Feb 21 2013

Response of Commonwealth Edison Company to the Motions to Dismiss by the Illinois Landowners Alliance and the Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-01790

Feb 21 2013

Response of IBEW Locals 51, 9, 145, & 196 to the Motions to Dismiss by the Illinois Landowners Alliance and the Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)

C-01794

Feb 25 2013

Petition for Leave to Intervene by Friesland Farms LLC, Larry Gerdes and Steven Gerdes ("Gerdes Parties"), filed by Hinshaw & Culbertson LLP. (Electronic)

C-01801

Feb 27 2013

Notice given of a ruling by the Administrative Law Judge that the "Motion for Entry of Protective Order" filed on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC is hereby granted except as provided below: Paragraph 5: The phrase "Other than as set forth in the preceding sentence" is not adopted. Paragraph 6: The Office of the Attorney General ("OAG") has not intervened in this proceeding. Provisions relating specifically to the OAG are not adopted at this time. Paragraph 11: Confidential versions of the documents containing Confidential Information shall be served only on applicable Commission employees and the attorneys for the parties granted access to the Confidential Information. Paragraph 12: The procedures addressed in this paragraph will not be determined in this ruling. Paragraph 14: With respect to documents that are part of the Commission's record, the period of protection is two years from the date of this ruling, and this ruling will not dictate the specific manner or procedures to be used by the Commission in affording protection to the documents. A longer period may be requested, if supported by a showing of good cause. Paragraph 26: Terms regarding "liability for damages and penalties" and a party's "right to pursue all legal and equitable remedies" are not adopted as part of the protective order. Whether such terms are otherwise appropriate as between the parties is a question that is not reached in this ruling. Paragraph 27: Designations of information as Confidential, Confidential & Proprietary or CEII shall be made in good faith. Blanket designations made without consideration of the nature of the specific information being designated shall not be utilized. Whether other terms in Paragraph 27 are appropriate as between the parties is a question that is not reached in this ruling. The provisions in the Commission's Rules of Practice, such

12-0560

as those governing the submission of public redacted versions, and the identification on the proprietary copy of the specific information that has been claimed to be confidential, remain fully applicable. This ruling does not purport to interpret or enforce 220 ILCS 5/4-404 or 5/5-108. This ruling does not purport to preclude the Commission's Clerk's Office from using its normal procedures in the handling and protection of confidential or proprietary documents on e-Docket or otherwise. Parties may seek modifications or clarifications of this ruling. The ruling may be modified where deemed appropriate. Notice served electronically to parties.

8	C-01806	<p>Mar 7 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Reply to Section III of the Response of Commonwealth Edison Company to Motions to Dismiss, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)</p>
	C-01816	<p>Mar 7 2013 Reply in Support of Motion to Dismiss of the Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)</p>
	C-01827	<p>Mar 7 2013 Reply of Illinois Landowners Alliance to Responses to Motion to Dismiss, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)</p>
	C-01856	<p>Mar 12 2013 Notice of Change of Address, filed by Dynegy Inc. (Electronic)</p>
	C-01891	<p>Mar 18 2013 Notice given of the attached Administrative Law Judge's Rulings. Notice served electronically to parties.</p> <p>Mar 19 2013 Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to December 3, 2013, in Springfield, at 10:00 A.M.</p>
	C-01900	<p>Mar 29 2013 Appearance on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)</p>
	C-01906	<p>Mar 29 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Motion for Entry of Revised Order Regarding Protection of Confidential Information, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)</p>

12-0560

8

C-01934

Apr 2 2013

Notice given of a scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding Rock Island Clean Line LLC's ("Movant") "Motion for Entry of Revised Order Regarding Protection of Confidential Information" ("Motion") as follows: If any Party disagrees with Movant's representation that Attachment A to the Motion properly reflects the modifications made in the ruling issued February 27, 2013, the due date for filing a response stating those objections is April 5, 2013. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-01938

Apr 9 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of the Illinois Department of Agriculture, filed. (Hand Delivered)

C-01950

Apr 10 2013

Notice given of the attached Protective Order issued by the Administrative Law Judge. Notice served electronically to parties.

9

C-01963

May 21 2013

Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-01966

May 31 2013

Exhibits on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLC.

C-01997

Jun 6 2013

Memorializations of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-02009

Jun 6 2013

Correspondence regarding withdrawal of Attorneys filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd.

C-02010

Jun 18 2013

Exhibits on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLC.

C-02035

Jun 20 2013

Revised Landowner Information Packet for Rock Island Clean Line Project, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-02060

Jun 25 2013

Direct Testimony of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission filed.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
9	C-02147	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony on behalf of Local Union Nos. 51, 9, 145 and 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO filed by Schuchat, Cook & Werner.
9 & 10	C-02156	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
10	C-02289	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony of Wind on the Wires filed.
	C-02327	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony of James Bedeker on behalf of himself, Sally Bedeker, and First Midwest Bank as Trustee under a Trust Agreement commonly known as Trust #6243 filed by Schain Burney Banks & Kenny.
10 & 11	* C-02332	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Proprietary in Part)
11	C-02545	Jun 25 2013 Direct Testimony on behalf of the Building Owners and Managers Association of Chicago filed by Law Office of Michael A. Munson.
	C-02559	Jul 3 2013 Errata (by Letter) to Direct Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
	C-02667	Jul 8 2013 Memorializations of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-02679	Jul 10 2013 Entry of Appearance of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed. (mailed by Federal Express - July 9, 2013)
	C-02689	Jul 12 2013 Renewed Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, filed by Shay Kepple Philips Ltd. on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP. (Electronic)

* See Proprietary Volume 49

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
11	C-02701	Jul 26 2013 Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Response To The Illinois Landowners Alliance's Renewed Motion To Compel The Commission To Consult With The Illinois Department Of Natural Resources filed. (electronic)
12	C-02716	Jul 26 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Illinois Landowner Alliance's Renewed Motion to Compel the Commission to Consult with the Illinois Department of Natural Resources filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (electronically)
	C-02740	Jul 26 2013 Letter to ALJ from Illinois Landowners Alliance filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
	C-02741	Jul 29 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Letter to Administrative Law Judge Concerning Public Forum filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	C-02747	Jul 30 2013 Letter to ALJ from Illinois Landowners Alliance regarding Public Forum filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
	C-02749	Jul 31 2013 Illinois Landowners Alliance Reply to Staff & Rock Island Regarding ILA's Renewed Motion to Compel Consultation, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
	C-02777	Aug 2 2013 Notice of Change to Service List and Withdrawal of Appearance, filed by Midwest Generation, LLC. (Electronic)
	C-02778	Aug 5 2013 Memorializations of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-02784	Aug 7 2013 Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

12-0560

12 – 18

* C-02789

Aug 20 2013

Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

Aug 22 2013

Notice is hereby given that a public forum is scheduled for the following location, date and time: Mendota High School Auditorium, 152 N. 4453rd Rd., or US Hwy 52, Mendota, Illinois on September 18, 2013, at the hour of 7:00 P.M. The forum is for the purpose of receiving public comment concerning the Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to Construct an Electric Transmission Line proposed by Rock Island Clean Line LLC. While one or more members of the Commission might attend, a Commission staff member, serving as a public forum officer, will preside. Any questions or concerns regarding a public forum may be directed to Robert Bensko, Homeland Security Director, Illinois Commerce Commission, at 217/524-5049. Notice served electronically to parties.

19

C-04483

Aug 27 2013

Commonwealth Edison Company's Motion to Modify Schedule, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-04492

Aug 28 2013

Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Motion to Amend Schedule, filed. (Electronic)

C-04501

Aug 30 2013

Verified Petition to Intervene of Natural Resources Defense Council, filed. (Electronic)

C-04506

Aug 30 2013

Notice given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding the Motion to Modify Schedule ("Motion") filed by Commonwealth Edison Company on August 27, 2013: The due date for the filing of any objections to the Motion is September 3, 2013. Copies shall be served electronically on other Parties and on the Administrative Law Judge on the date of filing. Parties advised electronically.

* See Proprietary Volume 49

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
19	C-04510	Aug 30 2013 Motion to Withdraw of the Illinois Department of Agriculture, filed. (Hand Delivered)
	C-04520	Sep 3 2013 ILA Response to Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Motion to Amend Schedule, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
	C-04528	Sep 4 2013 Notice is hereby given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding the Motion to Amend Schedule ("Motion") filed by the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission on August 28, 2013: The due date for the filing of any other responses to the Motion is September 6, 2013. Copies shall be served electronically on other Parties and on the Administrative Law Judge on the date of filing. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-04532	Sep 4 2013 Notice is hereby given of the following ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding the Motion to Modify Schedule ("Motion") filed by Commonwealth Edison Company ("ComEd") on August 27, 2013: The additions and other modifications to the testimony-filing schedule as proposed in the ComEd Motion are approved. These filings shall be made with the Commission, and copies shall be served electronically on other Parties and on the Administrative Law Judge on the date of filing. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-04536	Sep 17 2013 Notice is hereby given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge: The revisions to the hearing schedule as proposed in the "Motion to Amend Schedule" filed by the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission ("Staff") on August 28, 2013 are approved. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-04540	Sep 17 2013 Notice is hereby given of the attached Administrative Law Judge's Ruling. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-04548	Sep 17 2013 Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302 <u>12-0560</u>
19	C-04558	Sep 17 2013 Cross Rebuttal Testimony of Wind on the Wires filed.
	C-04566	Sep 17 2013 Cross-Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP.
	C-04583	Sep 19 2013 Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-04587	Oct 1 2013 Illinois Landowners Alliance Response to Administrative Law Judge's Ruling of September 17, 2013, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, LTD. (electronic)
	C-04597	Oct 2 2013 Revised Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	*	Oct 2 2013 Revised Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Proprietary Version)
	C-04674	Oct 2 2013 Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-04683	Oct 3 2013 Notice given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge: The due date for the filing of any responses to the Illinois Landowners Alliance's Response filed October 1, 2013 is October 15, 2013. Notice served electronically to parties.
		Oct 8 2013 Hearing scheduled for December 3 & 4, 2013, continued by the Administrative Law Judge to December 5, 6, 10 - 13, 2013, in Springfield at 10:00 A.M. Notice served electronically to parties.

* See Proprietary Volume 49

12-0560

Oct 8 2013

Notice given that a public forum is scheduled for the following location, date and time: Mendota High School Gym (this is a change of venue), 152 N. 4453rd Rd., or 152 E. US Hwy 52, Mendota, Illinois on October 28, 2013, at 7:00 P.M. The building will be opened at 6:00 P.M. promptly. Parking is recommended in the front of the high school. The forum is for the purpose of receiving public comment concerning the Petition for an Order granting Rock Island Clean Line LLC a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Rock Island pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to Construct an Electric Transmission Line proposed by Rock Island Clean Line LLC. While one or more members of the Commission might attend, a Commission staff member, serving as a public forum officer, will preside. Any questions or concerns regarding a public forum may be directed to Robert Bensko, Homeland Security Director, Illinois Commerce Commission, at 217/524-5049. Notice served electronically to parties.

19

C-04687

Oct 8 2013

Revised Exhibits on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

C-04716

Oct 15 2013

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Illinois Landowner Alliance's Response to Administrative Law Judge's Ruling of September 17, 2013, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-04723

Oct 15 2013

Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Response to the Illinois Landowners Alliance's Response filed October 1, 2013, filed. (Electronic)

20

C-04739

Oct 15 2013

Rebuttal Testimony of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission filed.

C-04765

Oct 15 2013

Cross Surrebuttal Testimony on behalf of Wind on the Wires filed.

C-04773

Oct 15 2013

Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

VOL.

PAGE

DOCKET ENTRY¹²¹³⁰²

12-0560

20

* C-04812

Oct 15 2013
Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-04879

Oct 16 2013
Motion to Strike Portion of Staff's Response to ILA's Response to ALJ's Ruling of September 17, 2013, filed by Shay Kepple PHillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-04887

Oct 21 2013
Errata (by Letter) to the Direct Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-04899

Oct 22 2013
Memorializations of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-04908

Oct 25 2013
Errata (by Letter) to Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-04949

Oct 29 2013
Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Response in Opposition to the Illinois Landowners Alliance's Motion to Strike Portions of the Staff's Response to ILA's Response to ALJ's Ruling of September 17, 2013, filed. (Electronic)

C-04966

Nov 5 2013
Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Motion for Leave to File Instanter, filed. (Electronic)

C-04975

Nov 5 2013
ILA Reply to Staff Response to Motion to Strike Portions of Staff's Response to ILA's Response to ALJ's Ruling of September 17, 2013, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

21

C-04986

Nov 5 2013
Revised Rebuttal Testimony of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission filed.

* See Proprietary Volume 49

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
21	C-05011	Nov 5 2013 Revised Exhibit on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
21 & 22	C-05019	Nov 12 2013 Surrebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
22	C-05293	Nov 14 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Motion for Leave to File Instanter Rock Island Exhibits 1.7, 1.8 and 1.9, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC. (Electronic)
	C-05326	Nov 15 2013 Additional Appearance on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
	C-05332	Nov 18 2013 Appearance on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
	C-05340	Nov 25 2013 Notice is hereby given of the following ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding the circulation of exhibit lists: Parties shall circulate a list of the filed (i.e. "prepared") testimony and exhibits that they intend to offer into the evidentiary record. These lists shall be sent electronically to the other Parties and to the Administrative Law Judge not later than December 2, 2013. For each evidentiary item to be offered, the list shall at a minimum identify the following information: the witness; the exhibit number and a brief description of each item (e.g. "direct testimony"); and the "date filed" as shown on e-Docket under "Documents." If the item does not contain an exhibit number, one will be assigned. Do not list "tracking numbers." Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-05344	Nov 26 2013 Errata to Rebuttal Testimony of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission, filed. (Electronic)
	C-05352	Nov 26 2013 Revised Rebuttal Testimony of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission filed.
	C-05376	Nov 27 2013 Revised Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302 <u>12-0560</u>
22	C-05428	Dec 2 2013 Entry of Appearance on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
	C-05434	Dec 2 2013 Verified Statement of Out-of-State Attorney pursuant to Supreme Court Rule 707, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC. (Electronic)
22 & 23	C-05443	Dec 2 2013 Revised Rebuttal and Surrebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
23	C-05517	Dec 3 2013 Direct Testimony on behalf of the Gerdes Parties filed by Hinshaw & Culbertson LLP.
	C-05596	Dec 4 2013 Notice given of the attached Administrative Law Judge's Ruling. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-05598	Dec 5 2013 Motion to Admit Testimony filed by Schuchat, Cook & Werner on behalf of International Brotherhood of Electric Workers (IBEW). (electronic)
		Dec 5 2013 Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to December 6, 2013, in Springfield, at 9:30 A.M.
	C-05602	Dec 5 2013 Revised Testimony on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
	C-05651	Dec 5 2013 Testimony on behalf of Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission filed.
		Dec 6 2013 Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to December 11, 2013, in Springfield, at 9:30 A.M.
	C-05659	Dec 6 2013 Motion to Admit Pre-Filed Testimony of Wind on the Wires into the Record filed. (electronic)
	C-05665	Dec 6 2013 Commonwealth Edison Company's Cross Exhibit filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswany LLP.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
23	C-05667	Dec 9 2013 Affidavits on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	C-05683	Dec 9 2013 Cross Exhibit on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	C-05690	Dec 10 2013 Motion to Admit Pre-Filed Testimony of Gerdes Parties Into the Record, filed by Hinshaw & Culbertson LLP. (Electronic)
	C-05693	Dec 10 2013 Errata (by Letter) to the Direct Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
24	C-05747	Dec 10 2013 Errata (by Letter) to the Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
	*	Dec 10 2013 Errata (by Letter) to the Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic) (Proprietary Version)
	C-05790	Dec 10 2013 Group Cross Exhibit 1 of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
	*	Dec 10 2013 Group Cross Exhibit 1 of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Proprietary Version)
	C-05794	Dec 10 2013 Group Cross Exhibit 1 (Corrected) of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.
	*	Dec 10 2013 Group Cross Exhibit 1 (Corrected) of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Proprietary Version)

* See Proprietary Volume 49

12-0560

24

C-05798

Dec 11 2013

Motion to Admit Testimony of James Bedeker, filed by Schain Burney Banks & Kenney on behalf of James Bedeker, Sally Bedeker, and First Midwest Bank as Trustee under a Trust Agreement Commonly known as Trust #6243. (Electronic)

C-05802

Dec 11 2013

Cross Exhibit on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

Dec 11 2013

Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to December 12, 2013, in Springfield, at 9:30 A.M.

Dec 12 2013

Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and continued to December 13, 2013, in Springfield, at 9:30 A.M.

C-05816

Dec 12 2013

Combined Motion to Admit Pre-Filed Testimony of the Illinois Landowners Alliance into the Record and for Leave to File Affidavits in Support of the Same, Instanter, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-05827

Dec 12 2013

Affidavits on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

Dec 13 2013

Heard by Administrative Law Judge Jones and Taken.

C-05837

Dec 13 2013

Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-05841

Dec 16 2013

Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission Exhibit List filed.

C-05850

Dec 16 2013

Revised Direct and Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

C-05952

Dec 17 2013

Exhibit on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.

C-05960

Dec 17 2013

Cross Exhibit on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
24	C-05968	Dec 17 2013 Revised Direct Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	C-05988	Dec 19 2013 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Objection to Motion to Admit Exhibits A, B and C to Larry Gerdes' Testimony, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
25	C-05999	Dec 23 2013 Notice given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge regarding Rock Island Clean Line LLC's "Objection to Motion to Admit Exhibits A, B and C to Larry Gerdes' Testimony" ("Objection"): The due date for the filing of any replies to the Objection is December 30, 2013. Copies shall be served electronically on other Parties and on the Administrative Law Judge on the date of filing. Notice served electronically to parties.
	C-06003	Dec 23 2013 Exhibit List of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP.
	* C-06019	Dec 23 2013 Cross Exhibits on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Proprietary in Part)
	C-06026	Dec 24 2013 Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	* C-06030	Dec 24 2013 Cross Exhibits on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Proprietary in Part)
	C-06052	Dec 27 2013 Redirect Exhibits on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP.
	C-06056	Dec 27 2013 Exhibit List on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

* See Proprietary Volume 50

12-0560

25

C-06064

Dec 27 2013

Commonwealth Edison Company's Pre-Filed Testimony and Cross Exhibit List filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP.

C-06071

Dec 31 2013

Gerdes Parties' Response to Objection to Admission of Exhibits A, B, and C to Testimony of Larry Gerdes filed by Hinshaw & Culbertson LLP. (electronic)

C-06074

Jan 16 2014

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Suggested Corrections to Transcript, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-06090

Jan 17 2014

Motion of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP to Correct Transcript filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (electronic)

C-06094

Jan 17 2014

Notice to Midwest Litigation Services filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd.

C-06095

Jan 21 2014

Notice given of the attached Administrative Law Judge's Ruling. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-06100

Jan 24 2014

Notice given of the attached Administrative Law Judge's Ruling. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-06105

Jan 28 2014

Notice given of the attached ruling by the Administrative Law Judge on certain written motions to admit testimony in the above-referenced matter. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-06110

Jan 31 2014

Notice of Change to Service List and Withdrawal of Appearance, filed by Schiff Hardin, LLP on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC. (Electronic)

C-06116

Jan 31 2014

Initial Brief of the Illinois Agricultural Association in Opposition to Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Verified Petition for a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity as a Transmission Public Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing and Directing Rock Island Clean Line to Construct an Electric Transmission Line, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u> ¹²¹³⁰²
		<u>12-0560</u>
25	C-06145	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Wind on the Wires, filed. (Electronic)
	C-06168	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Local Unions 51, 9, 145, 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)
25 & 26	C-06184	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
26	C-06370	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Environmental Intervenors, filed. (Electronic)
	C-06403	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
	C-06458	Jan 31 2014 Initial Brief of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
27	C-06507	Feb 3 2014 Initial Brief of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission, filed. (Electronic)
	C-06586	Feb 26 2014 Reply Brief of Wind on the Wires, filed. (Electronic)
	C-06604	Feb 27 2014 Consolidated Reply Brief of the Illinois Agricultural Association in Opposition to Rock Island Clean Line LLC'S Verified Petition, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)
	C-06619	Feb 27 2014 Reply Brief of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission, filed. (Electronic)
27 & 28	C-06648	Feb 27 2014 Reply Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
	*	Feb 27 2014 Reply Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic) (Proprietary Version)

* See Proprietary Volume 50

VOL.

PAGE

DOCKET ENTRY

121303

12-0560

28

C-06830

Feb 27 2014
Reply Brief of Environmental Intervenors, filed.
(Electronic)

C-06848

Feb 27 2014
Reply Brief of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by
Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-06888

Feb 27 2014
Reply Brief of Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay
Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

28 & 29

C-06909

Mar 6 2014
Draft Order Submitted by Rock Island Clean Line LLC,
filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

29

C-07134

Mar 6 2014
Commonwealth Edison Company's Draft Proposed
Order, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP.
(Electronic)

C-07159

Mar 6 2014
Summary of Position - Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed
by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-07192

Mar 7 2014
Errata to Summary of Position - Illinois Landowners
Alliance, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-07194

Mar 19 2014
Memorialization of Ex Parte Communication from
Interested Party filed on behalf of the Staff of the Illinois
Commerce Commission.

29 & 30

C-07198

Aug 11 2014
Proposed Order served electronically to parties.

30

C-07421

Aug 19 2014
Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines, filed by
Brown Hay & Stephens on behalf of Illinois Agricultural
Association. (Electronic)

12-0560

30

C-07428

Aug 19 2014

Notice is hereby given of the following scheduling ruling by the Administrative Law Judge in the above-referenced matter: The due dates for the filing of any responses to the "Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines" filed on behalf of the Illinois Agricultural Association, and any replies to those responses, are August 21, 2014 and August 22, 2014, respectively. Unless modified in a future ruling, the dates for filing briefs on exceptions and reply briefs on exceptions as were specified on August 11, 2014 will remain in effect. Notice served electronically to parties.

C-07432

Aug 21 2014

ILA Response in Support of Farm Bureau's Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-07437

Aug 21 2014

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response and Objections to Illinois Agricultural Association's Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadline, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-07447

Aug 21 2014

IBEW's Response and Objection to Illinois Agricultural Association's Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadline, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)

C-07450

Aug 21 2014

Response of Commonwealth Edison Company to the IAA's Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-07457

Aug 22 2014

Illinois Agricultural Association's Consolidated Reply to the Responses to its Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens, LLP. (Electronic)

C-07464

Aug 22 2014

ILA Reply to Responses to Motion to Extend Briefs on Exceptions Deadlines, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-07471

Aug 26 2014

Notice of Administrative Law Judge's Ruling served electronically to parties.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
30 & 31	C-07477	Sep 4 2014 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Brief on Exceptions to the Administrative Law Judge's Proposed Order, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
31	C-07625	Sep 4 2014 Local Unions 51, 9, 145 and 196 International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO Brief on Exceptions to the Administrative Law Judge's Proposed Order, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)
	C-07641	Sep 4 2014 Wind on the Wires' Brief on Exceptions, filed. (Electronic)
	C-07653	Sep 4 2014 Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission's Brief on Exceptions, filed. (Electronic)
	C-07662	Sep 4 2014 Brief on Exceptions of the Environmental Intervenors, filed. (Electronic)
	C-07675	Sep 4 2014 Illinois Agricultural Association's Brief on Exceptions to the Illinois Commerce Commission's Proposed Order dated August 11, 2014, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens, LLP. (Electronic)
31 & 32	C-07721	Sep 4 2014 Brief on Exceptions of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
32	C-07976	Sep 4 2014 Initial Brief on Exceptions of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay Kepple Phillips, Ltd. ORAL ARGUMENT REQUESTED (Electronic)
	C-08006	Sep 10 2014 Erratum to its Exceptions to Proposed Order on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
	C-08009	Sep 18 2014 Reply Brief on Exceptions of the Environmental Intervenors, filed. (Electronic)
33	C-08019	Sep 18 2014 Reply Brief on Exceptions of the Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission, filed. (Electronic)

12-0560

33

- C-08037 Sep 18 2014
Local Unions 51, 9, 145 and 196, International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO, Brief in Reply to Exceptions to the Administrative Law Judge's Proposed Order, filed by Schuchat Cook & Werner. (Electronic)
- C-08048 Sep 18 2014
Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Brief in Reply to Exceptions to the Administrative Law Judge's Proposed Order, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
- C-08119 Sep 18 2014
Wind on the Wires' Reply to Briefs on Exceptions, filed. (Electronic)
- C-08134 Sep 18 2014
Illinois Agricultural Association's Consolidated Reply Brief on Exceptions to the Illinois Commerce Commission's Proposed Order dated August 11, 2014, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens, LLP. (Electronic)
- C-08149 Sep 18 2014
Commonwealth Edison Company's Reply Brief on Exceptions, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
- C-08175 Sep 18 2014
Reply Brief on Exceptions of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
- C-08192 Sep 19 2014
Notice, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. on behalf of Illinois Landowners Alliance. (Electronic)
- C-08195 Sep 23 2014
Joint Motion for Oral Argument of Illinois Landowners Alliance and Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
- C-08201 Sep 25 2014
Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Joint Motion for Oral Argument, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
- Sep 30 2014
The Commission in conference DENIED the following: Oral Argument requested by the Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed on September 4, 2014; and Joint Motion for Oral Argument of Illinois Landowners Alliance and Illinois Agricultural Association, filed on September 23, 2014.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		¹²¹³⁰² <u>12-0560</u>
33	C-08211	Oct 1 2014 Notice of Commission Action served electronically to parties advising of the action of the Commission on September 30, 2014.
	C-08215	Oct 22 2014 September 30, 2014 Regular Open Meeting Minutes as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission.
33 & 34	C-08237	Nov 25 2014 Memorandum to the Commission regarding the action of November 25, 2014.
34 & 35	C-08475	Nov 25 2014 Final Order entered. Nov 26 2014 Copy of Final Order served electronically to parties.
35	C-08701	Dec 11 2014 November 13, 2014 Regular Open Meeting Minutes as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-08719	Dec 11 2014 November 25, 2014 Regular Open Meeting Minutes as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission.
	C-08747	Dec 26 2014 Application for Rehearing of Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)
36	C-08791	Dec 26 2014 Application for Rehearing of the Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a the Illinois Farm Bureau, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP. (Electronic)
	C-08852	Dec 26 2014 Verified Application for Rehearing of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)
	C-08864	Jan 7 2015 Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Applications for Rehearing, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)
	C-08889	Jan 9 2015 Verified Motion of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP to Strike Rock Island Clean Line LLC'S Response to Applications for Rehearing, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

12-0560

36

C-08895

Jan 12 2015

Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Illinois Landowner Alliance's Motion to Strike Rock Island's Response to Applications for Rehearing, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic)

C-08906

Jan 13 2015

Reply of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP to Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to ILA's Motion to Strike Rock Island's Response to Applications for Rehearing, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. (Electronic)

C-08909

Jan 13 2015

Commonwealth Edison Company's Motion to Strike Rock Island Clean Line LLC's Response to Applications for Rehearing, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)

C-08916

Jan 14 2015

Memorandum to the Commission regarding the action of January 14, 2015.

Jan 14 2015

The Commission in conference DENIED the following: Application for Rehearing of Illinois Landowners Alliance, filed on December 26, 2014; Application for Rehearing of the Illinois Agricultural Association a/k/a the Illinois Farm Bureau, filed on December 26, 2014; and Verified Application for Rehearing of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed on December 16, 2014.

C-08920

Jan 15 2015

Notice of Commission Action served electronically to parties advising of the action of the Commission on January 14, 2015.

C-08924

Jan 28 2015

January 6, 2015 Regular Open Meeting Minutes as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-08942

Feb 11 2015

January 14, 2015 Bench Meeting Minutes as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission.

C-08983

Feb 17 2015

Notice of Appeal, filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. on behalf of the Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP from the Commission Order entered on November 25, 2014, and the Commission Decision entered on January 14, 2015. (Electronic)

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>DOCKET ENTRY</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
36	C-08993	<p>Feb 18 2015 Notice of Appeal on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP from the Commission Order entered on November 25, 2014, and the Commission Decision entered on January 14, 2015. (Electronic)</p>
	C-09003	<p>Feb 18 2015 Petition for Review on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic)</p>
	C-09020	<p>Feb 18 2015 Notice of Appeal on behalf of the Illinois Agricultural Association, filed by Brown Hay & Stephens LLP from the Commission Order entered on November 25, 2014, and the Commission Decision entered on January 14, 2015. (Electronic)</p> <p>Feb 18 2015 Copy of Notice of Appeal and Certified Orders mailed to the Office of General Counsel, Illinois Commerce Commission, Attn: Nora Naughton. Letter only mailed to the Honorable Lisa Madigan, Attorney General, State of Illinois.</p> <p>Feb 18 2015 Copy of Notice of Appeal and Certified Orders mailed to the Honorable Gist Fleshman, Clerk, Appellate Court Third Judicial District, Ottawa.</p> <p>Feb 19 2015 Copy of the Notice of Appeal mailed to the Office of General Counsel. On February 18, 2015, one certified copy of the appealed orders were filed with the Office of General Counsel and therefore, is not enclosed. Letter only mailed to the Honorable Lisa Madigan, Attorney General, State of Illinois.</p> <p>Feb 19 2015 Copy of the Notice of Appeal mailed to the Third Judicial District Appellate Court. On February 18, 2015, one certified copy of the appealed orders were filed with the Third Judicial District Appellate Court and therefore, is not enclosed.</p>

12-0560

Feb 19 2015

Copy of the Notice of Appeal mailed to the Office of General Counsel. On February 18, 2015, one certified copy of the appealed orders were filed with the Office of General Counsel and therefore, is not enclosed. Letter only mailed to the Honorable Lisa Madigan, Attorney General, State of Illinois.

Feb 19 2015

Copy of the Notice of Appeal mailed to the Third Judicial District Appellate Court. On February 18, 2015, one certified copy of the appealed orders were filed with the Third Judicial District Appellate Court and therefore, is not enclosed.

36 & 37

C-09027

Public Comments dated October 10, 2012 – December 2, 2014 as submitted to the Illinois Commerce Commission.

<u>VOL.</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>TRANSCRIPTS</u>
		121302
		<u>12-0560</u>
38	1 – 51	January 8, 2013
	52 – 85	March 19, 2013
38 - 40	86 – 314	December 5, 2013
	86 – 314	December 5, 2013 Corrected
40	315 – 527	December 6, 2013
41	315 – 527	December 6, 2013 Corrected
41 – 44	528 – 726	December 11, 2013
	528 – 726	December 11, 2013 Corrected
	528 – 726	December 11, 2013 2 nd Corrected
44 – 46	727 – 970	December 12, 2013
	727 – 970	December 12, 2013 Corrected
46 & 47	971 – 1154	December 13, 2013
	* 1130 – 1139	December 13, 2013
47	971 – 1154	December 13, 2013 Corrected
47 & 48	1 – 151	September 18, 2013 Public Forum
48	152 – 265	October 28, 2013 Public Forum

* See Proprietary Volume 51

12-0560

Rock Island Clean Line LLC

- Exhibit Nos. 1.0 – 1.3 – See C-00164
- Exhibit No. 1.1 Revised – See C-05850
- Exhibit Nos. 1.4 – 1.6 – See C-02789
- Exhibit Nos. 1.7 – 1.9 – See C-05293
- Exhibit Nos. 2.0 – 2.8 – See C-00224
- Exhibit No. 2.9 Revised – See C-01966
- Exhibit No. 2.10 – See C-00285
- Exhibit No. 2.11 Revised – See C-05443
- Exhibit Nos. 2.12 – 2.14 – See C-02864
- Exhibit Nos. 2.15 – 2.20 – See C-05019
- Exhibit No. 2.21 – See C-05952
- Exhibit Nos. 3.0 – 3.4 – See C-00286
- Exhibit Nos. 3.5 & 3.6 – See C-02885
- Exhibit Nos. 3.7 & 3.8 – See C-05136
- Exhibit No. 3.9 – See C-05667
- Exhibit No. 4.0 Revised – See C-02376
- Exhibit No. 4.1 – See C-00349
- Exhibit No. 4.2 – See C-02894
- Exhibit No. 4.3 – See C-05147
- Exhibit Nos. 5.0 – 5.2 – See C-00368
- Exhibit No. 5.3 – See C-02905
- Exhibit Nos. 6.0 – 6.4 – See C-00437
- Exhibit Nos. 6.5 & 6.6 Revised – See C-04687
- Exhibit No. 6.7 Revised – See C-04689
- Exhibit No. 6.8 – See C-05675
- Exhibit No. 7.0 Revised – See C-05892
- Exhibit Nos. 7.1 – 7.15 – See C-00516
- Exhibit No. 7.16 Revised – See C-02010
- Exhibit Nos. 7.17 – 7.27 – See C-00597
- Exhibit No. 7.28 – See C-01981
- Exhibit No. 7.29 – See C-02018
- Exhibit No. 7.30 – See C-02933
- Exhibit No. 7.31 Revised – See C-05417
- Exhibit Nos. 7.32 – 7.34 – See C-02976
- Exhibit Nos. 7.35 – 7.37 – See C-05152
- Exhibit Nos. 8.0 – 8.2 – See C-00941
- Exhibit Nos. 8.3 & 8.4 Revised – See C-05851
- Exhibit Nos. 8.5 – 8.9 – See C-04356
- Exhibit Nos. 8.10 – 8.12 – See C-05184
- Exhibit No. 9.0 Revised – See C-05968
- Exhibit Nos. 9.2 & 9.3 – See C-04381
- Exhibit No. 9.4 Revised – See C-05493
- Exhibit No. 9.5 – See C-05212
- Exhibit Nos. 10.0 – 10.11 – See C-01166
- Exhibit Nos. 10.9 & 10.10
- Exhibit No. 10.12 – See C-01309

*

* See Proprietary Volumes 49 & 50

12-0560

Rock Island Clean Line LLC

- Exhibit No. 10.13 – See C-01376
- Exhibit No. 10.14 Revised – See C-04597
- * Exhibit No. 10.14 Revised
- Exhibit Nos. 10.15 – 10.18 – See C-04465
- Exhibit No. 10.19 Revised – See C-05011
- Exhibit Nos. 10.20 – 10.25 – See C-04474
- Exhibit Nos. 10.26 – 10.30 – See C-05220
- Exhibit No. 11.0 – See C-01243
- Exhibit No. 12.0 – See C-05278
- Exhibit No. 1 Rosengren Cross – See C-05683
- Exhibit No. 1 Bedeker Cross – See C-05802

Building Owners and Managers Association of Chicago

Exhibit Nos. 1.0 & 1.1 – See C-02545

Commonwealth Edison Company

- Exhibit No. 1.0 Second Revised – See C-05693
- Exhibit Nos. 1.1 & 1.2 – See C-02381
- Exhibit No. 2.0 – See C-02397
- * Exhibit No. 2.0
- Exhibit No. 2.01 Corrected – See C-04887
- Exhibit No. 2.02 – 2.07 – See C-02420
- * Exhibit No. 2.02
- Exhibit No. 3.0 – See C-04566
- Exhibit No. 4.0 Revised – See C-05747
- * Exhibit No. 4.0 Revised
- Exhibit No. 4.01 – See C-04851
- Exhibit Nos. 5.0 & 5.01 – See C-04854
- Exhibit No. 1 Cross – See C-05665
- Exhibit No. 2 Cross – See C-06019
- * Exhibit No. 2 Cross
- Exhibit No. 3 Cross – See C-06020
- Exhibit No. 4 Cross Corrected – See C-06022
- * Exhibit No. 4 Cross Corrected
- Exhibit No. 5 Cross – See C-06024
- Exhibit No. 8 Cross – See C-06030
- Exhibit No. 9 Cross – See C-06034
- Exhibit No. 10 Cross – See C-06035
- * Exhibit No. 10 Cross
- Exhibit No. 11 Cross – See C-06038
- Exhibit No. 12 Cross – See C-06039
- * Exhibit No. 12 Cross
- Exhibit No. 1 Redirect – See C-06052
- Exhibit No. 2 Redirect – See C-06055

* See Proprietary Volumes 49 & 50

VOL.

TAB

EXHIBITS¹²¹³⁰²

12-0560

Illinois Landowners Alliance

Exhibit Nos. 1.0 & 1.01 Revised – See C-05603
Exhibit No. 1.2 Revised – See C-04908
Exhibit No. 7.0 – See C-02273
Exhibit No. 7.1 – See C-04548
Exhibit No. 7.2 – See C-04795
Exhibit No. 1 Group Cross Corrected – See C-05794
Exhibit No. 1 Group Cross Corrected

*

Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission

Exhibit No. 1.0 – See C-02060
Exhibit No. 2.0 – See C-02076
Exhibit Nos. 3.0 & 3.1 – See C-02082
Exhibit No. 4.0 – See C-02138
Exhibit No. 5.0 – See C-04747
Exhibit No. 5.1 – See C-05651
Exhibit No. 6.0 – See C-04750
Exhibit No. 7.0 Revised – See C-05344 & C-05352

48

1

Certificate

* See Proprietary Volumes 49 & 50

12-0560**Proprietary**

49

C-00001

Oct 10 2012

Direct Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00007

Jun 25 2013

Direct Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00027

Aug 20 2013

Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00097

Oct 2 2013

Revised Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Rock Island Clean Line LLC filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. **(Proprietary Version)**

C-00167

Oct 15 2013

Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00206

Dec 10 2013

Errata (by Letter) to the Rebuttal Testimony on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company, filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. (Electronic) **(Proprietary Version)**

C-00245

Dec 10 2013

Group Cross Exhibit 1 of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. **(Proprietary Version)**

C-00249

Dec 10 2013

Group Cross Exhibit 1 (Corrected) of Illinois Landowners Alliance, NFP filed by Shay Phillips, Ltd. **(Proprietary Version)**

50

C-00253

Dec 23 2013

Cross Exhibits on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00256

Dec 24 2013

Cross Exhibits on behalf of Commonwealth Edison Company filed by Rooney Rippie & Ratnaswamy LLP. **(Proprietary in Part)**

C-00276

Feb 27 2014

Reply Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLC, filed by Schiff Hardin LLP. (Electronic) **(Proprietary Version)**

VOL.

PAGE

TRANSCRIPTS¹²¹³⁰²

12-0560

Proprietary

51

*1130 - 1139

December 13, 2013

VOL.

TAB

EXHIBITS

Rock Island Clean Line LLC

Exhibit Nos. 10.9 & 10.10 – See C-00001

Exhibit No. 10.14 Revised – See C-00097

Commonwealth Edison Company

Exhibit No. 2.0 – See C-00007

Exhibit No. 2.02 – See C-00025

Exhibit No. 4.0 Revised – See C-00206

Exhibit No. 2 Cross – See C-00253

Exhibit No. 4 Cross Corrected – See C-00255

Exhibit No. 10 Cross – See C-00260

Exhibit No. 12 Cross – See C-00263

Illinois Landowners Alliance

Exhibit No. 1 Group Cross Corrected – See C-00249

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC:

Michael Skelly:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 1, C-00164 – R.V. 2, C-00223
Direct Testimony Exhibit 1.1 Revised (12/16/2013)	R.V. 24, C-05850
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02789 – 813
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/14/2013).....	R.V. 22, C-05302 – 25
Direct Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 38, Tr. 172 – 84
Cross Examination (12/5/2013).....	R.V. 38, Tr. 185 – R.V. 39, Tr. 288
Redirect Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 39, Tr. 289 – 301
Recross Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 39, Tr. 301 – 09

Wayne Galli:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 2, C-00224 – 85
Direct Testimony Exhibit 2.9 Revised (5/31/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-01966 – 80
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02814 – 84
Rebuttal Testimony Revised (12/2/2013).....	R.V. 22, C-05443 – 92
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05019 – 135
Surrebuttal Testimony Exhibit 2.21 (12/2/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-5952 – 53
Direct Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 735 – 43
Cross Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 743 – 79
Redirect Examination (12/12/2013)	R.V. 44, Tr. 780 – 84
Recross Examination (12/12/2013)	R.V. 44, Tr. 784 – 90

Gary Moland:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 2, C-00286 – 307
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02885 – 93
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05136 – 46

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Karl A. McDermott:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 2, C-00308 – 67
Direct Testimony Revised (11/27/2013).....	R.V. 22, C-05376 – 416
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02894 – 904
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05147 – 51
Direct Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 38, Tr. 108 – 15
Cross Examination (12/5/2013).....	R.V. 38, Tr. 115 – 63
Redirect Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 38, Tr. 164 – 69
Recross Examination (12/5/2013)	R.V. 38, Tr. 169 – 71

David Loomis:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 2, C-00368 – 436
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02905 – 14
Direct Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 551 – 56
Cross Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 556 – 76
Redirect Examination (12/11/2013)	R.V. 42, Tr. 577 – 78

Leonard Januzik:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 2, C-00437 – 63
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02915 – 32
Rebuttal Testimony Revised (10/8/2013).....	R.V. 19, C-04689 – 707
Rebuttal Testimony Exhibit 6.5-6.6 Revised (10/8/2013)	R.V. 19, C-04687 – 88

Hans Detweiler:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 3, C-00464 – R.V. 4, C-00940
Direct Testimony Exhibit 7.28 (5/31/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-01981 – 88
Direct Testimony Exhibit 7.29 (6/18/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-02018 – 26
Direct Testimony Exhibit 7.16 Revised (6/18/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-02010 – 17
Direct Testimony Revised (12/16/2013).....	R.V. 24, C-05892 – 943
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 12, C-02933 – R.V. 18, C-04314

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Rebuttal Testimony Exhibit 7.31 Revised (11/29/2013)	R.V. 22, C-05417 – 18
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05152 – 83
Direct Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 403 – 12
Cross Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 413 – 518
Redirect Examination (12/6/2013)	R.V. 41, Tr. 519 – 22
Matthew Koch:	
Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 4, C-00941 – R.V. 5, C-01148
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 18, C-04315 – 80
Rebuttal Testimony Revised (12/16/2013).....	R.V. 24, C-05851 – 91
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05184 – 95
Direct Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 382 – 91
Cross Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 391 – 403
Pierre M Adam:	
Direct Testimony Revised (12/17/2013).....	R.V. 24, C-05968 – 79
Rebuttal Testimony (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 18, C-4381 – 94
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05196 – 219
Surrebuttal Testimony Revised (12/2/2013).....	R.V. 23, C-05493 – 508
Direct Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 844 – 52
Cross Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 852 – 84
Redirect Examination (12/12/2013)	R.V. 44, Tr. 884 – 85
David Berry:	
Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 5, C-01166 – R.V. 6, 01242
Direct Testimony Exhibit Confidential 10.9-10.10 (10/10/2012).....	R.V. 49, C-0001 – 06
Supplemental Direct Testimony (11/27/2012)	R.V. 6, C-01309 – 14
Additional Supplemental Direct Testimony (12/18/2012)	R.V. 6, C-01376 – 95
Rebuttal Testimony Public (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 18, C-04395 – 482

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Rebuttal Testimony Confidential (8/20/2013).....	R.V. 49, C-00027 – 96
Rebuttal Testimony Revised Public (10/2/2013).....	R.V. 19, C-04597 – 666
Rebuttal Testimony Revised Confidential (10/2/2013).....	R.V. 49, C-00097 – 166
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-05220 – R.V. 22, C-05277
Direct Examination (12/13/2013).....	R.V. 46, Tr. 1029 – 39
Cross Examination (12/13/2013).....	R.V. 46, Tr. 1039 – 139
Redirect Examination (12/13/2013)	R.V. 46, Tr. 1139 – 40

Neil Wallack:

Direct Testimony (10/10/2012)	R.V. 6, C-01243 – 52
Direct Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 791 – 92
Cross Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 793 – 842

Rudolph Wynter:

Surrebuttal Testimony (11/12/2013).....	R.V. 22, C-05278 – 92
Direct Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 327 – 29
Cross Examination (12/6/2013).....	R.V. 41, Tr. 330 – 77
Redirect Examination (12/6/2013)	R.V. 41, Tr. 378 – 81

THE ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION STAFF:

Alan Pregozen:

Verified Statement (6/25/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-02138 – 40
-------------------------------------	----------------------

Daniel Kahle:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 9, C-02076 – 81
Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04747 – 49

Richard Zuraski:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 9, C-02082 – 137
Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04750 – 58
Direct Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 43, Tr. 666 – 69
Cross Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 43, Tr. 669 – R.V. 44, Tr. 693

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Yassir Rashid:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 9, C-02060 – 75
Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04739 – 46
Rebuttal Testimony Revised (11/5/2013).....	R.V. 21, C-04986 – 5004
Rebuttal Testimony Revised Corrected (11/26/2013)	R.V. 22, C-05352 – 60
Direct Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 694 – 99
Cross Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 700 – 14

THE BUILDING OWNERS AND MANAGERS ASSOCIATION OF CHICAGO:

Michael F. Cornicelli:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 11, C-02545 – 52
Direct Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 541 – 43
Cross Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 543 – 51

THE INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF ELECTRICAL WORKERS:

James Bates:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 9, C-02147 – 54
------------------------------------	----------------------

COMMONWEALTH EDISON COMPANY:

Steven T. Naumann:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013)	R.V. 10, C-02332 – 96
Direct Testimony Revised (7/3/2013)	R.V. 11, C-02560 – 660
Direct Testimony 2 nd Revised (12/10/2013).....	R.V. 23, C-05694 – 743
Cross-Rebuttal Testimony (9/17/2013)	R.V. 19, C-04566 – 76
Rebuttal Testimony Public (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04812 – 53
Rebuttal Testimony Confidential (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 49, C-00167 – 205
Rebuttal Testimony Revised Public (12/10/2013).....	R.V. 24, C-05748 – 86
Rebuttal Testimony Revised Confidential (12/10/2013)	R.V. 49, C-00206 – 44

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Direct Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 886 – 94
Cross Examination (12/12/2013).....	R.V. 44, Tr. 894 – R.V. 45, Tr. 961
Redirect Examination (12/12/2013)	R.V. 45, Tr. 962 – 67
Recross Examination (12/12/2013)	R.V. 45, Tr. 968 – 69

Ellen Lapson:

Direct Testimony Public (6/25/2013).....	R.V. 10, C-02397 – R.V. 11, C-02538
Direct Testimony Confidential (6/25/2013)	R.V. 49, C-0007 – 26
Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04854 – 72
Direct Examination (12/13/2013).....	R.V. 46, Tr. 980 – 85
Cross Examination (12/13/2013).....	R.V. 46, Tr. 985 – 1021
Redirect Examination (12/13/2013)	R.V. 46, Tr. 1022 – 27

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS ASSOCIATION:

Paul Marshall:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-02156 – 85
Direct Testimony Revised (12/5/2013)	R.V. 23, C-05603 – 49
Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04773 – 89
Rebuttal Testimony Revised (10/25/2013).....	R.V. 20, C-04926 – 42
Surrebuttal Testimony (11/14/2013).....	R.V. 22, C-05302 – 25
Direct Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 579 – 84
Cross Examination (12/11/2013).....	R.V. 42, Tr. 584 – R.V. 43, Tr. 626
Redirect Examination (12/11/2013)	R.V. 43, Tr. 627 – 30
Recross Examination (12/11/2013)	R.V. 43, Tr. 631

Curtis Jacobs:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013).....	R.V. 9, C-02186 – R.V. 10, C-02241
-----------------------------------	------------------------------------

Randy Rosengren:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013).....	R.V. 10, C-02242 – 50
-----------------------------------	-----------------------

APPENDIX OF ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC**WITNESS DIRECTORY**

Sid Nelson:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02251 – 58

Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013)..... R.V. 20, C-04790 – 94

Ed Simpson:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02259 – 68

Bill Cole:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02269 – 72

Jeffery Gray:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02273 – 88

Rebuttal Testimony (9/17/2013)..... R.V. 19, C-04548 – 56

Rebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013)..... R.V. 20, C-04795 – 805

Direct Examination (12/11/2013)..... R.V. 43, Tr. 632 – 38

Cross Examination (12/11/2013)..... R.V. 43, Tr. 638 – 62

Redirect Examination (12/11/2013) R.V. 43, Tr. 662 – 66

BEDEKER TRUST:

James Bedeker:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02327 – 29

GERDES PARTIES:

Steve Gerdes:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 23, C-05517 – 24

Larry Gerdes:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 23, C-05526 – 89

WIND ON THE WIRES:

Michael Goggin:

Direct Testimony (6/25/2013) R.V. 10, C-02289 – 324

Cross-Rebuttal Testimony (9/17/2013) R.V. 19, C-04558 – 63

Cross-Surrebuttal Testimony (10/15/2013) R.V. 20, C-04765 – 70

39019-0000
CH2\19102964.1

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Rock Island Clean Line LLC)	
)	
Petition for an Order granting Rock Island)	
Clean Line a Certificate of Public Convenience)	
and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the)	
Public Utilities Act as a Transmission Public	)	Docket No. 12-0560
Utility and to Construct, Operate and Maintain)	
an Electric Transmission Line and Authorizing)	
and Directing Rock Island Clean Line pursuant)	
to Section 8-503 of the Public Utilities Act to)	
Construct an Electric Transmission Line.)	

ADDITIONAL SUPPLEMENTAL DIRECT TESTIMONY OF

DAVID BERRY

ON BEHALF OF

ROCK ISLAND CLEAN LINE LLC

ROCK ISLAND EXHIBIT 10.13

December 18, 2012

1 Certain capitalized terms in this testimony have the meaning set forth in the Glossary included as
2 **Attachment A** to the Direct Testimony of Michael Skelly, Rock Island Exhibit 1.0.

3 **Q. Please state your name, business address and present position.**

4 A. My name is David Berry. I am Vice President – Strategy and Finance of Clean Line
5 Energy Partners LLC (“Clean Line”). Clean Line is the ultimate parent company of Rock
6 Island Clean Line LLC (“Rock Island”), the Petitioner in this proceeding. My business
7 address is 1001 McKinney Street, Suite 700, Houston, Texas 77002.

8 **Q. Have you previously submitted prepared testimony and exhibits in this proceeding?**

9 A. Yes, I have previously submitted (1) prepared direct testimony, dated October 10, 2012,
10 which is identified as Rock Island Exhibit 10.0, and accompanying exhibits identified as
11 Rock Island Exhibits 10.1 through 10.11, and (2) supplemental direct testimony, dated
12 November 27, 2012, identified as Rock Island Exhibit 10.12. My supplemental direct
13 testimony, Rock Island Exhibit 10.12, provided information on the addition of National
14 Grid USA, through its wholly owned subsidiary GridAmerica Holdings Inc., as an equity
15 investor in Clean Line.

16 **Q. What is the subject matter of this additional supplemental direct testimony?**

17 A. First, I will describe how Rock Island will secure the financing to complete the Project
18 before commencing the installation of transmission towers on landowner property, and I
19 will propose a condition on this topic to the certificate of public convenience and
20 necessity that Rock Island is requesting for the Project. Second, I will describe Rock
21 Island’s obligation to provide non-discriminatory open access transmission service on the
22 Project, how transmission users will be able to obtain service on the transmission line, the
23 types of transmission users who are expected to be the transmission customers of the
24 Project, and how the operation of the transmission line will be for public use. I am
25 providing this additional supplemental direct testimony at the request of ICC Staff.

26 **Part I: Financing Commitments for the Rock Island Project**

27 **Q. Does Rock Island intend to raise sufficient financing to complete the Project before**
 28 **it permanently installs transmission towers on landowner property?**

29 **A.** Yes. Rock Island will obtain sufficient debt and equity financing, or commitments for
 30 such financing, for the total Project cost, prior to commencing the permanent installation
 31 of towers on property on which Rock Island acquires a transmission easement.
 32 Obviously, Rock Island also cannot install transmission conductor until it has installed its
 33 transmission towers.

34 **Q. Is Rock Island willing to formalize this commitment as a condition to be included in**
 35 **its Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity?**

36 **A.** Yes. Rock Island is willing to accept the following condition to its certificate of public
 37 convenience and necessity:

38 Rock Island will not install transmission facilities for the Rock Island Clean Line
 39 Project on easement property until such time as Rock Island has obtained
 40 commitments for funds in a total amount equal to or greater than the total project
 41 cost. For the purposes of this condition:

42
 43 (i) "install transmission facilities" shall mean to affix permanently to the ground
 44 transmission towers or other transmission equipment, including installation of
 45 bases and footings for transmission towers, but shall not include (A) preparatory
 46 work such as surveys, soil borings, engineering and design, obtaining permits and
 47 other approvals from governmental bodies, acquisition of options and easements
 48 for right-of-way, and ordering of equipment and materials, and (B) site
 49 preparation work and procurement and installation of equipment and facilities on
 50 property owned in fee by Rock Island including the converter station sites;

51
 52 (ii) "easement property" shall mean property on which Rock Island has acquired
 53 an easement to install transmission facilities;

54
 55 (iii) "has obtained commitments for funds" shall mean (A) for loans and other
 56 debt commitments, that Rock Island has entered into a loan agreement(s) with a
 57 lender(s) and has received the loan funds or has the right to draw down the loan
 58 funds on a schedule that is consistent with the need for funds to complete the
 59 Project, and (B) for equity, that Rock Island or its parent company has received
 60 the funds from the equity investors or that the equity investors have entered into a
 61 commitment to provide funds on a schedule that is consistent with the need for
 62 funds to complete the Project; and
 63

64 (iv) “total project cost” shall mean the total estimated remaining cost, at the time
65 that Rock Island is prepared to begin to install transmission facilities, for the
66 following Project activities: engineering, manufacturing and installation of
67 converter stations; transmission line engineering; transmission towers; conductor;
68 construction labor necessary to complete the Project; right of way acquisition
69 costs; and other costs necessary to complete the Project. For reference, the total
70 estimated project cost as of November 1, 2012 is \$2.0 billion.

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

To allow the Commission to verify its compliance with this condition, Rock Island shall submit the following documents to the Director of the Financial Analysis Division and the Director of the Public Safety & Reliability Division at such time as Rock Island is prepared to begin to install transmission facilities:

- a) On a confidential basis, equity and loan or other debt financing agreements and commitments entered into or obtained by Rock Island or its parent company for the purpose of funding the Rock Island Clean Line Project that, in the aggregate, provide commitments for funds for the total project cost;
- b) An attestation certified by an officer of Rock Island that Rock Island has not, prior to the date of the attestation, installed transmission facilities on easement property; or a notification that such installation is scheduled to begin on a specified date;
- c) A statement of the total project cost, broken out by the components listed in the definition of “total project cost,” above, and certified by an officer of Rock Island, along with a reconciliation of the total project cost in the statement to the total project cost as of November 1, 2012 of \$2.0 billion; and
- d) A reconciliation statement, certified by an officer of Rock Island, showing that the agreements and commitments for funds provided in (a) are equal to or greater than the total project cost provided in (c).

Q. Is this certificate condition consistent with the financing and construction plan that you described in your direct testimony?

A. Yes, and the condition, if adopted, will formalize this plan as a requirement of Rock Island’s certificate of public convenience and necessity. As I described in my direct testimony, in order for Rock Island to begin to construct and install the transmission line, it must (1) first, secure sufficient contracts for transmission service (using the processes I will describe in Part II of this additional supplemental direct testimony) to support raising the capital to finance construction of the Project, (2) second, issue debt and/or obtain debt and equity commitments sufficient to finance construction of the entire Project, and (3)

105 only then, actually commence construction and installation of the permanent transmission
106 facilities (towers, conductor and the converter stations). The bottom line is that
107 permanent installation of facilities cannot and will not commence unless and until the
108 need for the Project is actually established through the market test of transmission
109 customers contracting for sufficient service on the transmission line to support and justify
110 financings that raise sufficient capital to cover the total Project cost. The proposed
111 financing condition will formalize that sequence.

112 **Part II: Rock Island's Provision of Transmission Service for Public Use**

113 **Q. Will Rock Island provide transmission service on the Project pursuant to a tariff?**

114 A. Yes. As a transmission provider under the jurisdiction of FERC, Rock Island will
115 provide transmission service to transmission customers pursuant to an Open Access
116 Transmission Tariff ("OATT") that conforms to the requirements of the FERC pro forma
117 OATT. Upon completion of the Project, Rock Island will turn over operation of the
118 transmission line to an RTO, either PJM or MISO. Rock Island will then be incorporated
119 into the tariff of the RTO that has operational control of the Project, with a separate
120 schedule under the RTO's tariff for transmission service on the Rock Island Project. That
121 schedule will set forth any terms of service, including the rates charged by Rock Island,
122 that differ from the RTO's standard terms and service. The RTO will administer service
123 on Rock Island in accordance with the RTO tariff and Rock Island's Project-specific
124 schedule.

125 **Q. What obligations will Rock Island have in offering and providing service pursuant
126 to a transmission service tariff that conforms to FERC's pro forma OATT?**

127 A. Rock Island will be obligated to provide non-discriminatory, open access transmission
128 service to all "eligible customers" as defined by the FERC pro forma OATT. Both the
129 RTO tariff and Rock Island's schedule to the RTO tariff must be approved by FERC.

130 FERC will review these documents for compliance with FERC open access rules and to
131 ensure they do not unduly discriminate against or provide undue preference to any
132 eligible customer.

133 **Q. How does the FERC pro forma OATT define eligible customers?**

134 A. As specified in the FERC pro forma OATT, the transmission service tariff must define an
135 “eligible customer” as follows:

136 (i) Any electric utility (including the Transmission Provider and any
137 power marketer), Federal power marketing agency, or any person
138 generating electric energy for resale is an Eligible Customer under the
139 tariff. Electric energy sold or produced by such entity may be electric
140 energy produced in the United States, Canada or Mexico. However, with
141 respect to transmission service that the Commission is prohibited from
142 ordering by Section 212(h) of the Federal Power Act, such entity is
143 eligible only if the service is provided pursuant to a state requirement that
144 the Transmission Provider or Transmission Owner offer the unbundled
145 transmission service, or pursuant to a voluntary offer of such service by a
146 Transmission Owner. (ii) Any retail customer taking unbundled
147 Transmission Service pursuant to a state requirement that the
148 Transmission Provider or a Transmission Owner offer the transmission
149 service, or pursuant to a voluntary offer of such service by a Transmission
150 Owner, is an Eligible Customer under the Tariff. As used in Part VI,
151 Eligible Customer shall mean only those Eligible Customers that have
152 submitted a Completed Application.

153 This is a very broad definition that in practice requires Rock Island to offer transmission
154 service to any buyer of transmission service, subject only to the limitation of Section
155 212(h) of the Federal Power Act. I understand that this limitation prohibits FERC from
156 ordering retail wheeling or sham wholesale transactions. The ability of retail customers
157 to buy transmission service is therefore left to the states.

158 **Q. Has Rock Island selected the transmission customers for the Project?**

159 A. No. Though Rock Island has identified a number of wind generators and load serving
160 entities that are potential customers, none of the Project’s capacity has been contracted at
161 this time. No potential customers have obtained any rights to buy service in the future.

162 All future sales will be subject to the multiple processes for selling transmission capacity
163 that I describe below.

164 **Q. How will Rock Island comply with the obligation to provide non-discriminatory**
165 **open access transmission service to eligible customers as defined by the pro forma**
166 **OATT?**

167 A. As an open access transmission provider under the jurisdiction of FERC, Rock Island will
168 offer all eligible customers the opportunity to purchase transmission service on the
169 Project. Rock Island will not deny any eligible customer the opportunity to purchase
170 transmission service. Moreover, Rock Island will not unduly discriminate against any
171 transmission customer in favor of another eligible customer.

172 **Q. Please describe the conditions under which FERC approved Rock Island's rate**
173 **authority.**

174 A. In November 2011, Rock Island filed an application with FERC for authorization to sell
175 transmission services at negotiated rates and for related relief. (FERC Docket No. ER12-
176 365-000.) FERC approved Rock Island's application, subject to the stipulations that
177 Rock Island (1) cannot limit transmission service on the Project to electricity generated
178 from any specific source, and (2) cannot give preference to any particular type or types of
179 resources over other resources that seek to contract for capacity. *Rock Island Clean Line*
180 *LLC*, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), at P 31.

181 Additionally, FERC approved Rock Island's request to allocate the initial capacity
182 on the Project by selling up to 75% of the capacity to anchor tenant customers and by
183 running an open season process for the remaining (*i.e.*, 25 % or more) of the capacity on
184 the Project. *Rock Island Clean Line LLC*, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), at PP 28-30. The
185 FERC Order approved Rock Island's open season process as fair, transparent and non-
186 discriminatory, noting that the process includes, among other features, notice of the open

187 season to entities potentially interested in purchasing transmission capacity and a
188 methodology for evaluating bids for capacity.

189 **Q. Please explain the process by which eligible customers will have the opportunity**
190 **become anchor tenant customers.**

191 A. Rock Island set forth in its negotiated rate application in FERC Docket No. ER12-365-
192 000 (“FERC Application”), at 23-24, a process for contracting with anchor tenants that
193 will comply with FERC’s open access requirements and prohibition against undue
194 preference and discrimination. The FERC order accepted this process, conditioned on the
195 informational filing noted below. The process is composed of the following steps:

- 196 1. Rock Island has made substantial efforts to identify wind developers located in the
197 Resource Area and load serving entities with RPS obligations or that otherwise
198 demand renewable energy. Rock Island will invite all such wind developers and load
199 serving entities to participate in the anchor tenant process, so long as they “(1) have
200 demonstrated the ability to meet creditworthiness standards that will be necessary to
201 secure the equity and loan financing necessary for the Project, (2) have a
202 demonstrable need to presubscribe to significant blocks of Project capacity, and (3)
203 are likely to execute a precedent agreement in a timeframe consistent with the
204 development timeline needed by Rock Island.”
205
- 206 2. In addition, Rock Island will entertain requests from any other eligible customers to
207 participate in the anchor tenant process, so long as they meet the above criteria.
208
- 209 3. Rock Island will select the parties with whom it negotiates precedent agreements
210 based on objective criteria that are consistent with FERC requirements.
211
- 212 4. After concluding negotiations, Rock Island will make an informational filing with
213 FERC. The filing will describe the parties who have been selected to negotiate for
214 anchor customer status, a general description of the precedent agreements negotiated,
215 and a listing of which anchor customers have executed agreements.
216

217 **Q. Do you have an expectation as to the total number of customers who will be anchor**
218 **tenant customers?**

219 A. Not specifically. As I describe in my direct testimony and earlier in this testimony, Rock
220 Island’s transmission contracts with anchor tenants will provide a basis for financing
221 construction of the Project. Although Rock Island will have credit requirements for

222 potential anchor tenant customers, it is nevertheless possible that one or more
223 transmission customers could encounter financial difficulties and default on their
224 contracts. This risk would have an impact on the costs and terms on which Rock Island is
225 able to obtain debt financing. Therefore, in order to minimize this risk, it is in Rock
226 Island's interests to have more rather than fewer anchor tenant customers.

227 **Q. Please describe the process by which Rock Island will conduct an open season or**
228 **open seasons through which eligible customers can enter into contracts for the**
229 **remaining transmission capacity.**

230 A. The open season will provide for an initial allocation of the Project's remaining capacity
231 through a structured process in which all eligible customers can participate as described
232 in Rock Island's FERC Application at 33-34. The FERC order approved this process,
233 also conditioned on the filing of an information filing. The process consists of the
234 following key steps:

- 235 1. Rock Island will post detailed bidding guidelines, evaluation criteria, estimated rates,
236 and proposed agreements on an internet website.
- 237 2. Rock Island will provide notice of the open season in appropriate trade publications.
- 238 3. Rock Island will give all bids equal priority in awarding the Project's initial capacity,
239 subject to the evaluation criteria published on the website.
- 240 4. Rock Island will file the results of the open season with FERC in a report that will
241 include the terms of the open season, including notice, the method for evaluating bids,
242 the identity of the parties that purchased capacity, and the amount, term, and price of
243 that capacity.

244 **Q. If any capacity remains unallocated after the anchor tenant and open season**
245 **process, will it be offered to eligible customers?**

246 A. Yes. As administrator of the Rock Island OATT, the RTO will offer any unallocated
247 capacity to any eligible customer under the OATT. The opportunity to purchase this
248 capacity will in no way be limited to the initial anchor tenants or open season
249 participants.

250 **Q. Once the initial transmission service agreements expire, or are terminated by one of**
251 **the parties, what will happen to that capacity?**

252 A. Any capacity that becomes available will be offered to any eligible customer under the
253 Project's OATT. The anchor tenant process and open season process determine only the
254 initial allocation of the Project capacity. Any future sale of capacity will be governed by
255 the OATT, just as is the case for traditional, cost of service transmission providers.

256 **Q. If a customer does not receive an initial allocation of the Project's capacity through**
257 **the anchor tenant or open season process, can it still request capacity at a later**
258 **date?**

259 A. Yes. Any eligible customer can request service at any time. If firm service is not
260 available because the Project's capacity is fully subscribed, an eligible customer can
261 request non-firm service. Under the terms of the FERC pro forma OATT, Rock Island
262 must provide non-firm service to any eligible customer so long as the same capacity is
263 not being used by the holder of firm transmission rights. Because Rock Island anticipates
264 that a significant portion of its firm transmission service customers will be wind farms
265 and purchasers of energy from wind farms, non-firm service is likely to be available
266 much of the time. For example, if a wind farm connected to the Project purchases long-
267 term, firm service, it may only use 50% of the subscribed capacity on average due to the
268 variable nature of wind output. The balance of the subscribed capacity would be
269 available to any eligible customer requesting non-firm service. Consequently, there will
270 be meaningful opportunities for customers that do not receive an initial allocation of
271 capacity to purchase non-firm service on the Project. In addition, in the secondary
272 market I describe below, customers that do not receive an initial allocation of capacity
273 can purchase capacity from customers who do receive an initial allocation.

274 **Q. Will eligible customers that do not receive an initial allocation of capacity be able to**
275 **purchase transmission rights from customers that do receive an initial allocation?**

276 A. Yes. The Rock Island OATT, as administered by the RTO, will provide for the posting
277 of any available transmission capacity, including that held by the Project's transmission
278 customers. This will create a secondary market for the Project's transmission capacity.
279 Through this secondary market, customers who have contracted for capacity on the
280 Project will make their contracted capacity available to other transmission users, in whole
281 or in part, on a short-term or longer-term basis, and on a firm or non-firm (*i.e.*, the
282 capacity can be used by the secondary customer unless the primary customer uses it)
283 basis.

284 **Q. Can you please summarize the ways in which eligible customers will be able to**
285 **obtain transmission service on the Rock Island Clean Line?**

286 A. First, any eligible customer may request to negotiate a precedent agreement with Rock
287 Island for long-term, firm service during the anchor tenant process. Second, any eligible
288 customer may participate in the open season process and have an equal opportunity to
289 procure long-term, firm service. Third, if Rock Island does not sell all of its capacity
290 through the anchor tenant process and open season, any eligible customer may request the
291 remaining firm service under the Rock Island OATT. Fourth, upon the expiration or
292 termination of the initial transmission service contracts entered into during the anchor
293 tenant process and open season, any eligible customer may request the freed-up capacity
294 under the Rock Island OATT. Fifth, any eligible customer may request non-firm service
295 on Rock Island at any time, and Rock Island is obligated to grant these requests so long
296 as the capacity is not in use by firm transmission customers. Sixth, Rock Island will
297 create a secondary market for the Project's transmission capacity, in which holders of
298 capacity will be able to make their contracted capacity available to eligible customers.

299 **Q. Will all eligible customers, as defined by the pro forma OATT, have equal**
300 **opportunity to contract for capacity as anchor tenant customers, to contract for the**
301 **remaining capacity during the open season, and to participate in the secondary**
302 **market for transmission service on the Rock Island Project?**

303 A. Yes. This is an essential component of Rock Island's obligation and undertaking to
304 provide non-discriminatory open access transmission service. Of course, the prospective
305 customer must be able to satisfy generally applicable conditions of service that will be
306 stated in the tariff. Additionally, the total amount of customers that can be served and
307 transmission capacity that can be provided on a firm service basis will be limited by the
308 total capacity of the Project (although, as I have noted, non-firm service will be
309 available). Within those limitations, all eligible customers will have equal opportunity to
310 contract for transmission capacity and service.

311 **Q. How does Rock Island's obligation to serve all eligible customers compare to the**
312 **obligation to serve customers of traditional utilities?**

313 A. The applicable FERC rules and regulations regarding the provision of non-discriminatory
314 service to all customers apply both to merchant lines, like Rock Island, and to traditional,
315 cost-based, incumbent utilities. Rock Island is a merchant project because it is assuming
316 the market risk of the Project and does not have a process to recover its costs from
317 ratepayers, and therefore must sell capacity through negotiated contracts. As FERC
318 stated in its order on Rock Island's FERC Application, "Commission precedent
319 distinguishes merchant transmission projects from traditional public utilities in that the
320 developers of merchant projects assume all of the market risk of a project and have no
321 captive customers from which to recover the cost of the project." *Rock Island Clean Line*
322 *LLC*, 139 FERC ¶ 61,142 (2012), at P 1. Although it is a merchant project, Rock Island
323 is not released from the obligation to be an open access transmission provider that applies

324 to all transmission utilities under FERC's jurisdiction. Rock Island's OATT will be
325 substantially similar to the OATT of any FERC jurisdictional transmission provider, with
326 the exception of the rates which will be negotiated specifically for the Project.

327 Rock Island's anchor tenant process and open season process only govern the
328 initial allocation of firm capacity on the Project. Rock Island's ongoing obligations under
329 its OATT will be substantially identical to the obligations of a traditional utility. The
330 RTO that takes operational control of Rock Island's transmission facilities will also
331 administer Rock Island's open access obligations. That same RTO will administer the
332 open access obligations of its other member utilities that provide traditional, cost-based
333 service.

334 **Q. What types of entities do you anticipate will be transmission customers of the Rock**
335 **Island Project?**

336 A. We would expect that, for the most part, the transmission customers will fall into two
337 categories. The first category will be owners of generation resources located in the
338 Resource Area that will contract for transmission capacity to deliver the output of their
339 plants into the PJM transmission network at the Collins substation in northern Illinois.
340 This category of customer could be expected to have contracted with one or more
341 suppliers to the retail market (*e.g.*, a utility, such as Commonwealth Edison, or an ARES
342 or other competitive supplier) to purchase the generators' output. For example, a
343 generator could be awarded a contract through the annual procurement process run by the
344 Illinois Power Agency to supply a portion of Commonwealth Edison's requirements for
345 serving its eligible retail customers; or, the generator could have entered into one or more
346 contracts to supply electricity to one or more ARES, who will use the electricity to serve
347 its (their) retail customers. As another example, the generator could enter into contracts
348 with municipal electric utilities or with electric cooperatives to supply them with

349 electricity. The generator could also contract to supply its output to a wholesale power
350 marketer that in turn will resell the electricity to an electric utility, an ARES or other
351 competitive retail supplier, a municipal electric utility or a cooperative. In any of these
352 examples, the electricity transported to northern Illinois by the Project would ultimately
353 be sold to and used by thousands of individual retail electricity customers.

354 The second principal category of transmission customer that we would expect is
355 wholesale purchasers of electricity, such as electric utilities, competitive retail suppliers,
356 municipal electric utilities, electric cooperatives, and wholesale power marketers, which
357 would contract for their own transmission capacity and use that capacity to deliver to
358 northern Illinois electricity that they purchase from generators located in the Resource
359 Area. As with the first category of transmission customers, the electricity transmitted by
360 the Project to northern Illinois would ultimately be sold and distributed to thousands of
361 individual retail electricity customers.

362 **Q. You previously stated that under the pro forma OATT, retail customers can be**
363 **“eligible customers” for transmission service, but is it realistic to expect that retail**
364 **customers would in fact be transmission customers of the Rock Island Project?**

365 **A.** As a practical matter, residential and smaller non-residential customers will not be
366 transmission customers of the Project, due to the size of transactions on the transmission
367 grid and the customer sophistication required to engage in transmission transactions.
368 However, in this respect, the Project is no different from any other transmission provider
369 – residential and smaller non-residential customers do not directly contract for
370 transmission service. Almost all transmission service is contracted for by large entities
371 such as utilities, power marketers, retail electric suppliers and other large wholesale
372 market participants. That said, it would not be surprising to have a larger retail customer
373 contract directly for transmission capacity to facilitate its procurement of electricity from

374 the Resource Area. Such a retail customer could be, for example, a large institutional
375 customer such as a university or a medical center complex, or a governmental entity,
376 which wishes to obtain a portion of its electric supply from renewable resources and
377 wishes to negotiate for and procure the renewable energy directly, rather than obtain the
378 electricity by purchasing it from an intermediary power marketer or retail electric
379 supplier.

380 **Q. You have mentioned that Rock Island's rates for transmission service will be subject**
381 **to FERC jurisdiction, but are there other activities of Rock Island, as a public**
382 **utility, and the Rock Island Project that will be regulated by the ICC?**

383 A. Yes. It is my understanding that the following activities of Rock Island and the Project
384 (and possibly other activities) will be subject to regulation by the ICC if Rock Island is
385 certificated as a public utility:

- 386 ● Contacts and negotiations with landowners in Illinois for right-of-way easements for
387 the transmission line. (83 Ill. Admin. Code Part 300.)
- 388 ● Construction of the transmission line in Illinois. (83 Ill. Admin. Code Part 305.)
- 389 ● Issuance of securities by Rock Island. (Section 6-102 of the Public Utilities Act.)
- 390 ● Contracts between Rock Island and affiliated interests relating to properties and
391 activities in Illinois. (Section 7-101 of the Public Utilities Act.)
- 392 ● Any "reorganization" (as defined in Section 7-204 of the Public Utilities Act) that
393 may occur for Rock Island or its parent company.
- 394 ● Maintaining financial accounts and filing annual reports with the Commission in
395 accordance with its requirements. (Sections 5-102 and 5-109 of the Public Utilities
396 Act.)
- 397 ● Reporting accidents to the Commission. (83 Ill. Admin. Code Part 220.)

398 **Q. Will the Rock Island Project be operated for public use in the transmission of**
399 **electricity?**

400 A. Yes. Rock Island is constructing and will operate the Project for public use for the
401 transmission of electricity. Rock Island is holding itself out to serve the public. As I

402 described earlier in this testimony, any eligible customer (as defined by the FERC pro
403 forma OATT) will be able to request service on Rock Island's facilities. Rock Island
404 accepts regulation as a public utility by the ICC and is not attempting to structure its
405 operations so as to avoid public utility status. Rock Island understands that the
406 construction and operation of its Project should be regulated by the ICC because of the
407 important service that the Project will be providing to the electricity-consuming public.
408 The Rock Island Project will directly connect over 4,000 MW of generation to northern
409 Illinois that would not otherwise be connected and is expected to deliver approximately
410 15 million MWh of electricity per year to northern Illinois. This amount of electricity is
411 equal to the annual usage of approximately 1,400,000 homes. As I have described, the
412 electricity transmitted over the Rock Island Project will be sold and distributed to
413 thousands of individual retail customers in Illinois and other states. The Rock Island
414 Project will transmit electricity for the use of the public. The public that will be served
415 by the power transmitted by the Project from the Resource Area to northern Illinois will
416 be retail customers in the footprints of the PJM and MISO RTOs. The Project is useful,
417 advantageous and beneficial to the public in Illinois due to 1) the amount of electricity
418 that the Project will deliver into northern Illinois, 2) the impacts of the transmission line
419 and the generation connected to it on electricity prices and electricity market competition
420 in Illinois (as I, along with Rock Island witnesses Gary Moland and Karl McDermott,
421 described in direct testimony), and 3) the impacts of the Project on reliability and
422 diversity of supply (as I, along with Rock Island witness Leonard Januzik, described in
423 direct testimony).

424 The Project will contribute to meeting renewable portfolio standards ("RPSs")
425 established in the Illinois statutes and statutes of other PJM states. These are important
426 public policy initiatives enacted by the Illinois General Assembly and the legislatures of

427 the other states. Although, as I explained earlier, Rock Island cannot deny service to any
428 particular type of customer nor give a preference in allocating capacity and providing
429 service to any particular type of customers, all or most of the generation connected to the
430 Project in the Resource Area is expected to be wind generation facilities. As I showed in
431 my direct testimony, the existing renewable generating resources in Illinois and other
432 PJM states are insufficient to meet the aggregate RPS requirements of Illinois and other
433 PJM states as they grow over time, as prescribed by the statutes. As I also described in
434 my direct testimony, there is and should continue to be a public demand for electricity
435 from renewable resources in addition to the demand that results from fulfilling the
436 statutory RPS obligations. The Rock Island Project will be useful, beneficial and
437 advantageous to the public in Illinois in meeting these demands.

438 **Q. Have you compared the Rock Island Project to other projects for which the ICC has**
439 **granted certificates of public convenience and necessity to entities whose facilities**
440 **would be used to transmit electricity for the use of the public?**

441 **A.** Yes. Although I have not conducted an exhaustive review of previous cases, there are
442 several useful examples.

443 In Docket 01-0142, the ICC granted certificates of public convenience and
444 necessity to operate as a public utility to American Transmission Company L.L.C.
445 (“ATC”), which had been formed to take ownership of and operate the transmission
446 facilities of Wisconsin electric utilities (including public power entities), some of which
447 were located in Illinois, and to ATC’s affiliate ATC Management, Inc. The Petition in
448 that case recited that:

449 5. The Petitioners meet the definition of public utilities as set
450 forth in the Act, Section 3-105. The Petitioners own, control, operate and
451 manage, within this State, for public use, facilities used for the
452 transmission of electricity. (Petition in Docket 01-0142 at ¶5.)

453 6. The Petitioners, as public utilities, are transmitting
454 electrical energy for use by the public. Pursuant to ATCLLC's
455 nondiscriminatory Open Access Transmission Tariff on file with the
456 Federal Energy Regulatory Commission, ATCLLC's eligible customers
457 include any retail customer taking unbundled transmission service
458 pursuant to a state requirement that a transmission provider offer the
459 transmission service. (Petition in Docket 01-0142 at ¶6).

460 7. Because the Petitioners' transmission lines are transmitting
461 power within Illinois to serve Illinois customers, it is in the public interest
462 that the Commission oversee certain aspects of the Petitioners' operations
463 as provided in the Public Utilities Act. Although many aspects of the
464 Petitioners' operations are within the jurisdiction of the Federal Energy
465 Regulatory Commission, other operations are subject to state supervision.
466 (Petition in Docket 01-0142 at ¶9).

467 The Petitioners' witness, Jeffrey Rauh, described the Petitioners' facilities in Illinois and
468 testified that "The transmission facilities owned by the companies transmit power for
469 public use." (Direct Testimony of Jeffrey Rauh in Docket 01-0142 at line 286.) The ICC
470 found that "The Petitioners' transmission lines are transmitting power within Illinois to
471 serve Illinois customers; therefore, it is in the public interest that the ICC oversee certain
472 aspects of the Petitioners' operations, especially, those operations that concern the
473 electrical lines in question;" and found that ATC and ATC Management fell within the
474 definition of a "public utility" as set forth in the Public Utilities Act. *American*
475 *Transmission Company, L.L.C. and ATC Management Inc.*, Docket 01-0142, Order
476 issued January 23, 2003, at 5.

477 In Docket 06-0179, the ICC granted certificates of public convenience and
478 necessity to Illinois Power Company and to a newly-formed entity, Ameren Illinois
479 Transmission Company ("Ameren Transco"), to construct three new 345 kV electric
480 transmission lines. The purpose of the three new transmission lines (referred to in the
481 Petition in that case as "the Project") was to enable electricity to be delivered from a
482 single generation source, the Prairie State Generating Company plant in Washington
483 County, Illinois, an independent power producer. The Prairie State plant and its output

484 are jointly owned by eight cooperatives or municipal power entities in Illinois and other
485 states and Peabody Energy. The Petition in Docket 06-0179 stated that the petitioners
486 proposed to construct the new transmission lines “[i]n order to accommodate the Prairie
487 State Facility,” *i.e.*, to transmit the output of a single generating plant. Petition in Docket
488 06-0179 at ¶3. The Petition recited that upon completion of the proposed transmission
489 lines, “Ameren Transco will own, control, operate and manage, within this State, for
490 public use, facilities for the transmission of electricity: *i.e.*, its share of the Project;” and
491 that Ameren Transco “will be transmitting electricity for use by the public at rates, terms,
492 and conditions subject to regulation by the FERC.” Petition at ¶5-6. The Petition further
493 recited that “The Project will therefore allow the Prairie State Facility to connect to the
494 transmission grid in a safe and reliable manner and will provide for reliable delivery of
495 the plant’s output into the bulk electric system.” (Petition at ¶12). I note that in Docket
496 06-0179, ICC Staff objected to the issuance of a certificate to American Transco on
497 grounds relating to its financial capabilities and the need for American Transco to
498 participate as an owner of the Project for financing purposes, but did not contend that the
499 requested certificate should not be granted because the three new transmission lines were
500 being constructed to export power from a single generator’s facility into the bulk
501 transmission grid and therefore were not for public use. The ICC found Ameren Transco
502 to be a public utility and granted a certificate to Illinois Power Company and Ameren
503 Transco for the construction, operation and maintenance of the three new 345 kV
504 transmission lines. *Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois*
505 *Transmission Company*, Docket 06-0179, Order issued May 16, 2007, at 41.

506 In Docket 06-0706, Illinois Power Company and Ameren Transco also requested
507 certificates of public convenience and necessity, to construct, operate and maintain a new
508 transmission line in the area of Ottawa, Illinois. The Petition stated that Ameren Transco

509 “will be transmitting electricity for use by the public at rates, terms, and conditions
510 subject to regulation by the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission.” Petition in Docket
511 06-0706 at ¶2. The ICC found that Ameren Transco and its proposed transmission
512 activities satisfied the definition of a public utility and that Ameren Transco was a public
513 utility, and granted the certificates to build the proposed transmission line. *Illinois Power*
514 *Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company*, Docket 06-0706,
515 Order on Reopening issued June 23, 2010, at 1 and 34-35.

516 Similar to the projects for which the ICC granted certificates in the cases
517 described above, Rock Island will be transmitting millions of MWh of electricity for use
518 by the public.

519 I also note that petroleum and natural gas pipelines frequently contract their finite
520 capacity in a similar manner to Rock Island’s plans, *i.e.*, by contracting with anchor
521 tenant customers for a portion of the transportation capacity and contracting the
522 remaining capacity to shippers using an open season process, with other shippers having
523 the opportunity to obtain service on the pipeline through secondary market transactions.
524 It is my understanding that in Illinois, to obtain a certificate as a “common carrier by
525 pipeline,” a pipeline owner must demonstrate that it owns, controls, operates or manages,
526 within Illinois, equipment, facilities or other property, or a franchise, permit, license or
527 right, used or to be used in connection with the conveyance of gas or any liquid other
528 than water “for the general public.”

529 **Q. Does this conclude your additional supplemental direct testimony?**

530 **A.** Yes, it does.

139 FERC ¶ 61,142
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION

Before Commissioners: Jon Wellinghoff, Chairman;
Philip D. Moeller, John R. Norris,
and Cheryl A. LaFleur.

Rock Island Clean Line LLC

Docket No. ER12-365-000

ORDER CONDITIONALLY AUTHORIZING PROPOSAL AND GRANTING
WAIVERS IN PART

(Issued May 22, 2012)

1. On November 8, 2011, Rock Island Clean Line LLC (Rock Island) filed a request for authorization to charge negotiated rates for transmission rights on a proposed high voltage direct current (HVDC) merchant transmission project (Project) and for waiver of certain Commission regulations.¹ In this order, the Commission conditionally authorizes Rock Island to charge negotiated rates for transmission rights on the Project and grants in part and denies in part Rock Island's request for waiver.

I. Background

A. Applicant

2. Rock Island is a wholly owned subsidiary of Rock Island Wind Line, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company, which is a wholly owned subsidiary of Clean Line Energy Partners LLC. The majority owner of Clean Line Energy Partners is ZAM Ventures, L.P., the principal investment vehicle for ZBI Ventures, L.L.C. ZBI Ventures,

¹ Commission precedent distinguishes merchant transmission projects from traditional public utilities in that the developers of merchant projects assume all of the market risk of a project and have no captive customers from which to recover the cost of the project. *See, e.g., Hudson Transmission Partners, LLC*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 (2011) (*Hudson Transmission*); *Champlain Hudson Power Express, Inc.*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 (2010) (*Champlain Hudson*); *Chinook Power Transmission, LLC*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 (2009) (*Chinook*).

L.L.C is described as focused on long-term investments in the energy sector and is a subsidiary of Ziff Brothers Investments, L.L.C.

B. Description of Project

3. The Project is a 500-mile, ± 600 kV HVDC transmission line and associated facilities capable of delivering up to 3,500 MW from renewable energy projects in eastern South Dakota, eastern Nebraska, western Iowa, and western Minnesota to customers in Illinois and other states, interconnecting with the PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM) extra-high voltage transmission system at a point to be determined.² Rock Island expects the Project to deliver approximately 15 million MWh of energy per year, helping to satisfy growing demand for electricity in general and particularly for electricity from renewable resources in states like Illinois, which has adopted a renewable portfolio standard. Rock Island describes the location of the Project as ideal for wind-powered generation, and explains that the foundation of the Project is to connect such generation to major load centers.³ Rock Island asserts that the Project will relieve current transmission constraints between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator (MISO) and PJM systems, provide added stability and reliability to the PJM system, and reduce prices on both the delivery and windward ends of the Project.⁴

4. Rock Island states that, while the specific route of the Project has yet to be determined, it continues to conduct feasibility studies to determine the optimal route for the line.⁵ Rock Island states that it has identified two to three corridors approximately 3 to 10 miles wide in which to consider siting the Project, and these study corridors have been distributed to more than 50 governmental agencies and nongovernmental organizations for comment.⁶ In addition, Rock Island represents that it has submitted a request to PJM to interconnect the Project with the PJM system in Illinois, has acquired a 2007-vintage interconnection queue position for the same interconnection point as its request, and has submitted a request to MISO to complete the studies required to interconnect with MISO.⁷ Upon completion of the Project, Rock Island states that it will

² *Id.* at 5.

³ *Id.* at 10.

⁴ *Id.* at 8-9.

⁵ *Id.* at 6.

⁶ *Id.*

⁷ *Id.* at 12.

turn over operation of the Project to one of the regional transmission organizations (RTO), either MISO or PJM, to which it will interconnect.⁸

C. Application

5. Rock Island requests authority to sell transmission rights on the Project at negotiated rates and approval of its proposal to allocate 75 percent of the planned Project's capacity to anchor customers. Rock Island commits to holding an open season for the remaining 25 percent of the Project's capacity, as well as for any additional transmission capacity not secured by anchor customers.⁹ Rock Island also commits to: (1) offer the same rates, terms, and conditions that are offered to anchor customers to all open season participants; (2) ensure transparency in the open season process; and (3) report the results of the open season to the Commission. It also commits to filing with the Commission a rate schedule for inclusion in the Open-Access Transmission Tariff (OATT) of either PJM or MISO.

6. Rock Island also requests that the Commission allow it to give preference to renewable energy resources in its open season. Rock Island argues that establishing a preference for renewable energy is essential to developing the Project because interested stakeholders and potential customers are less likely to support a transmission project that will ultimately be used to transmit electricity from coal-fired generation. Rock Island submits that the renewable energy preference is also consistent with the Commission's recognition that transmission planning should incorporate public policy considerations.

7. Rock Island states that obstacles to financing merchant transmission projects can be reduced to the extent that a transmission developer can negotiate financially secure pre-subscription agreements with creditworthy anchor customers. Rock Island explains that it faces a particularly difficult task in developing the Project because it requires coordinating construction of its transmission facility with the construction of new, renewable energy resources.¹⁰

8. Rock Island contends that it meets the four factor analysis as outlined in *Chinook* for approval of negotiated rate authority,¹¹ as discussed more fully below.

⁸ *Id.* at 4.

⁹ *Id.* at 33.

¹⁰ *Id.* at 11.

¹¹ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at PP 37-53.

II. Notice, Intervention, and Responsive Pleadings

9. Notice of Rock Island's Filing was published in the *Federal Register*, 76 Fed. Reg. 72,193 (2011), with interventions and protests due on or before November 29, 2011. The Illinois Commerce Commission filed a notice of intervention. Motions to intervene were filed by Exelon Corporation and PSEG Companies. American Wind Energy Association (AWEA) filed a comment.¹² Interstate Power and Light Company (Interstate) filed a motion to intervene and protest. On December 14, 2011, Rock Island filed an answer to Interstate's protest.

III. Discussion

A. Procedural Matters

10. Pursuant to Rule 214 of the Commission's Rules of Practice and Procedure, 18 C.F.R. § 385.214 (2011), the notice of intervention and the timely, unopposed motions to intervene serve to make the entities that filed them parties to this proceeding.

11. Rule 213(a)(2) of the Commission's Rules of Practice and Procedure, 18 C.F.R. § 385.213(a)(2) (2011), prohibits an answer to a protest unless otherwise ordered by the decisional authority. We will accept Rock Island's answer because it has provided information that assisted us in our decision-making process.

B. Negotiated Rate Authority

12. In addressing requests for negotiated rate authority from merchant transmission providers, the Commission has demonstrated a commitment to fostering the development of such projects where reasonable and meaningful protections are in place to preserve open access principles and to ensure that the resulting rates for transmission service are just and reasonable.¹³ The Commission's analysis for evaluating negotiated rate

¹² In its comments, AWEA does not take a position with respect to the Project but stresses the importance of the Commission facilitating the expansion of transmission service.

¹³ See, e.g., *TransEnergie U.S., Ltd.*, 91 FERC ¶ 61,230, at 61,838-39 (2000) (accepting a request to charge negotiated rates on a merchant transmission project, subject to conditions addressing, among other things, the merchant's open season proposal); *Mountain States Transmission Intertie, LLC*, 127 FERC ¶ 61,270, at P 57, 59 (2009) (denying a request to charge negotiated rates on a merchant transmission project because, among other things, sufficient protections did not exist to ensure that rates for service would be just and reasonable); *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at

(continued...)

applications focuses on four areas of concern: (1) the justness and reasonableness of rates; (2) the potential for undue discrimination; (3) the potential for undue preference, including affiliate preference; and (4) regional reliability and operational efficiency requirements.¹⁴ This approach simultaneously acknowledges the financing realities faced by merchant transmission developers and the consumer protection mandates of the Federal Power Act (FPA) and the Commission's open access requirements. Moreover, this approach allows the Commission to use a consistent framework to evaluate requests for negotiated rate authority from a wide range of merchant projects that can differ substantially from one project to the next.

1. Four-factor Analysis

a. Just and Reasonable Rates

13. To approve negotiated rates for a transmission project, the Commission must find that the rates are just and reasonable.¹⁵ To do so, the Commission must determine that the merchant transmission owner has assumed the full market risk for the cost of constructing its proposed transmission project. Additionally, the Commission must determine whether the project is being built within the footprint of the merchant transmission owner's (or an affiliate's) traditionally regulated transmission system; if so, the Commission must determine that there are no captive customers who would be required to pay the costs of the project. The Commission also considers whether the merchant transmission owner or an affiliate already owns transmission facilities in the particular region where the project is to be located, what alternatives customers have, whether the merchant transmission owner is capable of erecting any barriers to entry among competitors, and whether the merchant transmission owner would have any incentive to withhold capacity.

i. Rock Island's Proposal

14. Rock Island affirms that it will assume the full market risk of the Project and that it will have no captive customers. Rock Island states that it is a new market entrant and it is not building within the footprint of its own or an affiliate's traditionally regulated transmission system. Rock Island also contends that it will operate the Project pursuant

ordering para. (A) (authorizing Hudson Transmission to charge negotiated rates for transmission service).

¹⁴ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 37.

¹⁵ *See Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 17.

to the OATT of either PJM or MISO upon completion of the project. Rock Island asserts that use of such an OATT will prevent it from exercising market power or erecting barriers to entry in the region where the Project will operate.¹⁶

15. Rock Island provides several additional assurances as to why the rates charged will be just and reasonable. Rock Island observes that incumbent transmission owners have an obligation to expand their transmission capacity, upon request, at cost-based rates. Rock Island argues that this requirement limits the negotiated rates that it can offer. Additionally, Rock Island asserts that its rates will be limited by competition from other regional transmission projects, including the MISO Multi-Value Projects, which will also serve wind generators in the Great Plains.¹⁷

ii. Commission Determination

16. The Commission concludes that Rock Island's request for authority to charge negotiated rates for service on the Project is just and reasonable. Rock Island meets the definition of a merchant transmission owner because it assumes all market risk associated with the Project and has no captive customers. Rock Island has agreed to bear all the risk that the Project will succeed or fail based on whether a market exists for its services. Rock Island also has no ability to pass on any costs to captive ratepayers.

17. No entity on either end of the Project is required to purchase transmission service from Rock Island, and customers will do so only if it is cost-effective. As Rock Island points out, Rock Island will be unable to charge rates in excess of the cost of expansion on neighboring utilities. Pursuant to their OATTs, public utilities have an obligation to expand their transmission capacity upon request, at cost-based rates.¹⁸ Therefore, the cost of expansion provides downward pressure on the negotiated rates that Rock Island will charge. Additionally, because neither Rock Island nor its affiliates own any transmission facilities within the footprint of the Project, Rock Island has no ability to erect barriers to entry or exercise market power in the relevant markets. Accordingly,

¹⁶ Filing at 1, 29-30.

¹⁷ *Id.* at 31-32.

¹⁸ *Preventing Undue Discrimination and Preference in Transmission Service*, Order No. 890, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,241, *order on reh'g*, Order No. 890-A, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,261 (2007), *order on reh'g*, Order No. 890-B, 123 FERC ¶ 61,299 (2008), *order on reh'g*, Order No. 890-C, 126 FERC ¶ 61,228 (2009), *order on reh'g*, Order No. 890-D, 129 FERC ¶ 61,126 (2009).

these factors lead us to conclude that the requested negotiated rate authority is just and reasonable for service on the Project.

b. Undue Discrimination

18. As explained in *Chinook*, the Commission primarily looks at two factors to ensure that applicants cannot exercise undue discrimination when approving negotiated rate authority: (1) the terms and conditions of a merchant developer's open season; and (2) its OATT commitments (or in the RTO/ Independent System Operators (ISO) context, its commitment to turn operational control over to the RTO or ISO).¹⁹ The Commission requires merchant transmission owners to file reports on the open season results shortly after the close of the open season. Such reports provide transparency to the allocation of initial transmission rights, as well as the basis for an entity to file a complaint if it believes it was treated in an unduly discriminatory manner.²⁰

i. Rock Island's Proposal

19. Rock Island asserts that there is good reason to grant its request for authority to presubscribe up to 2,850 MW, or 75 percent of the maximum planned capacity, committing to offering at least 25 percent of the Project's total capacity in the open season. Rock Island asserts that negotiated rates are particularly necessary given this Project's unique circumstances in which new renewable energy resources and new infrastructure are being constructed simultaneously.²¹ Rock Island also argues that wind generators, whose energy the Project will likely transmit, present numerous risks that transmission project developers and investors must overcome. For example, Rock Island states that wind energy projects are typically constructed with shorter lead times than other generators and are less willing to commit to large transmission projects well in advance of generator construction. Rock Island argues that pre-subscription of capacity with creditworthy anchor customers can reduce financing obstacles because lenders demand to see a secure source of revenue as a predicate to project financing.²²

¹⁹ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 40.

²⁰ See *Montana Alberta Tie, Ltd.*, 116 FERC ¶ 61,071, at P 37 (2006) (*MATL*) (“[T]he Commission's concern in evaluating the open season process is to provide transparency in the bidding process and to enable unsuccessful bidders to determine if they were treated in a fair manner.”).

²¹ Filing at 11.

²² *Id.* at 21-22.

20. Rock Island states that it has reached out to known potential power developers and load-serving entities, but will provide information for and consider negotiating with any *bona fide* candidate that expresses interest. It states that the selection of entities with whom it will enter negotiations will be based on selection criteria that are consistent with Commission requirements for negotiated rate authority.²³ Rock Island also commits to holding an open season for all capacity not pre-subscribed by anchor shippers or initially pre-subscribed but that later becomes available.

21. Moreover, Rock Island commits to offering the same rates, terms, and conditions given to anchor customers to any open season participant willing to purchase transmission capacity for the same term.²⁴ Rock Island also states that to ensure transparency, the specific rules of the open season, detailed bidding guidelines, evaluation criteria, estimated rates, and proposed form agreements will be posted on its internet website and forwarded to interested parties. Rock Island asserts that it will also provide public notice of the open season in appropriate trade publications. Rock Island states that the results of the open season auction will be posted on its website.²⁵

22. Rock Island asserts that it would be unable to resize the Project were the solicitation process to reveal market interest in excess of its planned transmission capacity because it would result in delays and additional costs. It states that resizing the Project would require it to resubmit its interconnection request with PJM as well as incur new engineering costs, modify the Project's converter stations, and conduct new studies. Rock Island states that it is unopposed to undertaking additional transmission projects in the future but argues that it is not financially or practically feasible to materially increase the size of this Project.²⁶

23. As previously discussed, the Project will be located within the footprints of both the MISO and PJM RTOs. Thus, upon completion, Rock Island states that it intends to turn over operational control of the Project to one of those RTOs and recover its costs through a schedule in that RTO's OATT that is specific to the Project.²⁷

²³ *Id.* at 24.

²⁴ *Id.* at 23.

²⁵ *Id.* at 33-35.

²⁶ *Id.* at 26.

²⁷ *Id.* at 30, 35.

24. Rock Island requests Commission approval to grant preferred status to offers from customers transmitting energy from renewable resources in the open season. Specifically, it proposes that it be permitted to score proposals premised on the transmission of electricity from renewable resources more highly than proposals to transmit energy from non-renewables in the open season.²⁸ Rock Island asserts that such a preference is “not undue given the important public policies encouraging the development and use of energy from renewable resources” and is consistent with the Commission’s recognition that transmission planning should incorporate public policy considerations, such as requirements that load-serving entities meet renewable energy mandates.²⁹

25. Additionally, Rock Island contends that establishing a preference for renewables is essential in developing the Project because interested stakeholders and potential customers, including environmental organizations and renewable energy developers, are less likely to support a transmission project that will ultimately be used to transmit coal-fired generation.³⁰ Rock Island states that it will analyze bids received according to pre-determined criteria, post on its website the results of any open season it conducts, and file the results of the open season with the Commission.

26. Rock Island argues that the Commission has permitted transmission developers considerable leeway in constructing an open season suited to the subjective needs of the transmission developer, including allowing use of qualitative considerations in open seasons.³¹ It also asserts that, though not approved by the Commission, Zephyr Power Transmission, LLC’s open season criteria included a non-price factor providing preference for energy from renewable energy projects.³²

²⁸ *Id.* at 9-10.

²⁹ *Id.* at 34 (citing *Transmission Planning and Cost Allocation by Transmission Owning and Operating Public Utilities*, Order No. 1000, 136 FERC ¶ 61,051 (2011)).

³⁰ *Id.*

³¹ *Id.* at 17 (citing *TransEnergie U.S., Ltd.*, 91 FERC ¶ 61,347 (2000); *Northeast Utilities Serv. Co.*, 98 FERC ¶ 61,310 (2002) (*Northeast Utilities*)).

³² *Id.* at 18-19 (citing Open Season Report for Zephyr Power Transmission, LLC at 10, Docket No. ER09-433-000 (May 20, 2010)).

ii. Commission Determination

27. The Commission looks specifically at the merchant transmission owner's open season and OATT commitments in determining whether negotiated rate authority could lead to undue discrimination on a particular merchant transmission project. As the Commission explained in *Chinook*, we evaluate on a case-by-case basis proposals to allocate all or a portion of initial capacity outside of an open season.³³

28. The Commission will accept Rock Island's proposal to pre-subscribe up to 75 percent of transmission capacity to anchor customers. As Rock Island points out, it must secure long-term commitments from creditworthy anchor customers to support financing the Project. We have approved similar requests to allocate capacity to anchor customers in the past in light of the difficulties in financing merchant transmission projects.³⁴ Rock Island states that it will provide information for and consider negotiating with any *bona fide* candidate that expresses interest, and the selection of entities with whom it will enter negotiations will be based on selection criteria that are consistent with Commission requirements for negotiated rate authority. Additionally, Rock Island has committed to offer at least 25 percent of the Project's capacity in the open season. Therefore, given the specifics of the Project and the facts and commitments presented in the application, we find Rock Island's proposal to seek up to 75 percent presubscription from anchor customers to be reasonable.

29. Consistent with Commission precedent, we will condition acceptance of Rock Island's request on Rock Island making an informational filing with the Commission for any anchor customer transaction describing the terms of the agreement and the relevant facts and circumstances leading to the agreements no later than 30 days after the end of the open season.³⁵

³³ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 42.

³⁴ See, e.g., *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at PP 60-63 (approving *Chinook's* presubscription of up to 50 percent of the project capacity to anchor customers); *Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 47 (approving *Champlain Hudson's* proposal to seek up to 75 percent presubscription from anchor customers); *Southern Cross Transmission LLC*, 137 FERC ¶ 61,207, at P 28 (2011) (approving *Southern Cross's* presubscription of up to 75 percent of the project capacity to anchor customers).

³⁵ *Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 44; *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 29.

30. We also approve Rock Island's request to sell the remaining 25 percent of the Project's capacity using an open season auction, subject to the submission of informational reports.³⁶ As stated in *Chinook* and *Hudson Transmission*, open seasons must be fair, transparent, and non-discriminatory, and we will continue to require open season reports to be filed with the Commission shortly after the close of the open season.³⁷ The reports must include, at the very least, the terms of the open season (including notice of the open season and the method for evaluating bids), the identity of the parties that purchased capacity, and the amount, term, and price of the capacity. This open season reporting requirement and the process by which parties are afforded an opportunity to file complaints will continue to be the primary tools by which the Commission ensures that merchant transmission developers do not unduly discriminate.³⁸ The open season informational report should be filed within 30 days of the open season.

31. We do not approve, however, Rock Island's request to apply a preference for energy from renewable resources in its open season. Rock Island argues generally that public policy considerations and its need to attract support from stakeholders such as environmental organizations justify such a renewable energy preference. We find that Rock Island's general arguments do not sufficiently explain how distinctions between renewable energy resources and other types of generators justify its requested preferential treatment in an open season for initial transmission capacity. The Commission has not previously approved the inclusion of a preference for energy from renewable resources in a transmission owner's open season criteria, and Rock Island has failed to provide sufficient justification to do so here.³⁹

³⁶ Filing at 15-16.

³⁷ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 41; *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 30.

³⁸ *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 41; *Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 45; *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 30.

³⁹ The Commission has approved transmission developers' use of qualitative cost- and risk-based factors when scoring open season bids. *See, e.g., Northeast Utilities*, 98 FERC ¶ 61,310 at 62,329 (approving an open season bid evaluation process in which "the possibility of risk-sharing or co-development" in the course of a project would cause a bid to be favored and "a bid that is more demanding administratively would be less desirable because of the risk of incurring additional future project overhead costs."); *TransEnergie*, 91 FERC ¶ 61,347 at 62,167 (approving an open season proposal that included "non-price considerations" which "can reduce the project's risk and/or increase the project's value").

32. Once the Project has commenced operation, consistent with *Chinook*, Rock Island must file: (1) books and records for the Project that comply with the Uniform System of Accounts found in Part 101 of the Commission's regulations,⁴⁰ and will be subject to examination as required in Part 41 of the regulations,⁴¹ and (2) Rock Island's books and records audited by an independent auditor.⁴² These commitments will assist the Commission in carrying out its oversight role. Consistent with its commitment, upon the Project's completion, Rock Island must also make the Project subject to either MISO or PJM's OATT.

33. Rock Island asserts that it will be unable to resize the Project if the open season solicitation process reveals excessive market interest because resizing would result in prohibitive delays and additional costs. This issue may be moot, as it is uncertain whether the Project will be over-subscribed. However, if Rock Island's open season results in oversubscription, we require that Rock Island in its open season report justify in greater detail its reasons for not expanding the Project and for allocating capacity among open season participants.

c. Undue Preference and Affiliate Concerns

34. In the context of merchant transmission, our concerns regarding the potential for affiliate abuse arise when the merchant transmission owner is affiliated with either the anchor customer, participants in the open season, and/or customers that subsequently take service on the merchant transmission line.

i. Rock Island's Proposal

35. Rock Island pledges that no affiliate will be an anchor tenant for capacity on the Project.⁴³ Rock Island states that, if an affiliate should subsequently take service on the transmission line, operational control of the Rock Island facilities by an RTO will ensure that no undue preference results. Rock Island also commits to file its open season report with the Commission, which will provide the terms of the open season, including notice of the open season and the method for evaluating bids; the identity of the parties that

⁴⁰ 18 C.F.R. Part 101 (2011).

⁴¹ 18 C.F.R. Part 41 (2011).

⁴² *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at P 62; *Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 48; *Tres Amigas LLC*, 130 FERC ¶ 61,207, at P 90 (2010).

⁴³ Filing at 36.

purchased the capacity; and the amount, term, and price of that capacity. Finally, Rock Island will file electric quarterly reports of its transactions and comply with the Commission's Standards of Conduct to the extent required of similar transmission providers subject to the jurisdiction of the Commission.⁴⁴

ii. Commission Determination

36. In light of the commitments made in the application, we find that Rock Island adequately addresses any affiliate concerns present at this early stage of the Project. Furthermore, we note that Rock Island commits to comply with the Standards of Conduct and file electric quarterly reports of its transactions as required of transmission providers.⁴⁵ Moreover, as discussed above, the commitments made by Rock Island regarding the open season process and reporting requirements will ensure that all transactions are transparent.

d. Regional Reliability and Operational Efficiency

37. Merchant transmission projects, like cost-based transmission projects, are subject to mandatory reliability requirements.⁴⁶ Merchant transmission developers are required to comport with all applicable requirements of the North American Electric Reliability Corporation (NERC) and any regional reliability council in which they are located.

i. Rock Island's Proposal

38. Rock Island commits to participating in the reliability planning processes of the RTO to which it turns over operational control of the Project. Additionally, Rock Island commits to complying with all applicable reliability rules, including applicable NERC requirements and procedures.⁴⁷ Rock Island states that it has submitted an

⁴⁴ *Id.*

⁴⁵ 18 C.F.R. § 35.10(b) (2011); *see also* Order No. 890, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,241 at P 817; Order No. 890-A, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,261 at P 394.

⁴⁶ *See, e.g., Rules Concerning Certification of the Electric Reliability Organization; and Procedures for the Establishment, Approval, and Enforcement of Electric Reliability Standards*, Order No. 672, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,204, *order on reh'g*, Order No. 672-A, FERC Stats. & Regs. ¶ 31,212 (2006).

⁴⁷ Filing at 36.

interconnection request with PJM and submitted a request to MISO to complete the studies required to interconnect with MISO.⁴⁸

ii. Protest and Answer

39. In its protest, Interstate states that it cannot support the Project because Rock Island has provided only limited information on the Project's potential effects and demonstrated a lack of due diligence and transparency. Interstate argues that Rock Island makes unsupported claims in its filing regarding the Project's reliability benefits and that, to substantiate these claims, Rock Island should conduct analysis and modeling with PJM and MISO to examine the potential effects of the Project on surrounding systems. Interstate maintains that the results of Rock Island's interconnection requests should be made available to stakeholders so that they can understand the effects of the Project. Finally, Interstate states that it supports the Project's cost allocation approach but requests that the Commission specifically order that costs associated with the Project be only allocated to subscribers in order to protect customers in the Project area from any cost responsibility or potential problems that may occur.

40. In its answer, Rock Island responds that the Project's impact on either MISO or PJM will be determined, and subsequently addressed if needed, in connection with the interconnection process of each RTO. Rock Island states that it has provided MISO and PJM with sufficient detail on the Project to enable them to determine whether the Project meets reliability criteria pursuant to Section 215 of the FPA and that it has initiated the interconnection study process with each RTO. Rock Island also states that, as a merchant transmission developer, it is under no obligation to submit itself to RTO evaluation and selection process.⁴⁹ Finally, Rock Island clarifies that it is not seeking cost allocation for the Project, but will recover its costs from customers who have contractually agreed to purchase capacity through a rate schedule in the RTO's OATT specific to the Project.

iii. Commission Determination

41. Rock Island commits that the Project will comply with applicable NERC and PJM/MISO reliability requirements. Additionally, Rock Island indicates that it has already filed an interconnection request with PJM and has submitted a request to complete the studies required to interconnect with MISO. Accordingly, we find that Rock Island has met the regional reliability and operational efficiency requirement,

⁴⁸ *Id.* at 12.

⁴⁹ Rock Island Answer at 2-3 (citing Order No. 1000, 136 FERC ¶ 61,051 at P 165).

subject to Rock Island's continued participation in the necessary regional planning processes.

42. With regard to Interstate's protest, the RTOs will determine the Project's reliability impact on their systems as well as the cost to ameliorate any negative impacts through the interconnection study process. In addition, we note that Rock Island has already represented that it will recover its costs from customers who have contractually agreed to purchase capacity through a rate schedule in the RTO's OATT specific to the Project.

2. Waiver Requests

a. Rock Island's Proposal

43. Rock Island requests that the Commission grant it waivers of the same filing requirements that the Commission previously granted other merchant transmission providers.⁵⁰ Specifically, Rock Island requests waiver of: (1) section 35.15(a) of the Commission's regulations (abbreviated cost-of-service filings); (2) the full reporting requirements in Subparts B and C of Part 35 of the Commission's regulations, except for sections 35.12(a) (filing of initial rate schedules), 35.13(b) (general information to be filed with rate schedules), 35.15 (notices of cancellation or termination), and 35.16 (notices of succession); (3) Part 141 (forms and reports, with the exception of sections 141.14 and 141.15), including the requirement to file FERC Form No. 1, Annual Report of Major Electric Utilities, Licensee and Others; and (4) Part 41 (accounts, records, and disposition of audit findings, with the exception of sections 41.1 through 41.8) and Part 101 (uniform system of accounts).

44. Rock Island states that, because it is proposing to charge negotiated rates, the regulations requiring the filing of cost-of-service data are not relevant.⁵¹ Rock Island asserts that granting the requested waivers is appropriate because it will not sell at cost-based rates and does not have captive customers. Rock Island commits to keep separate books and records for the Project, to keep such books and records in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, and to make such books and records available to the Commission for inspection.

⁵⁰ Filing at 37 (citing *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 35; *Chinook*, 126 FERC ¶ 61,134 at PP 68-69; *Champlain Hudson*, 132 FERC ¶ 61,006 at P 59).

⁵¹ *Id.* at 38 (citing *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at PP 42-43).

b. Commission Determination

45. Because Rock Island is proposing to charge negotiated rates, the Part 35 regulations requiring the filing of cost-based data are not applicable. For good cause shown and consistent with our findings for other merchant transmission proposals, we will grant waiver of section 35.13(a) of the Commission's regulations and the filing requirements of Subparts B and C of Part 35 of the Commission's regulations except for sections 35.12(a), 35.13(b), 35.15, and 35.16.⁵²

46. The Commission will also grant Rock Island's request for waiver of Part 141 (with the exception of sections 141.14 and 141.15), including the Form No. 1 filing requirement. The Commission has previously granted waiver of the Form No. 1 filing requirement to merchant transmission owners.⁵³

47. The Commission declines to grant Rock Island's request for waiver of Parts 41 and 101.⁵⁴ The Commission finds that it is important for all transmission-owning utilities, including merchant transmission owners, to maintain their books and records in accordance with the Uniform System of Accounts should the Commission require Rock Island to produce this information in the future. This finding is consistent with the Commission's established policy of denying waiver of Parts 41 and 101 to merchant transmission owners in *TransEnergie*, *TransEnergie - Hydro One*, *Northeast Utilities*, and *Neptune*.⁵⁵ While the Commission departed from this policy by granting waiver of Parts 41 and 101 to a merchant transmission owner in *Hudson Transmission*,⁵⁶ upon

⁵² *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 42; *Tres Amigas LLC*, 130 FERC ¶ 61, 207, at P 103 (2010); *Wyoming Colorado Intertie, LLC*, 127 FERC ¶ 61,125, at P 62 (2009) (*Wyoming*); *Linden VFT, LLC*, 119 FERC ¶ 61,066 at P 42 (2007) (*Linden*).

⁵³ *Wyoming*, 127 FERC ¶ 61,125 at P 65; *Linden*, 119 FERC ¶ 61,066 at P 44; *MATL*, 116 FERC ¶ 61,071 at P 66.

⁵⁴ *Id.* P 43.

⁵⁵ *TransEnergie U.S. Ltd.*, 98 FERC ¶ 61,147 at 61,457 (2002) (*TransEnergie*); *TransEnergie U.S. Ltd. and Hydro One Delivery Services Inc.*, 98 FERC 61,144 at 61,502 (2002) (*TransEnergie – Hydro One*); *Northeast Utilities*, 98 FERC ¶ 61,130 at 62,331; and *Neptune Regional Transmission System, LLC*, 96 FERC ¶ 61,147 at ordering para. (G) (2001) (*Neptune*).

⁵⁶ *Hudson Transmission*, 135 FERC ¶ 61,104 at P 43.

further review we conclude that this departure from prior policy was not warranted. Consistent with our previous orders, we find that it is appropriate to deny waiver of these provisions to merchant transmission owners in order to facilitate regulatory oversight. Accordingly, Rock Island will be required to keep its books and records in accordance with the Uniform System of Accounts, consistent with Part 101 of the Commission's regulations, and be subject to examination by the Commission pursuant to Part 41 of the Commission's regulations.

The Commission orders:

(A) Rock Island is hereby granted authority to sell transmission rights on its proposed merchant transmission project at negotiated rates, subject to conditions, as discussed in the body of this order.

(B) Rock Island is hereby directed to file with the Commission a report describing the terms of the anchor tenant agreements and the results of any open season within 30 days after the end of the open season, as discussed in the body of this order.

(C) Rock Island is hereby directed to file, upon completion of the Project, a rate schedule for service under the OATT for the RTO to which it hands over operational control, as discussed in the body of this order.

(D) The Commission grants Rock Island's requests for waiver of the provisions of Subparts B and C of Part 35 of the Commission's regulations, with the exception of sections 35.12(a), 35.13(b), 35.15, and 35.16, as discussed in the body of this order.

(E) The Commission grants Rock Island's request for waiver of Part 141 of the Commission's regulations, with the exception of sections 141.14 and 141.15, as discussed in the body of this order.

(F) The Commission denies Rock Island's request for waiver of Parts 41 and 101 of the Commission's regulations.

By the Commission.

(S E A L)

Nathaniel J. Davis, Sr.,
Deputy Secretary.

A-0345

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Illinois Power Company d/b/a	:	
AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois	:	
Transmission Company	:	
	:	
Petition for (i) a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406(a) of the Public	:	
Utilities Act; (ii) a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities	:	
Act, authorizing construction,	:	06-0179
operation and maintenance of new	:	
345,000 volt electric lines in Monroe,	:	
Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington	:	
Counties, Illinois; (iii) an order	:	
pursuant to Section 8-503 of the	:	
Public Utilities Act approving	:	
construction of new transmission	:	
facilities; (iv) approval of an	:	
Agreement between affiliated	:	
interests; and (v) other relief as may	:	
be necessary.	:	

ORDER

DATED: May 16, 2007

A-0346

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	PROCEDURAL HISTORY	1
II.	BACKGROUND; RELIEF SOUGHT	3
III.	APPLICABLE STATUTORY AUTHORITY	4
IV.	PURPOSE, DESCRIPTION OF AND NEED FOR PROPOSED FACILITIES	5
V.	PROPOSED LINE ROUTES	9
	A. Introduction	9
	B. Ameren's Position	10
	C. Staff Proposal	12
	D. Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors' Proposal.....	13
	E. Other Routing Proposals and Comments; Other Landowner Concerns ..	14
	F. Conclusions on Routing	16
VI.	FINANCIAL AND AMEREN TRANSCO ISSUES	17
	A. Positions of Parties	18
	1. Petitioner's Proposal	18
	2. Staff's Position	20
	3. Petitioners' Reply	23
	B. Commission Analysis and Conclusions	27
VII.	OTHER ISSUES AND PROPOSALS	29
	A. Proposed Conditions Relating to Baldwin Plant.....	29
	1. Positions of Parties	29
	2. Commission Analysis and Conclusions.....	33
	B. Qualifications of Contractors	34
	C. Joint Operating Agreement.....	38

D. Relief pursuant to Section 8-503..... 39

VIII. FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS..... 40

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Illinois Power Company d/b/a	:	
AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois	:	
Transmission Company	:	
	:	
Petition for (i) a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406(a) of the Public	:	
Utilities Act; (ii) a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities	:	
Act, authorizing construction,	:	06-0179
operation and maintenance of new	:	
345,000 volt electric lines in Monroe,	:	
Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington	:	
Counties, Illinois; (iii) an order	:	
pursuant to Section 8-503 of the	:	
Public Utilities Act approving	:	
construction of new transmission	:	
facilities; (iv) approval of an	:	
Agreement between affiliated	:	
interests; and (v) other relief as may	:	
be necessary.	:	

ORDER

By the Commission:

I. PROCEDURAL HISTORY

In this proceeding, Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP ("AmerenIP" or "IP") and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company ("Ameren Transco" or "Transco") (together, "Petitioners") filed an Amended Petition with the Illinois Commerce Commission ("Commission"). Petitioners therein request that "the Commission (i) grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity to Ameren Transco; (ii) grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity [pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act ("Act"), 220 ILCS 5/8-406,] authorizing AmerenIP and Ameren Transco to construct, operate, and maintain three new 345 kilovolt [electric] transmission lines in Monroe, Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington Counties, Illinois; (iii) authorize construction of the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act; (iv) approve, [pursuant to Sections 7-101 and 7-102 of the Act,] the Joint Ownership Agreement between AmerenIP and Ameren Transco; and (v) grant such other relief as may be required."

Petitions for leave to Intervene were filed by Prairie State Generating Company, LLC ("Prairie State"), Dynegy Midwest Generation ("Dynegy"), Unions 51, 309, 649, 702 and 1306 of the International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, AFL-CIO ("IBEW"), the City of Red Bud and the Village of Baldwin. Petitions to Intervene were also filed by the following "Landowner Interveners": William C. and Patricia L. Hogan, Phyllis J. Bixby, Elsa C. Kloepper, Virgil and Rosalie Chandler, Earl Falkenhain, Karnal C. and Elizabeth A. Phegley, Roger Roscow, Marvin Rosenberg, Evenlyn Schwartzkopf, Harry P. Wetzel, Ronald H. Wirth, Ralph and Karen Buettner, and Omer H. and Neva L. Liefer (together, the "Baldwin/Stringtown Interveners"); and Charles and Joan Frederick, Edith Boling, Troy A. Guebert, Harlin F. Guebert, Richard Stadter and Eugene Stadter, Ronald and Betty Fehr, Gary Liefer, Lucas H. Liefer, Margarete Schrader, Anthony and Rachel Steibel, Thomas and Annette Steibel, Jeffrey H. Guebert, John G. Perkowski, Scott Redohl and Janice Redohl (England), Thomas and Tammy Vogt, Derrick Huebner (Huebner Development Corporation), David Rippelmeyer, Leo Fulton, Jr., Kenneth and Sandra Schultheis, Dannie and Carolyn Pigg, George Obernagel, III, Kenneth Hartman, Jr., James and Connie Seboldt, Mark and Brenda Seboldt, and Merrill W. Prange. An intervening petition was also filed by Michael Sabo, who subsequently withdrew from the case. Other filings made are listed on e-Docket.

Petitioners filed the direct testimonies of Kiritkumar S. Shah, Tracy J. Dencker, Geoffrey M. Jones and Lee R. Nickloy. With their Amended Petition, Petitioners filed the supplemental direct testimony of Mr. Shah, Ms. Dencker, and Mr. Jones.

The Staff of the Commission ("Staff") filed the direct testimonies of Ronald Linkenback, Phil A. Hardas, Dianna Hathhorn and Dr. David Rearden. IBEW filed the direct testimony of Daniel F. Miller; Dynegy filed the direct testimony of Gregory A. Mason. Merrill Prange filed a Statement of Position. All of the Baldwin Stringtown Interveners (except the Buettners) filed direct testimony. In addition, the following Interveners filed testimony or Statements of Position that were ultimately entered into the record: David Rippelmeyer, Thomas and Tammy Vogt, Kenneth Hartman and George Obernagel, Kenneth and Sandra Schultheis, Dannie and Carolyn Pigg, and Mark and James Seboldt.

Statements of Position were also filed by Leo Fulton Jr.; Martha Church, Margarete Schrader; Ronald and Betty Fehr; Jeffrey Guebert and Edith Boling.

Petitioners filed the rebuttal testimony of Mr. Shah, Ms. Dencker, Mr. Jones, Mr. Nickloy, Gary S. Weiss, and Roger Cruse.

Rebuttal testimony was filed by Omer H. Liefer. Staff filed the rebuttal testimony of Mr. Linkenback, Mr. Hardas and Dr. Rearden. Dynegy filed the rebuttal testimony of Mr. Mason and IBEW filed the rebuttal testimony of Mr. Miller.

On December 1, 2006, Petitioners filed the surrebuttal testimony of Ms. Dencker, Mr. Jones, Mr. Nickloy, and Mr. Weiss.

Other submissions that were filed with the Commission are listed on e-Docket.

A public forum was held in Red Bud, Illinois on July 18, 2006. Numerous persons expressed their opinions and concerns with regard to the proposed line, particularly with respect to the location of the proposed routes.

Pursuant to due notice, a prehearing conference, status hearings and an evidentiary hearing were held in this matter before a duly authorized Administrative Law Judge of the Commission. Appearances were entered by counsel on behalf of the Petitioners, Baldwin/Stringtown Interveners, Prairie State, IBEW, Staff and Dynegy. Some of the other parties also entered appearances as reflected in the transcripts of the hearings. Party testimony and exhibits were admitted into the record. At the conclusion of the hearing on December 15, 2006, the record was marked "Heard and Taken."

Initial briefs and reply briefs were filed by the Petitioners, Baldwin/Stringtown Interveners, Prairie State, IBEW, Staff and Dynegy. Reply briefs were also filed by Lucas Liefer and Jeffery Guebert. A statement of reply was filed by Ronald and Betty Fehr. A draft order was filed by Petitioners. A surreply brief was filed by Dynegy. Other post-hearing submissions that were filed with the Commission are listed on e-Docket.

A brief on exception ("BOE"), along with replacement language, was filed by Staff with regard to Section VI, "Financial and Ameren Transco Issues" and VII.D, "Relief Pursuant to Section 8-503." The IBEW filed a BOE and replacement language with reference to Section VII.B, "Qualifications of Contractors." A BOE was also filed by Petitioners with respect to Section V.F, "Proposed Line Routes."

A reply brief on exceptions ("RBOE") was filed by Petitioners in which they respond to arguments in the BOEs submitted by Staff and IBEW.

II. BACKGROUND; RELIEF SOUGHT

AmerenIP and Ameren Transco are wholly-owned subsidiaries of Ameren Corporation. AmerenIP is a public utility within the meaning of Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act, 220 ILCS 5/3-105, and is engaged in the business of supplying electric power and energy throughout its certificated service territory within the State of Illinois. Ameren Transco is a newly-formed Illinois corporation that Petitioners propose will fund, construct and operate the Project in conjunction with AmerenIP.

In this proceeding, Petitioners request that "the Commission (i) grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity to Ameren Transco; (ii) grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity [pursuant to § 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act ("Act"), 220 ILCS 5/8-406,] authorizing AmerenIP and Ameren Transco to construct, operate, and maintain three new 345 kilovolt [electric] transmission lines in Monroe, Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington Counties, Illinois; (iii) authorize construction of the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act; and (iv) approve [pursuant to Sections 7-101 and 7-102 of the Act, 220 ILCS 5/7 101 & 5/7 102,] the Joint Ownership Agreement

between AmerenIP and Ameren Transco; and (v) grant such other relief as may be required.” The purpose of the proposed facilities is described below.

III. APPLICABLE STATUTORY AUTHORITY

Section 8-406 of the Act, Certificate of Public convenience and necessity, provides as follows in subsection 8-406(b):

No public utility shall begin the construction of any new plant, equipment, property or facility which is not in substitution of any existing plant, equipment, property or facility or any extension or alteration thereof or in addition thereto, unless and until it shall have obtained from the Commission a certificate that public convenience and necessity require such construction. Whenever after a hearing the Commission determines that any new construction or the transaction of any business by a public utility will promote the public convenience and is necessary thereto, it shall have the power to issue certificates of public convenience and necessity. The Commission shall determine that proposed construction will promote the public convenience and necessity only if the utility demonstrates: (1) that the proposed construction is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to its customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of its customers; (2) that the utility is capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof; and (3) that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers.

Section 8-503 provides, in part, as follows:

Whenever the Commission, after a hearing, shall find that additions, extensions, repairs or improvements to, or changes in, the existing plant, equipment, apparatus, facilities or other physical property of any public utility . . . are necessary and ought reasonably to be made or that a new structure or structures is or are necessary and should be erected, to promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities, the Commission shall make and serve an order authorizing or directing that such additions, extensions, repairs, improvements or changes be made, or such structure or structures be erected at the location, in the manner and within the time specified in said order

Section 7-101 of the Act, Transactions with affiliated interests, provides in part:

No management, construction, engineering, supply, financial or similar contract and no contract or arrangement for the purchase, sale, lease or

exchange of any property or for the furnishing of any service, property or thing, hereafter made with any affiliated interest, as hereinbefore defined, shall be effective unless it has first been filed with and consented to by the Commission or is exempted in accordance with the provisions of this Section or of Section 16-111 of this Act. The Commission may condition such approval in such manner as it may deem necessary to safeguard the public interest. If it be found by the Commission, after investigation and a hearing, that any such contract or arrangement is not in the public interest, the Commission may disapprove such contract or arrangement. Every contract or arrangement not consented to or excepted by the Commission as provided for in this Section is void.

IV. PURPOSE, DESCRIPTION OF AND NEED FOR PROPOSED FACILITIES

Prairie State plans to construct a coal-fired base load generating station with a generating capacity of approximately 1,650 megawatts. The station will be constructed in the southwest corner of Washington County, Illinois, about four miles east of the City of Marissa, Illinois. (Prairie State brief at 2) Ameren represents that the proposed transmission lines and related facilities are necessary to provide reliable interconnection service to the Prairie State Facility. (Ameren brief at 5)

According to Ameren, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission ("FERC") Order No. 2003 and tariff provisions require AmerenIP to provide nondiscriminatory, standardized generator interconnection service to any generator that requests to connect, and therefore AmerenIP is obligated to supply generator interconnection service to the Prairie State Facility. (Ameren brief at 3; AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 5) Under FERC rules, AmerenIP must also ensure that the required upgrades to its transmission system are built to accommodate such interconnection. (Ameren brief at 3)

By way of background, in July 2001, Peabody Energy, the parent company of Prairie State, submitted a request to Illinois Power (now AmerenIP) to perform a facility study for connecting up to 1,500 MW of coal-fired generation to the Illinois Power transmission system. (Ameren brief at 6; AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 9) The facility study performed by Illinois Power personnel, described in a report dated October 2001 (AmerenIP Exhibit 1.2), assumed a plan in which Peabody Energy sought to connect the Prairie State Facility to Illinois Power's Baldwin switchyard via two radial 345 kV lines. The load flow analysis in the facility study identified various network upgrades to accommodate the Prairie State Facility, including a Baldwin to Rush Island 345 kV line. The stability analysis of the facility study also identified a need for this line and some terminal equipment upgrades at the Baldwin switchyard. AMS was not a participant in this facility study.

Illinois Power evaluated the transmission system impacts of new generation via facility studies according to its Planning Criteria as submitted in the annual FERC 715 filing. (Ameren brief at 7; AmerenIP Ex. 1.2 at 10) As described in the October 2001 study report, Illinois Power recommended system upgrades on the Illinois Power system

to terminate two 345 kV lines from the Prairie State Facility to the Baldwin Power Station, and a number of reinforcements on the Illinois Power system to mitigate constraints identified in the load flow and stability analyses, including a new 345 kV line from the Baldwin Power Station to the Rush Island Power Station. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 12) The report also provided cost estimates for the above upgrades, not including the costs of the two 345 kV radial lines, the Prairie State Switchyard cost or costs of the terminal equipment at Rush Island Power Station to terminate the new Baldwin to Rush Island 345 kV line. After initial review, AMS conducted its own study to assess whether the proposed new line, Baldwin to Rush Island 345 kV, would have a negative impact on the reliability of the Ameren transmission system. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 13)

Due to the integrated nature of the Illinois Power and Ameren utility systems, it was decided that a Joint Study would be the best way to provide a comprehensive review of the system impact of the Prairie State Facility and to determine an optimal set of network upgrades necessary to provide reliable outlet capability. (Ameren brief at 7, AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 14) In addition, the Joint Study process provided the opportunity to conduct the study in a coordinated fashion where the details, assumptions and results could be discussed as the study progressed. This approach allowed the initial work of Illinois Power to be combined with the later suggestions by AMS into a coordinated review that jointly analyzed system impacts on the collective utilities' system requirements.

Discussions between AMS, Illinois Power and Prairie State resulted in a decision to explore six options for providing interconnection service to the Prairie State Facility. (Ameren brief at 8; AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 15-16) Plans 1 through 5 were based upon the configuration where two new 345 kV lines would directly connect the Prairie State Switchyard to the Baldwin switchyard. This is the same configuration Illinois Power used in the October 2001 facility study, except the radial connection at the Prairie State Switchyard was reconfigured to be a network connection by adding circuit breakers at the Prairie State Switchyard. As determined earlier, however, this configuration would require an additional outlet line from the Baldwin switchyard. Therefore, five alternatives were considered for an additional outlet line from the Baldwin switchyard.

Plans 1 through 5 considered additional 345 kV lines ranging from 21 miles to 50 miles in length from the Baldwin switchyard to the Rush Island switchyard, Dupo Ferry substation, Stallings substation, Cahokia substation, or W. Mt. Vernon substation. The connection of the new 345 kV line from Baldwin switchyard to Rush Island, Dupo Ferry, or Cahokia offered connection to the 345 kV facilities located to the west of the Baldwin switchyard. The connection of the new 345 kV line from the Baldwin switchyard to Stallings or W. Mt. Vernon offered connection to the EHV facilities located to the north or east, respectively, of the Baldwin switchyard. Plan 6 replaced the radial connection with two double circuit network supplies created by routing two existing 345 kV lines in the area, the Baldwin-Stallings and Baldwin - W. Mt. Vernon lines, into and out of the proposed Prairie State switchyard.

The Joint Study was conducted in two phases. (Ameren brief at 8-9) In Phase I, all six plans were first evaluated by performing power flow analysis and limited stability analysis. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 17-18) The configuration in Plan 6 was judged to be superior for the Prairie State Facility connection as it provided four outlet lines, versus the two outlet lines provided in Plans 1 through 5. In addition, the total length of the double circuit outlet lines was shorter in Plan 6, at approximately 9 miles, versus 15 miles in Plans 1 through 5. All six configurations required additional network upgrades to mitigate thermal overloads. The various network upgrades were assessed based on total cost. As the result of this analysis, the in and out connection of the Prairie State Switchyard identified as Plan 6 and a Baldwin-Rush Island 345 kV line was selected as the best overall set of network upgrades. The original Plan 6 with the addition of the Baldwin-Rush Island 345 kV line was labeled as modified Plan 6 or Plan 6M. (*Id.*; AmerenIP Exhibit 1.11)

Cost estimates were developed for all seven plans. (Ameren brief at 9; AmerenIP Exs. 1.0 at 19 and 1.12) Based on these cost estimates, Plans 3, 4, and 5 were eliminated from further consideration due to higher costs compared to other plans. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 19) Plan 2 was later dropped because it involved a connection to uncertain major network upgrades on the Illinois/Missouri interface, independent of the Prairie State project. These upgrades included a 345/138 kV substation addition, eight miles of 345 kV line, and 138 kV line rearrangement and reinforcements in the Dupo area. If the cost of these upgrades had been assigned to this project, the cost estimate for Plan 2 would have increased significantly, by approximately \$28,000,000. Based on these costs, it was determined to further evaluate only Plans 1 and 6M.

In Phase II of the Joint Study, Plans 1 and 6M were further evaluated from the power flow, stability, and short circuit (or fault) perspective. (Ameren brief at 9; AmerenIP Exs. 1.0 at 20 and 1.13) The estimated costs for all the upgrades, including cost estimates for the Prairie State Switchyard, were included in a total estimated cost for each plan. Based on a comparison of the total costs of the two plans and consideration of the robustness offered by Plan 6M with the additional outlet lines, it was the consensus of all parties that Plan 6M should be the final recommended plan. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 22)

AMS also performed additional power flow, short circuit, and stability studies for the Prairie State connection in 2005, referred to as the "G495" Study, in response to a request by Peabody Energy to increase the Prairie State Facility output from 1500 MW to 1650 MW. (Ameren brief at 10; AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 24) MISO formed an ad-hoc study group for these studies and provided the initial power flow models for the studies. The models were reviewed and agreed to by the study group members. Due to the relatively small increase in output (150 MW), Plan 6M was selected for this study to verify whether or not it would work for the additional capacity. The conclusion of the power flow study was that the increased capacity of the Prairie State Facility would not require any additional transmission upgrades, while the stability study identified some necessary changes in breaker-failure relay timings at the Baldwin switchyard. (*Id.*)

The proposed Baldwin to Rush transmission Line, which is included in Plan 6M, mitigates the thermal and stability constraints imposed by the proposed 1650 MW Prairie State Plant in Washington County, Illinois. (AmerenIP Ex. 1.0 at 26) While these constraints can be mitigated by implementing other alternatives, those alternatives would require costlier upgrades. Plan 6M is also the only alternative which has been studied at the 1650 MW level. Thus, based on the various studies performed over the last several years and the alternatives considered, Petitioners believe the proposed Project -- two in/out outlet lines and the Baldwin-Rush Line -- offers the best transmission plan for the Prairie State Plant. (*Id.*)

The current cost estimate for the Plan 6M, which involves three 345 kV transmission lines, as described below, and other work, is \$89 million. (Ameren IP Ex. 5.0 at 26) Approximately \$11 million of this amount is for work at the substation at the Baldwin plant. (Dynergy brief at 3; AmerenIP Ex. 1.13) Modifications to the transmission line route as proposed by Staff and certain Intervenors, discussed below, would increase the cost by \$3.0 to \$3.9 million.

Ameren contends that the proposed Project is necessary to provide reliable interconnection service to the Prairie State facility, and is the least-cost means of doing so.

The Commission Staff “concur[s] with the Petitioners that the proposed new lines are necessary (as required by Section 8-406(b)(1)) to provide the requested reliable interconnection service between AmerenIP and Prairie State.” (Staff brief at 5; Staff Ex. 1.0 at 7-13) However, as discussed below, Staff recommends a modification to a segment of one of the proposed transmission line routes in the vicinity of the Village of Baldwin (“Baldwin”).

Having reviewed the record, and subject to determinations on line routing or siting as discussed below, the Commission agrees with Petitioners and Staff “that the proposed new lines are necessary (as required by Section 8-406(b)(1)) to provide the requested reliable interconnection service between AmerenIP and Prairie State.” Ameren and Prairie State represent that Ameren has a legal obligation under federal law to provide the new 1650 MW generating plant being constructed by Prairie State near Marissa with an interconnection to Ameren’s high-voltage transmission system, and no party has contended otherwise. As explained above, the proposed Project or Plan was chosen over several other plans because it provides the best combination of reliability, practicality and cost-effectiveness, and it includes the construction of three 345 kV transmission lines that are necessary to provide the requested interconnection.

V. PROPOSED LINE ROUTES

A. Introduction

As indicated above, the proposed Project involves the construction of three 345 kV transmission lines and related facilities. The general locations of the lines are shown in AmerenIP Exhibit 5.1 and other exhibits. (Ameren brief at 4)

The first line will be approximately one mile in length and runs from the Prairie State Facility south to AmerenIP's existing Baldwin-Mt. Vernon 345 kV line (the "Prairie South Line"). The second line will be approximately 7.2 miles in length from the Prairie State Facility west to AmerenIP's existing Baldwin-Stallings 345 kV line (the "Prairie West Line"). These two combined lines will be double-circuited, so that the existing AmerenIP lines will be routed in and out of the new switchyard ("Prairie State Switchyard") at the Prairie State Facility.

The third line as proposed by Ameren would be approximately 27.1 miles in length and would extend from AmerenIP's Baldwin switchyard, near Baldwin, Illinois, to AmerenUE's Rush Island Power Station, located on the west bank of the Mississippi River directly across from Fults, Illinois (the "Baldwin-Rush Line").

The three line routes were proposed by Ameren after consideration of various alternative routes. (Ameren brief at 11)

For the Baldwin to Rush line, three alternatives were considered. The route proposed by Ameren was the "green" route, later modified in Ameren's amended petition to accommodate concerns raised by the Department of Natural Resources. The green route as amended is shown in maps identified as Ameren Ex. 6.1 and 18.0.

As discussed below, the Commission Staff and the Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors recommend approval of a modification to the Baldwin-Rush line proposed by Ameren. Both proposals are shown in Ameren Ex. 18.0 filed December 21, 2006.

On the east end of the Baldwin to Rush route, both proposals start at the same point, that being the AmerenIP Baldwin switchyard north of Baldwin. The Ameren proposal would proceed south through the west edge of the Village of Baldwin, and then southwest to the Kaskaskia River.

The route advanced by Staff and Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors initially goes east, then runs in a southerly direction parallel to and approximately one-half mile east of the Village of Baldwin, and once south of the Village of Baldwin, proceeds in a southwesterly angle and then due west to approximately the same point on the Kaskaskia River at which the Ameren Route crosses the River. (Ameren Ex. 18.0)

Parties' positions are summarized below. The assertions in the summary were made by the parties, and do not represent conclusions by the Commission unless otherwise noted.

In their BOE, Petitioners continue to suggest that the original primary route for the Baldwin-Rush Line is superior. However, for purposes of this proceeding, Petitioners accept the Staff route proposal and do not contest the Proposed Order's modification of the Baldwin-Rush Line route as recommended by Staff.

B. Ameren's Position

According to Ameren, the primary routes were selected because they resulted in the best balance of low impacts to private property and environmentally sensitive areas with cost efficiency considerations. (Ameren brief at 11)

The route analysis found that the primary Baldwin-Rush Line (Green) route is one of the least-cost routes; it impacts the least amount of agricultural land; it does not affect any registered centennial or sesquicentennial farms; and it crosses the fewest number of creeks and ponds. (Ameren brief at 11-12; AmerenIP Ex. 3.0 at 5) This route maintains an equal distance away from the incorporated communities of Red Bud and Ruma in Randolph County. This route also avoids the Fults Hill cemetery and provides a more natural buffer to lands controlled by the State of Illinois and designated by the U.S. Department of Interior as a National Natural Landmark. (AmerenIP Ex. 6.0 at 4)

The Ameren proposal also affects the fewest number of property owners; it maintains the greatest distance from the incorporated community of Marissa; it is the shortest in length; and it maintains the greatest distance from an existing 345 kV transmission line. (Ameren brief at 11-12; reply brief at 3-4; AmerenIP Ex. 3.0 at 6)

Ameren claims the Staff-Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenor Route requires more infrastructure, which results in a greater impact on the landscape, affects more agricultural land, would result in increased erosion levels, and would affect four more land parcels than the Ameren route. (Ameren reply brief at 4)

With respect to impacts on the Village of Baldwin, the Staff Route encircles Baldwin on three sides, arguably as significant an impact on Baldwin as the Ameren route's crossing of the western boundary of Baldwin. (Ameren reply brief at 4-5; AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 2) Staff's assertion about the "speculative" nature of development east of Baldwin ignores the real presence of the World Shooting and Recreational Complex ("WSRC"), and the testimony about the development it could bring. Staff also ignores the community sentiment expressed at the public hearing in December 2005 where Baldwin residents indicated their preference for a route west rather than east of Baldwin, and had expressed concern about impeding development to the east.

According to Ameren, the Baldwin to Kaskaskia River segment proposed by Staff and Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors is not cost-effective in that it would add 3.1 miles to the route, at an additional cost of \$3 to 3.79 million. (Ameren brief at 24-26)

With regard to the proximity of the line to residences and towns, Ameren notes that many of the Landowner Intervenors expressed concern about the proximity of the Transmission Line route to residences. (Ameren brief at 35, citing Seboldt Statement; Bixby Ex. 1; Liefer Ex. 1) As explained below, Staff and Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors take issue with the Baldwin to Kaskaskia segment of the Ameren route because of proximity to residences, among other things.

Ameren performed a comprehensive routing study when developing the proposed routes that accounted for residences. (Ameren brief at 35-36; AmerenIP Exhibit 9.01) Overlays of resource sensitivity were used to produce a composite GIS representation illustrating potential constraints and opportunities for alternative transmission line corridors. (AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 6) Three levels of sensitivity -- high, moderate, and low -- were used in GIS representation. (*Id.*) Areas or features highly sensitive to disturbance from the construction, operation, and maintenance of the transmission line represent the greatest potential constraints or potentially significant changes to the human, natural, or cultural environment. (*Id.*)

The proximity of homes and occupied structures within 200 feet was rated as a "High Sensitivity" in this process. (*Id.* at 5) A "high" sensitivity level was given to: areas of high impact potential because of important or valued resources; resources assigned special status; conflict with existing or planned use; and areas posing hazard to construction, operation, or maintenance of the line. Aerial imagery was used to locate and identify buildings within the Project area, and the building location data were then refined to identify individual residential structures. Homes were buffered at a distance of 200 feet at the high sensitivity level. For purposes of the refinement of the assumed Transmission Line centerlines, Petitioners avoided crossing these high sensitivity areas, or minimized the impact if complete exclusion is difficult or impossible.

Using these criteria, the primary Baldwin-Rush Island Green route affects the fewest number of houses, when considering the entire route is not just from the Baldwin power plant to the Kaskaskia River, but from the Baldwin power plant to the Rush Island power plant. (*Id.*) In fact, Ameren asserts, very few residences are in close proximity to the proposed Transmission Lines. (AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 10) There are only three residences within 200 feet of the proposed transmission centerline. (*Id.*) There are two additional residences that reside within 200 to 300 feet of the proposed transmission centerline. Thus, Petitioners assert, it is clear they made a serious effort to minimize the number of residences in proximity to the route. (Ameren brief at 36)

Ameren also considered issues such as proximity to towns and other communities. (AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 7) With respect to community impacts, Petitioners sought to avoid routing through populated community areas where possible, although this is not practical in every case. For example, Petitioners' Baldwin to Rush Line Green

route avoids encircling Baldwin on three sides. The preferred Prairie West Line route also sought to avoid the incorporated area of Marissa. Petitioners believe that community and residential impacts should be minimized, and Petitioners' testimony demonstrates that Petitioners have, in this case, taken the impact of the Transmission Lines on residences and communities very seriously. (Ameren brief at 36)

C. Staff Proposal

Staff believes that the route AmerenIP is proposing in close proximity to Baldwin will have more adverse affect on existing citizens than Staff's alternative route. (Staff brief at 6) Staff witness Mr. Linkenback testified that the AmerenIP proposal would pass within 300 feet of five dwellings and within 200 feet of two dwellings, whereas there would be no dwellings within 500 feet of the Staff-proposed route. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 19 and 5.0 at 7) Likewise, the AmerenIP proposed route passes through the west side of the Village of Baldwin city limits, whereas the Staff proposed route is approximately one-half mile east of the populated area. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 21)

Mr. Linkenback also testified that Staff's recommended route near the Village is actually more consistent with AmerenIP's own route selection process than is AmerenIP's proposed route. (Staff brief at 7; Staff Ex. 5.0 at 8, 9) The Prairie State Interconnect Study Routing Report—route selection process states, in part, that for Land Use, the high sensitivity areas are "occupied structures within 200 feet and municipal boundaries/urban areas." (Staff Ex. 5.3) The AmerenIP proposed route goes through the Village of Baldwin municipal limits and is within 200 feet of homes. Staff's proposed route does not go through the Village of Baldwin municipal limits or within 200 feet of homes and better satisfies AmerenIP's land use high sensitivity criteria.

Mr. Linkenback opined that unless there were overriding issues that he was unaware of, he believed that the transmission line should be as far from existing homes as is reasonably possible. (Staff brief at 7; Staff Ex. 1.0 at 2 and 5.0 at 19) To date, the only reasons given by AmerenIP for not accepting Staff's recommended alternative route around Baldwin are (1) the increase in the cost of the Project, (2) the proximity of the alternative route to the Baldwin Water Treatment Plant, and (3) the possible future growth of Baldwin to the east in the direction of the alternative route. (AmerenIP Ex. 9.0, p. 2-4)

Staff does not dispute that the alternative route Staff is proposing will increase the cost of the Project by an estimated \$3 to \$3.79 million. However, Staff believes relocating the proposed 345kV transmission line away from existing homes and outside of the Baldwin's municipal limits is worth the increase in the total Project cost. (Staff brief at 8)

AmerenIP's suggestion that rerouting the transmission line around Baldwin and away from homes would not be the least-cost design is unpersuasive. (Staff brief at 8-9) It should be obvious to all that the shortest route, and the route most likely to be least cost without regard to impact on the citizens of Illinois, would be a straight line between

the beginning and ending points of the line. However, AmerenIP is not proposing or offering the straight line option as an alternative for this Project because it is not reasonable. Staff believes rerouting the 345kV transmission line as proposed by Staff is consistent with the least-cost requirement of Section 8-406(b) of the Act.

Regarding the Baldwin water treatment plant and future growth the east of Baldwin, Staff asserts that AmerenIP's concern with the future growth to the east of Baldwin due to the new WSRC being operational and the potential future expansion of the Baldwin water treatment plant is based entirely on speculation. (Staff brief at 10; Staff Ex. 5.0 at 4-6) There is no evidence in the record as to when or where any future development will occur in Baldwin. As to concerns about expansion of the water treatment plant, according to Baldwin's response to a Staff data request, there is room for one or possibly two cells of expansion on the existing water treatment plant on the treatment plant property. In addition, there is clear land to the north, west and most of the south for expansion of the plant. (Staff Ex. 5.0 at 5)

D. Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors' Proposal

The impact of the Ameren-proposed route on the Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors was described in their testimony and briefs. (brief at 5-9) These intervening landowners own 12 parcels of land through which, or near which, the Ameren-proposed route would travel.

The Baldwin to Kaskaskia River segment of the Ameren-proposed route first crosses Intervenor Chandler's property, and would be within approximately 140 feet of their home. (Chandler Exhibit 1)

The Ameren Route would also cross property owned by Intervenor Ronald Wirth, who has a rural homestead on land that has been in the Wirth family since 1895. The route would cross his property approximately 150 feet from his residence. Wirth would be required to drive under the power line to access his residence. (Wirth Exhibit 1)

The Ameren Route then proceeds to cross the property of Phyllis Bixby, who also has a rural homestead. The power line will be approximately 200 feet from her residence. (Bixby Exhibit 1).

The route proposed by Ameren also crosses the property of Omer Liefer and his wife, Neva. The property has been in Neva Liefer's family since its purchase by her family in 1880. The power line would be within 150-200 feet of their residence, running between their home and Stringtown Road, thus requiring them to drive under the power line every time they enter their property. Mr. Liefer further testified that he examined the records of the Village of Baldwin through a Freedom of Information Request. The only official position of the Village of Baldwin was a Resolution asking that the corridor be placed to the north of the Village, along the Dynegy property, and seeking to protect both the Villages' eastern and western boundaries. (Liefer Ex. 1.0, 1.1) He also reviewed all of the permits issued in the Village from 1991 through March 6, 2006. Of

the minimal number of permits issued, none were for the eastern boundary area of Baldwin.

The Ameren Route would also go across the farm of Marvin Rosenberg, and would be approximately 400 feet from his residence. (Rosenberg Exhibit 1).

Intervenor Roger Roscow comes next on Stringtown Road. Although the Ameren-proposed Route does not cross his property, it is located within 200 feet of his residence on his rural homestead. (Roscow Exhibit 1)

The Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors argue that even under Ameren's own route selection criteria, the Baldwin to Kaskaskia River segment proposed by Ameren should not be chosen because of the close proximity of residences to the line. (Brief at 10-11)

Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors also argue that the Village of Baldwin has had minimal growth and development, and has expressed no preference for the Baldwin to Kaskaskia River route segment proposed by Ameren; and that Ameren's arguments citing a concern for future growth of the Village lack factual support. (Brief at 9-10, 12-15)

These Intervenors also contend that the route which they and Staff favor, which is east of and parallel to Baldwin, is more consistent with route selection criteria in which AmerenIP "tried to maintain a distance no closer than 1.5 miles from incorporated communities wherever possible." (Baldwin/Stringtown brief at 11-12, citing AmerenIP Exhibit 3.0 at 5) They also assert that Ameren's original preference, prior to the filing of the petition, was for a route that ran parallel to and east of Baldwin. (brief at 12)

E. Other Routing Proposals and Comments; Other Landowner Concerns

Intervener Jeffrey Guebert, a landowner, proposed an alternative route. (Guebert Statement of Position at 1-4) Ameren asserts that the Guebert route has a number of disadvantages. (Ameren brief at 27-28; AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 20) From an engineering perspective, the angle point in T4S R7W S22 falls in a swale in the middle of cultivation, which could affect field drainage. In addition, just south of the third angle point near the Kaskaskia River, the Guebert route would cross over the top of structures/buildings on occupied property, which would have to be removed. Also, two of the three additional angle point locations that the route depicts all fall in areas that appear to be in close proximity to a water source and would require additional foundation design.

Mr. Guebert also indicated his preference for the Ameren proposal over the one advanced by Staff and Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors. His preference is due in part to the development of the World Shooting and Recreational Complex at Sparta east of Baldwin, and the fact that the Ameren route proceeds "in the general direction it is going to end up."

Mr. Merrill Prange, a resident of Fults, proposed an alternative route for the Baldwin-Rush Line segment. (Prange Statement at 2-3) Mr. Prange examined his proposed transmission line's proximity to homes using one-eighth and one-quarter mile measurements; however, Ameren could not reproduce Mr. Prange's results. (Ameren brief at 26; AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 13) Ameren also notes that Staff could not corroborate Mr. Prange's information. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 25-26)

Ameren also states that several Interveners whose property would be affected by the Prange route, including Interveners Richard and Eugene Stadter, Martha Church, Margarete Schrader, Thomas and Annette Steibel, and Anthony and Rachel Steibel, have expressed opposition to the route, often for many of the same reasons as other Interveners have expressed opposition to the preferred "Green" route or other route options. (Ameren brief at 26-27; AmerenIP Ex. 9.0 at 13-14) Ameren claims that selecting the Prange route would not eliminate landowner concerns, but would simply transfer them from one set of Interveners to another. Ameren and Staff agree that Mr. Prange's proposal should not be adopted.

In separate replies to initial briefs filed by other parties, Intervening landowners Lucas Liefer and Ronald and Betty Fehr take issue various arguments made in the brief filed by the Baldwin/Stringtown Interveners.

Other filed comments relating to line routing proposals and issues are contained in the e-Docket system.

In terms of other landowner concerns, some Landowner Interveners also argue that transmission lines are a cause for health concerns due to the electromagnetic fields ("EMFs") they produce. (Ameren brief at 38-39, citing Hogan Ex. 1; Liefer Ex. 1; Bixby Ex. 1) According to Ameren, the Landowner Interveners have offered only vague expressions of concern, and no factual basis for any health risk from EMFs has been established in this case.

Some Landowner Interveners rely on a number of reports and epidemiological studies that assert there is an association between power lines and various illnesses, and in particular childhood cancer. (AmerenIP Ex. 13.0 at 3) According to Ameren, an "association" in epidemiology does not mean that a factor "causes" or even "contributes" to a specific result, but rather the result tends to occur in the presence of, or in conjunction with, the factor. Most studies have concluded that there is no evidence of any causal link between EMFs and human health, or that the evidence is weak. Laboratory research studies, for the most part, have not substantiated claims that EMFs pose a health risk. As a result, there is no basis to conclude that EMFs present health concerns. In this proceeding, the Landowner Interveners have offered no specific evidence of or expert testimony regarding any health effects. Nevertheless, although Ameren does not believe that high voltage power lines pose a health risk, Ameren has, for a variety of reasons, sought to minimize the number of residences, daycare centers,

schools, and hospitals in proximity to the proposed transmission lines. (Ameren brief at 38-39)

F. Conclusions on Routing

As discussed above, Ameren and Prairie State represent that Ameren has a legal obligation under federal law to interconnect a new 1650 MW generating plant, being constructed by Prairie State near Marissa, with Ameren's high-voltage transmission system, and no party has contended otherwise. The proposed Project or Plan, which was chosen over several other plans because it provides the best combination of reliability, practicality and cost-effectiveness, involves the construction of three 345 kV transmission lines that are necessary to provide the requested interconnection. Hence the parties and Commission are faced with the difficult task of evaluating a number of alternative transmission line routes that no one wants running through their property or neighborhood.

The longest of the three lines would extend from AmerenIP's Baldwin switchyard, north of Baldwin, to AmerenUE's Rush Island Power Station, located on the west bank of the Mississippi River directly across from Fults, Illinois (the "Baldwin to Rush Line"). The segment of that line which was the subject of considerable disagreement is the one running southwest from the point of origin to the Kaskaskia River.

The positions of the parties, and the relevant factors to be considered in selecting the most appropriate route, are summarized above and will not be repeated here. The Commission appreciates the input provided by many parties on this challenging issue.

Having reviewed the evidence of record, and upon consideration of all relevant route selection criteria as described by the parties, including cost and impact on land use, the Commission finds that the modification proposed by both the Commission Staff and the 12 Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors, as shown on Ameren Exhibit 18.0, and described in Ameren Exhibit 18.0A, should be approved.

Ameren and Staff appear to agree that proper consideration of "least cost" is not made in isolation, but involves a comprehensive consideration and balancing of the overall costs and benefits of the respective proposals; however, their analyses lead them to different conclusions as to the more appropriate route segment. (Ameren brief at 1-2, 25; Staff brief at 9)

Although the Staff proposal is longer and thus more costly, it provides, among other things, an important benefit of avoiding the siting of high-voltage transmission lines in close proximity to residential dwellings. Under the Staff proposal, there will be no dwellings within 500 feet of the line; whereas, under the Ameren proposal the line would be within 200 feet of two dwellings -- a land use factor of "high sensitivity" according to Ameren's own selection process -- and within 500 feet of another three as described in testimony from Staff and the affected landowners. The Commission

believes this consideration is especially important inasmuch as the line in question is not a low or medium voltage line; rather, it is a high-voltage 345 kV line.

Evidence regarding the impact on the Village of Baldwin, in terms of future growth or otherwise, is somewhat inconclusive. Staff notes that Ameren's selection criteria consider municipal boundaries to be "high sensitivity" land use areas, and that unlike the Ameren proposal, the Staff route does avoid crossing through the Village. Ameren counters, however, that Staff's route may impede growth to the east, and that persons attending a meeting before the instant case was filed favored the Ameren route. The Village of Baldwin did not actively participate in the proceeding in Docket 06-0179. Evidence provided by others indicates that the Village does not support either proposal, and does not favor one over the other.

In terms of other criteria relevant to the route selection process, an overall evaluation of such factors indicates that the routes are generally comparable. Although Ameren now cites many concerns about the alleged inferiority of the Staff proposal relative to the Ameren route, Staff and Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors correctly observe that their proposal is similar to one actually favored by Ameren, based on its detailed evaluation of the route selection criteria, until shortly before the application was filed. Although Ameren now favors the route west of Baldwin, the underlying route selection factors that gave rise to Ameren's original preference for what is now essentially the Staff route have not changed. Thus, Ameren's claim that its current proposal is vastly superior to Staff's is not persuasive.

In conclusion, with respect to the Baldwin to Rush Island line, the Staff proposal for the disputed segment that runs from AmerenIP's Baldwin switchyard to the Kaskaskia River best balances the relevant factors, such as impacts on critical land use and cost, and is the most appropriate. With this modification, the routing proposals advanced by Ameren are found to be reasonable and consistent with the criteria in Section 8-406 of the Act, and they shall be approved.

VI. FINANCIAL AND AMEREN TRANSCO ISSUES

As explained above, Petitioners request that the Commission grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity authorizing both IP and Ameren Transco to construct, operate and maintain three new 345 kilovolt electric lines in Monroe, Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington Counties, Illinois. Before issuance of a Certificate, Section 8-406(b) of the Act requires a finding, "that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers."

Staff opposes the issuance of a certificate to Ameren Transco for the reasons explained in the testimony of Staff witnesses Mr. Hardas and Dr. Rearden and in Staff's briefs and BOE.

A. Positions of Parties

1. Petitioner's Proposal

Under Section 8-406 of the Act, a utility must demonstrate that the project it intends to undertake will not have "significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers." 220 ILCS 5/8-406(b)(3). In this case, IP is concerned that if it undertook the Project on its own, it would face a serious risk of a credit ratings downgrade, which in turn could cause serious operational difficulties. (Petitioner Brief at 15) Rather than take such a risk, IP proposes to undertake the Project with a newly-formed affiliate, Ameren Transco.

Under Petitioners' proposal, IP would own 10% of the Project and Ameren Transco would own 90%. According to Petitioners, this division of ownership would allow the Project to be built, bringing needed generation on-line, without raising any meaningful prospect of adverse financial consequences to IP or its customers. (Petitioner Brief at 15)

Petitioners believe that the more generation there is the more aggressive competition will be, and the better the prices that the utilities will be able to obtain on behalf of Illinois consumers. Accordingly, when approached by Prairie State, the generating project developer, with which IP is not affiliated, IP says it aggressively explored means by which it could complete the Project without jeopardizing service to its customers.

Further, Petitioners claim it could not turn down the developer, even though IP had very real concerns about its ability to financially undertake the Project, because under FERC Order No. 2003, and tariff provisions, AmerenIP is required to provide standardized, nondiscriminatory generator interconnection service to any generator that requests to connect. (Amended petition at 2) Instead, Ameren Corporation proposed the formation of a new utility, Ameren Transco, to own 90% of the Project. (Petitioners Brief at 15-16)

It is IP's position that it cannot meet the statutory test of Section 8-406, which requires a finding that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers. IP claims that is the case because it will receive no incremental cash flows by which to cover or offset the debt incurred for construction of the Project, among other cash flow challenges. The absence of incremental cash flows, IP contends, has the effect of negatively pressuring key financial measures which are important for the rating agencies' quantitative analyses of IP's financial condition and the assignment of credit ratings. The recent downgrade of IP's credit ratings, Petitioners asserted, means it has less capacity to absorb additional debt before its ratings could be downgraded below investment grade. At the time it filed its brief, IP said its current senior secured debt rating from Moody's is Baa2, only one notch above sub-investment grade. (Petitioners Brief at 16-17)

Petitioners say that a downgrade of IP's credit ratings to sub-investment grade would be both a significant and an adverse impact on IP. The next ratings downgrade at IP, Petitioners claimed, would result in the company receiving a sub-investment grade or "junk" rating. Petitioners contend that such ratings would trigger significant collateral requirements from suppliers of critical commodities such as natural gas and power. Sub-investment grade ratings, Petitioners argue, would also severely limit IP's ability to finance deferred purchased power costs as part of any plan to phase-in higher electric power costs for its customers as IP has proposed and the Commission has approved. (Petitioners Brief at 17)

According to Petitioners, the results of a downgrade of its credit ratings could include, but would not necessarily be limited to, higher borrowing and financing costs, more restrictive debt covenants, limited and/or restricted access to capital, and suppliers of power and natural gas requiring credit enhancement/collateral in the form of cash deposits/margin and letters of credit. All of these events, Petitioners claim, could have significant adverse financial consequences to both IP and its customers. Petitioners assert that a cash crisis could lead to a utility ultimately being unable to pay for the electricity or gas that its customers require and could lead to service interruptions. (Petitioners Brief at 17-18, Reply Brief at 8)

Petitioners contend that the pressure on IP's credit ratings from the Project arises from the treatment of construction advances. These advances are reflected as loans, i.e., debt, on the balance sheet of the legal entity receiving such advance, and these advances accrue interest. There is no cash flow associated with the Project until it goes into service, Petitioners state, so the utility's books reflect increased debt with an interest cost, but no associated cash flow. Petitioners believe IP can withstand shouldering 10% of the cost of the Project. The key to completing the Project, in Petitioners' view, is having Ameren Transco bear the remainder. Petitioners state that Ameren Transco would be a special-purpose entity formed to construct a portion of the Project, and, during the construction phase of the Project, this entity would not have any customers.

Petitioners add that currently, Ameren Transco has no other service obligations; it provides no other service but to construct the Project; and it has no current need to make or fund other capital expenditures to maintain other assets. In addition, Petitioners say that during the construction phase, none of the entity's debt repayment or interest obligations related to the Project would become due and payable. This would be different, Petitioners assert, if Ameren Transco had other outstanding securities and/or was rated, but it will not. In other words, Petitioners claim there could not be any adverse consequences to Ameren Transco resulting from the high degree of debt it will hold. Petitioners contend that the entity does not have any other borrowing needs, its funding is provided in advance by Prairie State, and there are no other external investors. (Petitioners Brief at 18-19, Reply Brief at 8)

2. Staff's Position

Based upon its analysis, Staff believes that IP is capable of financing the Project in its entirety. Staff complains that IP provided only a conclusory opinion about the effect financing the Project would have on IP, and failed to provide any quantitative analysis in support of this position. (Staff brief at 11; BOE Exc. at 1) Staff further claims Ameren Transco has no existing revenues or assets and failed to meet its burden of proof to demonstrate that it is capable of financing the Project without significant adverse financial consequences for it. (Staff Brief at 14; Staff BOE Exc. at 1) Staff also asserts that Ameren Transco does not have a greater ability to finance the Project than does IP. (Staff Brief at 11)

Staff says there is no disagreement between Petitioners and Staff about how the financing would work, i.e., that Prairie State Generating Company, LLC will pay for the total cost of the Project up front and will be repaid with interest, beginning when the project goes into service.

Staff adds that it and Petitioners concur that, in this docket, a downgrade of IP's credit ratings to sub-investment grade would be a significant adverse financial consequence. The Petitioners and Staff disagree, Staff says, about whether financing the Project would cause IP's credit ratings to be down-graded to sub-investment grade if IP financed 100% of the Project. (Staff Reply Brief at 6-7)

Staff examined the Project from both a purely quantitative perspective and a qualitative perspective. Staff says that the estimated cost of the proposed construction under the primary or the alternative route was small in comparison to IP's total utility plant and revenue for electric operations. Additionally, Staff calculated IP's forecasted performance on the funds from operations interest coverage ("FFOIC") and funds from operations to average total debt ("FFODebt") ratios for the 2006-2008 construction period under two scenarios: (1) no Project; and (2) IP financed 100% of the Project. This analysis was updated in Staff's rebuttal testimony. (Staff Brief at 12)

According to Staff, if it assumed 100% of the Project debt, IP's FFOIC and FFODebt ratios would decline by a small amount. Those small declines were, in Staff's view, insufficient to change IP's implied credit rating. Under both scenarios, Staff claims that IP's FFOIC ratio remained consistent with S&P's BBB credit rating and IP's FFODebt ratio remained consistent with S&P's BB credit rating. (Staff Brief at 12) From the qualitative perspective, Staff claims its analysis considered that Prairie State will pay for the Project costs up front.

Under the terms of the indebtedness to Prairie State, repayment will be in the form of credits and is deferred until the Project goes into service. Once the Project goes into service, Staff says the indebtedness to Prairie State will have a dedicated cash flow stream for repayment. In Staff's view, it is improbable that a credit rating agency would not consider the risk-mitigating aspects of these repayment terms on a company's credit worthiness. (Staff Brief at 12- 13; Reply Brief at 8-9)

Staff argues that since IP would not incur any additional cash outflows during the construction of the proposed Project, that financing 100% of the proposed Project would not significantly affect IP's financial strength even if the Project were funded with conventional debt. Staff contends that IP is capable of financing 100% of the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers. (Staff Brief at 13)

Staff says it considered the then-recent downgrade in IP's credit rating and the possibility of a further downgrade in its analysis. Staff believes, however, that the potential for another downgrade relates solely to the potential for legislation mandating an electric rate freeze extension for up to three years. Staff argues that a Section 8-406(b)(3) analysis is focused solely on whether or not IP is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers. Staff claims that it did consider whether the recent rating downgrade and the adjusted financial ratios based upon the financing of the Project would cause significant adverse financial consequences. Having considered the adjusted financial ratios, Staff maintains that IP is capable of financing 100% of the Project without significant adverse financial consequences. (Staff Reply Brief at 10-11)

During construction, Staff says the Project will cause no cash flow impacts. The Project will be financed through advances. The Project, Staff states, will not require IP to devote a single dollar of its cash flow to repaying the Project debt principal and interest until the Project is in service generating its own cash flow. Once the Project is in service, Staff asserts, it will have a positive effect on IP's cash flow. According to Staff, from 2009 to 2015, IP forecasts average annual Project revenue of \$15.4 million, which exceeds the \$8.3 million annual repayment, through transmission credits, to Prairie State. (Staff Reply Brief at 11)

In Staff's view, IP's discussion of the ramifications of a downgrade is misplaced when there is no substantive evidence in the record that there will be a downgrade. According to Staff, IP focuses on its message of gloom and doom and the adverse affects from a potential downgrade but, Ameren has neglected to provide an analysis to support its theory that a downgrade is likely. Staff believes that IP is prematurely focusing on the effects of a downgrade when the record demonstrates that the financing of the Project will not result in a downgrade of IP's credit rating. (Staff Reply Brief at 11-12)

Staff also asserts that IP did not present an analysis of the effect of financing 90% of the proposed Project on Ameren Transco's financial condition. IP, Staff says, asserts that weak financial ratios at Ameren Transco would have no consequences on IP or its customers. In this proceeding, the Petitioners seek a Certificate pursuant to Section 8-406(b) of the Act authorizing Ameren Transco to begin construction of the Project.

Staff argues that the Petitioners have failed to make any showing as to whether or not Ameren Transco is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility, Ameren Transco. Thus, in Staff's view, Ameren Transco has failed to meet its burden of proof to demonstrate that it is capable of financing the Project without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility, Ameren Transco. (Staff Brief at 14; Reply Brief at 7) Staff contends that Ameren Transco does not have a greater ability than IP to meet the requirements in Section 8-406(b)(3) of the Act. Staff says Ameren Transco does not have existing assets or revenues, its current financial ratios are nonexistent, and would be much weaker than the financial ratios for IP. Staff believes that the same financial consequences for IP would apply to Ameren Transco. (Staff Brief at 14, Reply Brief at 12)

In response to IP's argument that Staff did not take the desirability of adding new generation facilities into account in any respect in developing its financial analysis, Staff contends that such a consideration is not be appropriate in a financial analysis. Staff argues that the importance of completing the generating project to Illinois consumers would more appropriately be considered under Section 8-406(b)(1) of the Act. Staff says it provided testimony that the Project is necessary and that there is no alternative means of satisfying the needs of Prairie State. (Staff Reply Brief at 15-16; BOE Exc. at 3)

In terms of **public policy concerns and social benefits**, Staff argues that neither IP nor its ratepayers will derive any benefit from assigning the Project to an affiliate. On the other hand, Staff foresees higher costs from assigning the Project to an affiliate. Staff claims that the net social benefit was lower when Ameren Transco rather than IP finances the Project. Staff expressed concern that an additional affiliate would: (1) increase the resources necessary for the ICC to monitor the affiliate's activities; and (2) increase the potential for affiliate abuse. (Staff Brief at 15)

According to Staff, an incremental increase in the number of utilities creates an incremental increase in the monitoring responsibility of the Commission. Staff argues that either the same number of Commission employees must monitor an additional utility, or increased resources must be devoted to the Commission. Staff claims that the failure to increase resources could dilute the quality of monitoring, leading to the possibility that Illinois ratepayers pay more for their regulated services.

IP, Staff says, argued that that there is no direct relationship between a given regulatory structure and the Commission's costs. Staff claims that IP's impression about staffing is erroneous because Commission staffing has dropped substantially, from 353 in fiscal year 2003 to 270 currently. Staff adds that any argument about the cost to monitor Ameren Transco is purely speculative. Staff states that the additional reporting that the Petitioners have agreed to is an improvement, but it does not eliminate Staff's concerns. Staff maintains that the public interest is not served by increasing the Commission's workload when there are no benefits to ratepayers. When costs from granting the certificate to Ameren Transco are positive and its benefits non-

existent, then Staff believes the public interest is best served by granting the certificate to IP alone. (Staff Brief at 15-18)

According to Staff, IP notes that Commission head counts have decreased, budget appropriations have increased, which Ameren speculates indicates increased efficiency and productivity. Staff contends that Commission budget appropriations do not address the social cost or benefit of creating a new, unnecessary utility. Similarly, Staff says that while welcomes tariff consolidation within the Ameren family as having several benefits, it should not be treated, in this docket, as creating 'headroom' for other changes which are unnecessary and have the opposite effect. (Staff Reply Brief at 14)

Staff also opined that there is a risk to ratepayers arising out of the potential for affiliate transactions that benefit shareholders at the expense of ratepayers. Staff argues that there are generally more affiliates than are socially optimal since holding companies do not take into account all the social costs. Based upon the myriad of subsidiaries many holding companies create, often for narrow purposes, Staff claims that there is a relatively low cost to a holding company in forming an affiliate. With such low costs for forming an affiliate, the benefits derived from the affiliate can also be small and the holding company can still justify the affiliate's existence, Staff claims.

Staff contends that social costs, like increased regulatory costs, need not be considered by the holding company when contemplating the formation of an affiliate. Staff states that it is within the province of the Commission when considering a request for a CPCN to consider whether social costs outweigh social benefits for the creation of a new, unnecessary affiliate. (Staff Brief at 18) Staff recommends that the Commission grant IP a CPCN, but deny the request for a CPCN to Ameren Transco.

3. Petitioners' Reply

Petitioners' arguments in response to Staff are set forth in their briefs and RBOE. (RBOE at 2-4) According to Petitioners, Staff's view of the possible effect of the Project is based entirely on Staff's assessment of the "metrics" associated with Standard & Poors' ("S&P") credit ratings. IP says Staff conducted an analysis using S&P's ratio guidelines, which Petitioners claim ignores IP's current financial condition and ratings, and by implying that ratings agencies will treat the debt associated with the Project differently from "conventional" debt. Staff concludes that IP's credit ratings will not be affected by financing all of the Project costs. Staff's evaluation, Petitioners argue, is at odds with reality. Petitioners say Staff argued first that IP can finance 100% of the Project cost because the estimated cost of the proposed construction is small in comparison to IP's total utility plant and revenue for electric operations. Staff then argued, Petitioners say, that adjusting IP's financial ratios to reflect the full Project cost would produce resulting financial ratios consistent with S&P's ratio guidelines for A and BBB rated utilities with a business profile score of "4". (Petitioners Brief at 19)

Petitioners argue that there is no reason to believe that any ratings agency would treat the debt associated with the Project any differently from so-called "conventional

debt." Petitioners say Staff cites no statement of any ratings agency, nor provides any example of any instance, in which any such distinction was made. According to Petitioners, the debt that accrues to fund Project expenditures bears interest as stipulated by FERC. Petitioners claim there is a distinction of risk differential between/among different forms of indebtedness from the perspective of the issuer/obligor versus that of the investor/lender.

In Petitioners' view, even if it were true that there were differences in risk between the indebtedness related to the funding of the Project expenditures and IP's other debt, the rating agencies will consider the Company's total amount of debt from the lender's perspective. Petitioners contend there is no distinction between FERC-mandated debt and any other. Petitioners say it could be argued that there are differences in risk between IP's senior secured debt, its loan obligations related to its pollution control indebtedness and its transitional funding notes. Petitioners maintain that in that in each instance it has a future repayment liability associated with this debt and that these are liabilities which are accounted for as debt, and are thus considered as debt in the ratings agencies' assessment of the credit quality of IP.

The funding for the Project expenditures, Petitioners argue, will be accounted for in a similar manner and reflected on IP's balance sheet along with along with all of its other debt. In the case of both this and IP's other indebtedness, Petitioners say these are funds provided to finance IP's assets whether completed or under construction. If IP were not receiving advances/debt from Prairie State to fund the Project costs, Petitioners state that IP would incur debt from some other source to do so. (Petitioners Brief at 21-22)

Staff, Petitioners argue, cannot change the fact that adding debt without offsetting that debt with incremental cash flow will result in degradation of key ratings measures. Staff, Petitioners maintain, would have no way of knowing exactly how much "cushion" remains for erosion of IP's financial metrics before a downgrade would result. Petitioners suggest that because its ratings are already under review for possible downgrade and negative credit watch, the answer to this is likely "not much."

Staff's assessment of the ability of Ameren Transco to fund the Project is even less sound, in Petitioners' view. According to Petitioners, Staff simply takes the position that however weak IP may be, Ameren Transco is even weaker. Petitioners contend that is not the test and that the test is what the financial consequences are. Here, Petitioners claim, there are no consequences for any weakening of Ameren Transco's position. By bringing Ameren Transco into the Project, Petitioners say IP is effectively shifting risk away from its customers at no cost. (Petitioners Brief at 22)

Petitioners claim there are several reasons why Ameren Transco would experience different adverse consequences than IP. Petitioners say that first; Ameren Transco has no customers during the construction phase. Petitioners state that while IP is buying electricity or gas for resale to its other customers, Ameren Transco is not. Petitioners also say Ameren Transco is not obligated under supply contracts that could

give rise to collateral calls nor is it trying to finance a deferred payment plan approved by the Commission to phase in a rate increase. (Petitioners Brief at 23, Reply Brief at 9; RBOE at 3)

According to Petitioners, Staff's view that Ameren Transco is less capable of financing the construction of its share of the Project is at odds with the rest of its presentation. Staff argues that IP can undertake the construction because it will be fully funded by the generation developer and IP will not require any other source of funds. Petitioners maintain that Ameren Transco is equally capable of financing the construction because no other aspect of IP's operations would be subsidizing the Project construction in any respect. Petitioners say Ameren Transco will receive 90% of the construction advance from the developer. Petitioners assert that if 100% of the construction advance is sufficient in Staff's view to finance 100% of the construction, it should follow mathematically that 90% of the advance is sufficient to fund 90% of the construction. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 9) Petitioners state that its concern has never been that IP would lack the funds to construct the Project. The concern has been that the addition of \$90 million of debt to IP's books could cause its credit ratings to fall below investment grade. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 10)

According to Petitioners, the effect of the Staff's proposal is to put IP and its customers at significant risk of adverse financial consequences in order to avoid the use of Ameren Transco as a financing vehicle, which, by contrast, would hold no meaningful risk of adverse consequences for IP or its customers. Petitioners claim there is no cost to it of approving the use of Ameren Transco. Petitioners believe that Staff's recommendation places risk on the utility and its customers when that risk is easily avoided.

Petitioners say that Ameren issued \$1.3 billion of common equity for the purpose of acquiring and recapitalizing IP. The result of this, Petitioners assert, was a restoration of the financial health of IP, returning it to investment grade status and providing it access to adequate working capital and sources of long-term capital. The maintenance of IP's investment grade ratings has been a high priority for Ameren. (Petitioners Brief at 23-24, Reply Brief at 10)

According to Petitioners, Staff identifies two sources of **social cost**: an increase in resources expended to monitor Ameren Transco's activities, and affiliate abuse. Petitioners claim Staff's arguments are entirely speculative, and, given the financial need for Ameren Transco's participation in the Project, should be discounted.

Petitioners assert that the Commission's resource requirements have varied over time irrespective of the current regulatory framework and the regulated utilities' organizational structures. Petitioners state that, for example, in 2005 Union Electric Company ceased being a regulated utility in Illinois and is no longer regulated by the Commission. As a consequence, Petitioners claim the regulatory filings and reports that were made by AmerenUE have effectively ceased. (Petitioners Brief at 28-29)

Petitioners say Staff reports that the head count of Commission employees has declined from 353 in fiscal year 2003 to 270 in 2006, suggesting the Commission's regulatory burden has increased relative to manpower over the past few years. Petitioners argue, however, that the change in manpower does not relate to an increase in regulatory burden. Efficiencies in operations and improved technologies, Petitioners claim, can result in being able to accomplish more with less manpower. (Petitioners Brief at 29-30) Petitioners claim Ameren's Illinois utilities have sought to reduce their regulatory impact by adopting common business practices, including their rates, terms and conditions of service, in a move to uniformity. (Petitioners Brief at 30)

Petitioners allege that the nature and extent of the Commission's regulation of Ameren Transco will be much less than that of IP or the other Ameren Illinois utilities. Ameren Transco will not serve retail customers in Illinois and will not have any rate schedules. (Petitioners Brief at 30)

Petitioners also say Ameren Transco has agreed to requests from Staff that should ease whatever minimal regulatory burden it causes and has agreed to submit annual financial information required by ILCC Form 21 and Section 5-109 of the Act. Petitioners claim to have also agreed to provide a report to the Commission on an annual basis that describes the services and charges provided under the JOA. Petitioners says they have also agreed that Ameren Transco will maintain its accounting records according to the Uniform System of Accounts for Electric Utilities, 18 CFR Part 101 as revised in FERC Order 668, until such time the Commission updates 83 Ill. Adm. Code 415.

According to Petitioners, Staff also raises an **affiliated interest** concern that Ameren Transco would incur "high costs" and recovers these costs from ratepayers through regulated rates charged by its affiliate, IP. Petitioners say this argument ignores the fact that Ameren Transco will be a regulated utility, subject to the same Commission regulation as IP. If Staff's arguments apply to Ameren Transco, Petitioners claim they would apply to any Illinois public utility, now existing or proposed in the future. Petitioners also contend that there are numerous provisions in the Act that govern transactions between a utility and its affiliates and protect against affiliate abuse.

Given that a utility's affiliated interest transactions are closely supervised by the Commission and Commission approval is required with regard to many such affiliate transactions, Petitioners argue that the existence of Ameren Transco does not create an opportunity for the utility to unfairly recover the affiliate's so-called high costs through regulated rates. Petitioners claim that Staff completely ignores the existence of the JOA, which will control and dictate the recovery of costs and expenses associated with this the Project. Even if the utility attempted to recover these "high costs" when it was seeking rate relief, Petitioners say Staff and interveners have every opportunity to test the utility's right to recover these costs in the rate case. (Petitioners Brief at 30-32)

Petitioners also assert that the involvement of Ameren Transco will not increase Project costs, and, as of January 2, 2007, transmission-related costs are recovered

through a transmission rider, which passes on MISO-imposed costs. Petitioners claim it is difficult to see how the transmission rider charges -- which recover charges assessed by MISO -- would or could be affected by the Project allocations. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 10-11)

Petitioners further state that the Act provides the Commission with the ability to remedy imprudent behavior. According to Petitioners, taking Staff's position to its logical extreme, the threat of affiliate abuse would require the Commission to reject all affiliate transactions. Staff, Petitioners assert, offers no specifics as to why affiliate abuse is any more likely to happen between Ameren Transco and its affiliates than any other public utility and its affiliates. (Petitioners Brief at 32)

B. Commission Analysis and Conclusions

In this proceeding, Petitioners request that the Commission grant a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity authorizing IP and Ameren Transco to construct, operate and maintain three new 345 kilovolt electric lines in Monroe, Randolph, St. Clair, and Washington Counties, Illinois. Before issuance of a Certificate, Section 8-406(b) of the Act requires a finding, "that the utility is capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers."

Petitioners want the Certificate issued to both IP and Ameren Transco. Under that arrangement, 90% of the ownership of the project would be held by Transco and 10% by IP. Although Prairie State will advance the funds for the Project, to be repaid with interest, Petitioners assert that the advance will be treated as debt on the balance sheet of the entity receiving the advance. Thus, 90% ownership by Transco will keep 90% of the debt off IP's balance sheet, thereby avoiding possible adverse effects on IP's credit ratings.

IP claims it is not capable of financing 100% of the proposed project without risking significant adverse financial consequences for IP or its customers. Petitioners assert that IP is capable of financing 10% of the cost of the proposed project and that Ameren Transco is capable of financing 90% of the proposed project, in each instance without significant adverse financial consequences for either utility or its customers.

Staff argues, essentially, the opposite. Staff claims IP is capable of financing 100% of the proposed project without significant financial consequences for the utility or its customers, but that Ameren Transco is not capable of financing 90% of the proposed project without significant adverse financial consequences for itself or its customers.

Staff also opposes the proposal to certificate both IP and Transco in this proceeding because it will create opportunities for IP and Ameren Transco to abuse their affiliate relationship to the detriment of IP's customers, and will create unwarranted additional work for the Commission and its Staff. These issues are discussed later in this section of the order.

With respect to Petitioners' claim that Ameren Transco is capable of financing 90% of the proposed project without significant adverse impact on Ameren Transco or its customers within the meaning of Section 8-406(b) of the Act, Petitioners assert that Transco has no conventional debt, no credit rating and no customers. In support of its opposing position, Staff claims that any adverse impact faced by IP from financing the project would be just as bad for Ameren Transco because Ameren Transco is less financially strong than is IP.

As the Commission understands it, the potential adverse impact for IP from financing 100% of the proposed project is an incremental contribution to a reduced credit rating. It appears to the Commission; however, that in the absence of conventional debt, credit ratings and retail customers, Ameren Transco does not face the same potential adverse impact as IP. Further, even assuming Transco were adversely affected, there does not appear to be any likelihood that those adverse consequences for its "customers" would involve actual harm to ratepayers. That is, the Commission is more concerned about impacts on "customers" who are ratepayers than those who are not.

In any event, given the structure proposed for financing this project and the facts presented with regard to Ameren Transco's existing financial situation, the Commission finds that Ameren Transco has the ability to finance 90% of the proposed transaction without a significant adverse impact on it or its customers.

With respect to whether IP should be required to finance 100% of the Project, the arguments of the IP and Staff are summarized above and will not be repeated here. In the Commission's view, what Petitioners have proposed here is essentially a financing tool to decrease the amount of debt on IP's balance sheet. Staff, however, believes that given the relatively small size of the Project and other factors, IP will be able to finance 100% of the Project without significant financial consequences for the utility or its customers.

Each side has offered some valid arguments with respect to whether IP could or should finance 100% of construction, and the extent to which doing so could contribute to a credit rating downgrade. Their bottom-line recommendations are well articulated but are somewhat polar in nature, and the record does not definitively support either one. What the record does support, on this issue, are two observations that are relevant to resolving the issue at hand.

First, the record is clear that the effects of a credit downgrade would be potentially serious in magnitude. Second, no party has argued that including the debt on IP's balance sheet will improve its financial condition. At best, there would be no impact; however, if treated as conventional debt, it will weaken IP's financial ratios to some degree, thereby contributing to a weakening of IP's financial condition. In the Commission's view, given IP's financial condition and other circumstances of record, forcing IP to take that risk does not appear to be warranted assuming an alternative is

available that avoids it and is otherwise reasonable. Before reaching a final conclusion on this question, the Commission will address two other objections relating to the proposal to certificate both IP and Transco.

As noted above, Staff also opposes the proposal to certificate both IP and Transco in this proceeding because it will create opportunities for IP and Ameren Transco to abuse their affiliate relationship to the detriment of IP's customers, and will create unwarranted additional work for the Commission and Staff.

With regard to the issue of affiliate transactions, the Commission is sensitive to the possibility of adverse impacts on utility customers, and believes the types of concerns raised by Staff are worthy of close review. In this instance, however, upon consideration of the nature of the transaction and the terms of the Joint Operating Agreement, discussed in a later section of the Order, it does not appear that the potential for such adverse impacts on customers is more significant than in other affiliated interest transactions subject to Commission oversight.

Additionally, unlike most affiliated transactions, here both entities would be public utilities under the jurisdiction of the Commission. Thus, issuance of a Certificate to Transco will actually give the Commission more oversight authority over Transco than is present when the affiliated interest arrangement involves an unregulated affiliate.

Staff also contends that creating a new utility will create unwarranted additional work for the Commission and Staff. It appears to the Commission that this impact, while a legitimate concern, is somewhat difficult to measure, and the weight to which it is entitled is not easy to assess. In this instance, the Commission finds that the record does not support a finding that any such increase is likely to be significant.

In conclusion, based on the record in this case and the findings in this and other sections of the order, the Commission believes that the issuance of a certificate to both IP and Transco, with 90% of construction costs to be funded by Transco, represents, on balance, a reasonable proposal that would allow both companies to finance the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for them or their customers. Accordingly, the Commission concludes that a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity should be issued to both IP and Transco.

VII. OTHER ISSUES AND PROPOSALS

A. Proposed Conditions Relating to Baldwin Plant

1. Positions of Parties

Dynegy states that it is not opposed to the proposed facilities but is concerned with the impact to its facilities caused by the proposed construction. In particular, Dynegy has raised three concerns in this case and, to mitigate each, has proposed three conditions.

With regard to the first issue, Dynegey indicates it was concerned the new line that will come into the substation at the Baldwin Plant would unnecessarily impact planned and future projects at the Baldwin Plant. To mitigate this concern, Dynegey proposed a slight modification to the routing of the line. Based on IP's rebuttal testimony and follow-up date requests, Dynegey says IP has committed to the line routing as requested by Dynegey. Dynegey requests that the specific condition requested by DMG as set forth in Dynegey Ex. 1.0 at 103-110 be adopted as a part of the final Order in this case. (Dynegey Brief at 2-3) Dynegey clarifies that if the alternate route proposed by Staff and the Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors is adopted, the line-routing condition requested by Dynegey becomes moot because the line coming out of Dynegey's Plant would not be slated to turn south until well past the point of Dynegey's concern. (Dynegey Reply Brief at 2)

The second issue is Dynegey's concern that the work at the substation will have an adverse impact on its facilities. In particular, Dynegey is concerned that the large-scale expansion of the substation, at a cost of \$11 million, will eliminate a large part of Dynegey's contractor parking lot at the Baldwin Plant. Dynegey says this parking lot is not only used for current contractor parking, but will be heavily used during the upcoming scrubber construction project. Dynegey recognizes that IP has not finalized its plans for the substation but that it would nonetheless have various options for the substation when it did. Dynegey requests that, as a means of minimizing the impact to Dynegey, the final Order in this case impose a condition requiring IP to design and construct its expansion of the Baldwin 345 kV substation in such a manner as to minimize, to the extent possible, the impact of such expansion on the existing contractor parking lot and the Baldwin Plant's operations and future activities. (Dynegey Brief at 4)

In response, IP says its representatives have met on-site with Dynegey representatives regarding this issue, and that IP's intent is to reach a mutually agreed solution to the parking lot problem posed by the planned substation expansion within the context of accepted business practices. Petitioners aver that such a solution could be an engineering solution, a financial solution or a combination of both. Petitioners further claim that data for finalizing proposed solutions is not yet complete; however, finalizing a solution should not be unduly difficult or expensive. (Petitioners Brief at 41-42)

In other words, Petitioners complain that Dynegey's concerns are premature. They assert that because the final design of the substation is not complete, Dynegey has no idea what the actual impact will be and therefore offers nothing more than speculation that the impact will be adverse. In Petitioners' view, a reasonable approach would be for Dynegey to discuss the expansion with IP once the plans are finalized. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 15-16)

According to Dynegey's response, simply ignoring the concern because IP is not ready to discuss it presents neither the Commission nor Dynegey with a viable solution. Dynegey says that in surrebuttal testimony, IP came up with a new theory for ignoring the

substation issue: the issue was not properly before this Commission. In response, Dynegey argues that if IP's position is accurate, then as a corollary, if the parties could not reach agreement on a new easement, IP could not use any authority granted in the final Order in this case for eminent domain purposes to obtain a new easement. (Dynegey Brief at 4-5)

As a matter of logic, Dynegey argues that either the substation is a part of the case or it is not. If it is, then Dynegey claims its condition stands unrefuted. If it is not, IP cannot in a separate, future proceeding claim that the authority granted by the Commission in this case somehow provided IP authority to obtain an easement by eminent domain under the applicable statutes. Dynegey maintains that if the issue were not part of this case, then the Commission could not have bestowed authority on IP with respect to that issue. Section 8-509 of the Act, Dynegey contends, ties a public utility's use of eminent domain to those instances "necessary for the construction of any alterations, additions, extensions or improvements ordered or authorized under Section 8-503" of the Act. If the substation issue is not properly before this Commission, as IP contends, then work at the substation would not have been "ordered or authorized" by the Commission, Dynegey asserts. (Dynegey Brief at 5-6)

In Dynegey's view, IP cannot have it both ways: preventing this Commission from entering a condition with respect to the substation while at the same time saying that the Order entered by this Commission entitles IP to use eminent domain if the parties cannot agree on a new easement. As a part of the final Order, Dynegey says the Commission should either (1) enter the un rebutted condition as set forth in DYN 1.0 at 136-39; or (2) state that the substation is not a part of the current proceeding and that the Order provides IP with no authority to use eminent domain with respect to the substation should the parties be unable to reach agreement on a new easement. (Dynegey Brief at 6, Reply Brief at 4)

Dynegey emphasizes that if IP's position is that the substation work is not a part of the current proceeding, and no condition relating to it is warranted, then Dynegey does oppose granting IP eminent domain authority with respect to the substation. (Dynegey Reply Brief at 3; Dynegey surreply brief at 2-4)

In their reply brief, Petitioners claim Dynegey's argument that the issue of substation expansion is either properly before the Commission, or Petitioners cannot claim eminent domain authority over the substation, is misplaced. (Petitioners' reply brief at 15-16) Petitioners assert that the substation expansion is not subject to Section 8-406 of the Act and does not require a Certificate or Commission approval under that Section. The fact that the substation is not subject to Section 8-406 does not, Petitioners contend, mean that Petitioners cannot seek eminent domain authority for construction of the substation. Petitioners argue that eminent domain authority is obtained under Section 8-509 of the Act and requires an order under Section 8-503. Petitioners argue that Section 8-503 is broader in scope than Section 8-406, as it addresses not only new construction but any "additions, extensions, repairs or improvements to, or changes in, the existing plant, equipment, apparatus, facilities or

other physical property." Petitioners suggest that Dynegy does not recognize the distinction.

Petitioners say Dynegy has not addressed the substation expansion in the context of the requirements for a Section 8-503 Order, or otherwise demonstrated that the substation expansion into the contractor lot is not necessary to promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities. Petitioners contend that the need for the Project is so great that, should it be necessary, Petitioners may use Dynegy's contractor parking lot for the substation expansion, acquiring it by eminent domain if needed. Petitioners assert that such authority would be available pursuant to a Section 8-503 Order, to which Dynegy has not objected. Petitioners argue there is no basis for Dynegy to claim that Petitioners can be foreclosed from using eminent domain for the contractor parking lot. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 15-16)

Dynegy's third and final concern and condition relate to an Easement between the parties that covers the existing physical footprint of the Baldwin substation as well as changes made by IP that impact Dynegy's facilities at Baldwin. Dynegy states that one of the criteria for a certificate of public convenience and necessity under Section 8-406(b) of the Act is that "the proposed construction . . . is the least-cost means" of proceeding. To ensure that IP's project remained least-cost, Dynegy says it requested that the Commission order IP to comply fully with the provisions of the Easement Agreement. Dynegy agrees with IP that interpretation of private agreements is beyond the scope of this case and says it did not raise any interpretation issues with respect to the Easement until IP chose to do so in its rebuttal testimony. Dynegy states that the Commission need do nothing with regard to interpreting the Easement. (Dynegy Brief at 6-7)

A condition that requires IP to abide by an existing contract that clearly governs at least part of the Project, Dynegy argues, would seem obvious: if a party abides by its pre-existing agreements, the party will avoid unnecessary costs and delays inherent from disputes relating to those agreements. Dynegy maintains that the work at the substation is either part of this case, in which case there can be little doubt that IP's abiding by the Easement is a least cost means for the items of the Project covered by that document, or it is not. (Dynegy Brief at 7-8, Reply Brief at 5-6)

According to Dynegy, IP offered no substantive rebuttal to Dynegy's proposed condition with respect to the Easement Agreement. If the Commission decides that the work at the substation is part of the present proceeding, then Dynegy says its requested condition should be entered as a part of the final Order in this case. The Commission need not, and Dynegy says should not, opine on the interpretation of the Easement Agreement in adopting Dynegy's proposed condition. (Dynegy Brief at 8)

With regard to the issue of the Easement Agreement, Petitioners assert that this condition is unwarranted. Dynegy claims that Petitioners first raised the issue of interpretation of the Easement Agreement; however, Petitioners claim it was Dynegy

that first raised the issue of the Easement Agreement in its Direct Testimony, where Mr. Mason quoted at length from the Easement Agreement. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 16, citing Dynegy Ex. 1.0 at 7-8) Petitioners say they committed to comply fully with the terms of the Easement Agreement, and that their additional testimony was simply an effort to provide a record should the Commission decide that it should take up the Easement Agreement issue.

Petitioners argue that since both parties appear to agree that they will comply with the Easement Agreement, their differences are a matter of interpretation of the Easement Agreement and the Commission need do nothing with it. Petitioners further assert that ordering Petitioners to comply with the Easement Agreement, a legally binding contract, would be superfluous and pointless. As a result, Petitioners maintain that Dynegy's third proposed condition is unnecessary. (Petitioners Reply Brief at 16-17)

2. Commission Analysis and Conclusions

Dynegy has requested that the Commission impose three conditions on Petitioners in this proceeding. First, Dynegy proposed a modification of the proposed transmission line route unless the alternate route proposed by Staff and the Baldwin/Stringtown Intervenors is adopted, in which case Dynegy says its request becomes moot. Because the Commission has adopted the alternate route proposed by Staff, the Commission will not adopt Dynegy's request.

With regard to the second issue, Dynegy requests the order require IP to design and construct its expansion of the Baldwin 345 kV substation in such a manner as to minimize, to the extent possible, the impact of such expansion on the existing contractor parking lot and the Baldwin Plant's operations and future activities. Petitioners suggest that such a condition is unnecessary and that Dynegy and Petitioners should simply be allowed to negotiate the final configuration as a normal course of business. In relation to this issue, Dynegy and Petitioners also disagree over whether the expansion of the substation is subject to Section 8-406 or 8-503 of the Act and whether eminent domain authority should be granted for the substation expansion pursuant to Section 8-509 of the Act.

The Commission does not agree with Petitioners' suggestion that it is premature to consider Dynegy's proposed condition. The Commission understands that the design of Baldwin substation is not yet complete; nevertheless, this very fact combined with Petitioners' desire to obtain Section 8-503 approval for that portion of the proposed project in this proceeding demonstrates the timeliness of Dynegy's position. Dynegy's proposed condition relates, in part, to the design of the substation expansion. The Commission believes Petitioners' argument that Dynegy should be expected to simply attempt to negotiate design issues with them, at the same time Petitioners are taking aggressive steps toward obtaining the power of eminent domain over that portion of the project, is not persuasive. Under that scenario, Petitioners might obtain eminent domain

authority before Dynegy would ever have a chance to press its arguments. The Commission, therefore, will evaluate the merits of Dynegy's proposed condition.

As the Commission understands it, Dynegy proposes that Petitioners be directed to minimize, to the extent possible, the impact on the contractor parking lot and on the operations and future activities at the Baldwin generating station. Dynegy's proposed condition does not prohibit or mandate any specific design.

Petitioners have to some degree brought the substation work into play in this case by seeking Section 8-503 relief, but not Section 8-406 relief or scrutiny, with respect to it. Accordingly, the Commission believes it may consider what conditions, if any, should be associated with the granting of relief under 8-503, and Petitioners have cited no authority to the contrary. In this context, while there may be factors that would make Dynegy's request unreasonable, the record does not contain any indication of them. The Commission finds, all things considered, that the record of this proceeding supports the adoption of Dynegy's proposed condition regarding the contractor parking lot and the operations and future activities at the Baldwin generating station. Petitioners are directed to comply with this condition in designing and constructing the project approved in this Order. The Commission notes that Petitioners' request for Section 8-503 relief is further addressed in Section VII.D below.

As for Dynegy's third proposed condition related to the Easement agreement, the record is unclear as to what the parties want and why they continued to quarrel over the issue throughout this proceeding. In any event, the Commission does not believe that it is necessary to take any action regarding the issue in this proceeding. If future actions or inactions require the Commission to reconsider the Easement agreement, the Commission will do so in an appropriate forum.

Before leaving this section of the order, the Commission will make a final observation. Dynegy's "least cost" arguments presented in support of its conditions are clearly without merit. Under Dynegy's theory, any party could get formal Commission approval on any issue simply by threatening litigation which would drive up the cost of the project. Such a result would be unsound public policy, and illogical, and it will not be endorsed in this order.

B. Qualifications of Contractors

The IBEW requests that the Commission specifically find that its approval of Ameren's project is contingent upon Ameren using one or more of its current "alliance contractors" to actually construct and maintain the project. In the alternative, the IBEW suggests that the Commission may find it more appropriate to condition its approval upon an instruction that Ameren use contractors having personnel who are or have completed a training program that is equivalent in type and scope to the one that the personnel for Ameren's present alliance contractors have completed. (IBEW brief at 11, reply brief at 3 and BOE)

The IBEW asserts that Ameren can only demonstrate that it has taken sufficient action to ensure the adequate and efficient construction of its project if it uses one or more of its current alliance contractors. This is so, the IBEW says, because the record evidence only supports the conclusion that Ameren's current alliance contractors have the personnel who actually possess the requisite training and qualifications to perform work in compliance with the National Electrical Safety Code ("NESC"). According to the IBEW, the use of these personnel ensures that the proposed transmission lines and related facilities will be constructed and maintained in a manner that safeguards system reliability and the safety of the public and utility personnel. (IBEW brief at 10-11)

The record evidence, the IBEW claims, supports the conclusion that Ameren's current alliance contractors have the personnel who possess the requisite training and qualifications to properly construct and maintain the proposed transmission lines and related facilities. According to the IBEW, there is no record evidence, however, supporting Ameren's claim that a contractor other than one of its current alliance contractors will be similarly qualified. The IBEW urges the Commission to reject Ameren's claim as speculation, especially since Staff offered no testimony on the issue of whether Ameren has taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction of the proposed project. The IBEW argues that the reliability and safety of the electric system depends upon persons who have the requisite skills, knowledge, and competence. (IBEW brief at 9-10)

The IBEW says that on the one hand, Ameren states that it will use one of its alliance contractors to perform the actual construction and maintenance work on the project, and that its current contractors are well qualified; while on the other hand, Ameren states that it may actually use a contractor that is not currently an alliance contractor to do the work, and goes on to baldly claim that the unidentified, future contractor will be fully qualified to construct and maintain the proposed transmission lines and related facilities. According to the IBEW, the law does not allow Ameren to have it both ways. (IBEW brief at 8-9) The IBEW argues, in essence, that Ameren has not met its burden of proof with regard to contractors that are not currently an alliance contractor.

In response, Petitioners state that the JOA provides that AmerenIP and Ameren Transco will have full management control of the construction of the Project, and therefore will be able to ensure that the Project will be constructed in accordance with all applicable federal and state regulations and orders of the Commission, including 83 Ill. Admin. Code 305 and the NESC. (Petitioners brief at 14)

Petitioners indicate that the IBEW initially expressed concerns about the personnel who would ultimately undertake the construction of the Transmission Lines. Petitioners assert, however, that the IBEW's concerns in this regard have been resolved, and the IBEW now agrees that, "by committing to use personnel -- whether in-house or contractor personnel -- who actually possess the training and qualifications to comply with the standards of the National Electrical Safety Code when constructing and maintaining the proposed transmission lines and related facilities," Petitioners meet the

requirements of Section 8-406(b) with regard to management of construction of the lines. (Petitioners brief at 14, citing IBEW Ex. 2.0 at 6)

According to Petitioners, the IBEW's position is more about preserving IBEW jobs than anything else. They claim it is not about the public interest. Petitioners assert that this is readily apparent based on the testimony of its witness, who, after indicating support for use of the current alliance contractors, goes on to proclaim these contractors ". . . rely upon the apprentice linemen and journeymen linemen of IBEW local unions 309 and 702"; ". . . Each of these electrical contractors also use and rely upon IBEW local unions 309 and 702, among others, for their workforce needs." (Petitioners reply brief at 11, citing IBEW Ex. 2.0 at 3-4)

Petitioners argue that the Commission cannot dictate to the utility who to hire, who to fire, how or when employees are transferred, and so forth except in the most limited circumstances when required by statute. They state that, for example, recently enacted Section 16-107(b-15) requires Commission approval of a Program Administrator to administer the utility's real time price program for residential customers. Petitioners contend that the Commission's role is not in micro-managing the utility but in eliminating imprudence and the resultant consequences. Petitioners say they have every expectation the contractors they retain to construct the Prairie State facility will be able to fully and satisfactorily perform the work. (Petitioners reply brief at 12)

Petitioners claim they are not aware of any Commission decision that supports the IBEW's legal interpretation. Petitioners state that in the Commission's June 26, 2006 Order in Docket 06-0083 approving AmerenIP's construction, operation, and maintenance of a new 138 kV line in Champaign County, the Commission, in finding the utility met the requirements of Section 8-406(b), did not compel the utility to use contractors already in place. (Petitioners reply brief at 12-13)

According to Petitioners, missing from the IBEW argument is any understanding that Petitioners do intend to use contractors in the future that possess the same qualifications and abilities of the contractors in place today. Petitioners assert that the IBEW has not demonstrated that future contractors would be unqualified. Petitioners argue that it is Ameren's sound history in employing appropriate personnel to build and maintain transmission lines, as well as the commitment to employ comparable contractors, that forms a basis in the record for the Commission to conclude that Petitioners have taken sufficient action to ensure there will be adequate and efficient construction supervision of the Prairie State facility. Petitioners believe there is no reason to adopt the IBEW's proposed condition. (Petitioners reply brief at 14)

In its BOE, the IBEW argues in part that unless the IBEW's conditions are imposed, the record does not support a finding that the requirements of Section 8-406(b)(2) have been met. In particular, the IBEW claims a "promise" in Petitioners' brief -- that Petitioners do intend to use contractors in the future that possess the same qualifications and abilities of the contractors in place today -- is argument, not evidence,

and thus may not be relied upon by the Commission in making its findings. (IBEW BOE at 3-5 and App. A) The IBEW also takes issue with other language in the conclusion.

In their RBOE, pages 7-8, Petitioners argue that the IBEW's argument is not supported by the record, citing testimony by IBEW that "...Ameren has met these statutory requirements [in 8-406(b)(2)] by disclosing and committing to use personnel -- whether in-house or contractor personnel -- who actually possess the training and qualifications to comply with the standards of the National Electrical Safety Code when constructing and maintaining the proposed transmission lines and related facilities." (IBEW Ex. 2.0 at 6). Petitioners also assert that their commitment to which IBEW objects in its BOE was not a mere promise, but is a condition with which they must abide. (Ameren RBOE at 8)

The Commission has reviewed the positions of the parties on the matter at issue. As the Commission understands it, the IBEW wants Petitioners to be restricted to using one or more of its current alliance contractors to actually construct and maintain the project. In the alternative, the IBEW wants the Commission to condition its approval upon a requirement that Ameren use contractors having personnel who are or have completed a training program that is equivalent in type and scope to the one that the personnel for Ameren's present alliance contractors have completed. Petitioners state that they plan to use qualified contractors but oppose the recommendations of the IBEW, believing they are unnecessary.

As noted above, AmerenIP has considerable experience managing the construction of its transmission lines and Petitioners have committed "to use personnel-whether in-house or contractor personnel-who actually possess the training and qualifications to comply with the standards of the National Electrical Safety Code when constructing and maintaining the proposed transmission lines and related facilities." Further, Petitioners "intend to use contractors in the future that possess the same qualifications and abilities of the contractors in place today." In terms of showing they are "capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and have taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof", the Commission finds that these two commitments are reasonable and that Petitioners shall comply with them.

With regard to the Section 8-406(b)(2) criteria in question, the Commission does not believe that other conditions are supported by the record or necessary. Rather, such additional conditions could needlessly draw the Commission into labor issues between the IBEW and Illinois utilities without any basis in the record for doing so. The argument that Petitioners are capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process only if only current alliance contractors are used to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof is unpersuasive. Based upon its review of the record, the Commission finds that Petitioners have met the requirements of Section 8-406(b)(2) of the Act, subject to the conditions found appropriate above. Based on the record in this case, further conditions proposed by the IBEW are unnecessary and are not adopted.

As indicated above, the IBEW contends in its BOE that the conclusion above is not supported by the record. In particular, the IBEW claims the representation in Petitioner's brief -- that Petitioners intend to use contractors in the future that possess the same qualifications and abilities of the contractors in place today -- is argument, not evidence, and thus may not be relied upon by the Commission in making its findings. Having reviewed the record, the Commission does not agree with the conclusions reached by the IBEW.

In the Commission's view, commitments made by a party's counsel are not mere argument; they are binding on the party represented by that counsel. This order adds teeth to that commitment by making it a condition on the authorizations granted to Petitioners herein. In the cases before it, the Commission has the discretion to impose reasonable conditions, and frequently does so. The conditions imposed on Petitioners properly address concerns of record. Furthermore, these conditions are supported by the facts, circumstances and other evidence of record, and are appropriate, even had Petitioners not made the representation to which the IBEW objects. If anything, the order imposes even more restrictive conditions on Petitioners relative to Section 8-406(b)(2) than the record would otherwise require.

C. Joint Operating Agreement

The Petitioners request Commission approval of a Joint Operating Agreement ("JOA") under Section 7-101 and 7-102 of the Act. The proposed JOA sets forth the terms of joint ownership of the Project, and names Ameren Services Company ("AMS") as the Operator. The Petitioners explained that AMS employees will be providing services related to the Petitioners' projects along with services to both AmerenIP and Ameren Transco under Ameren's General Services Agreement. (Staff brief at 20)

Petitioners state that two key sections of the JOA require note. (Ameren brief at 32) Section 7.1 of the JOA allows two different types of transfer of Ownership Interests: (i) a transfer by an Owner of all or part of its Ownership Interest to any person, and (ii) a transfer of an Owner's Ownership Interest in whole or in part to any other Owner at book value. Therefore, the JOA provides that AmerenIP, as an Owner, may purchase Ameren Transco's Ownership Interest in the Project at any time for a purchase price equal to book value.

Pursuant to Section 3.1 of the JOA, AmerenIP and Ameren Transco will appoint an "Operator" to manage and supervise construction of the Project during the period of joint ownership. As indicated in the JOA, AmerenIP and Ameren Transco intend to appoint AMS as said Operator. AmerenIP and Ameren Transco also intend that the Operator will be responsible for operation of the Project pursuant to Section 5.1 of the JOA. AMS employees will be providing services related to both AmerenIP and Ameren Transco under the General Services Agreement ("GSA"), including engineering, supervision, accounting, legal, and tax services. Ameren Transco filed a petition to amend the GSA to include Ameren Transco in Docket 06-0633.

The Petitioners agreed that if the Commission authorizes Ameren Transco to operate as a public utility, that it is required to submit annual financial information required by ILCC Form 21 and Section 5-109 of the Act; and that it will maintain its accounting records according to the Uniform System of Accounts for Electric Utilities, 18 CFR Part 101 as revised in FERC Order 668, until such time as the Commission updates 83 Ill. Adm. Code 415. (Ameren brief at 33)

In the event the Commission grants a Certificate Ameren Transco, over Staff's opposition, Staff witness Hathhorn addressed the Petitioners' filing as it relates to the request for approval of an agreement between affiliated interests. Ms. Hathhorn recommends, as a condition of approval, that the Commission order the Petitioners to provide a report to the Chief Clerk of the Commission and to the Manager of the Accounting Department of the Commission, on an annual basis, beginning March 31, 2007, for the prior calendar year, containing a description of services and charges provided by the Petitioners to their affiliates under the JOA; a description of services and charges provided by the affiliates to the Petitioners under the JOA; the Petitioners' monthly billing to and payments received from their affiliates under the JOA; the amounts of any allocated costs under the JOA; and supporting documentation for each allocation. (Staff brief at 20-21)

Petitioners accepted Ms. Hathhorn's recommendations as conditions to approval of the agreement. No other party objected to the JOA or to Ms. Hathhorn's recommendations, and the Commission finds that Petitioners shall comply with them.

Having reviewed the record, the Commission finds that the terms of the proposed JOA are reasonably necessary for the purposes indicated and are otherwise appropriate, subject to all reporting and other conditions recommended by Ms. Hathhorn. Such approval is in the public interest within the meaning of Section 7-101 of the Act. The authorization granted herein is also subject to any Commission determinations in Docket 06-0633.

D. Relief pursuant to Section 8-503

Among other things, Petitioners requests that the Commission "authorize construction of the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act." Petitioners state that such relief will allow them to seek eminent domain, in the courts, if necessary. Section 8-503 provides in part:

Whenever the Commission, after a hearing, shall find that additions, extensions, repairs or improvements to, or changes in, the existing plant, equipment, apparatus, facilities or other physical property of any public utility . . . are necessary and ought reasonably to be made or that a new structure or structures is or are necessary and should be erected, to promote the security or convenience of its employees or the public, or in any other way to secure adequate service or facilities, the Commission

shall make and serve an order authorizing or directing that such additions, extensions, repairs, improvements or changes be made, or such structure or structures be erected at the location, in the manner and within the time specified in said order

In testimony, the Commission Staff had no objection to Petitioners' request. (Staff Ex. 1.0 at 29-31) In its BOE, Staff states that because one of the results of an order granting Section 8-503 authority is to make it possible for a public utility to seek an order in circuit court granting eminent domain as needed for the authorized construction, the Commission should strictly define the authority for use of eminent domain that it is granting. Toward that end, Staff believes such authority should be limited to tracts along the line routes as shown on Ameren Exhibit 18.0 and described in Ameren Exhibit 18.0.A. (Staff BOE at 7-8; Exc. at 9-10)

As discussed in subsection VII.A above, Dynegy requested that certain conditions be imposed on IP relative to work at Dynegy's Baldwin substation. In the event those conditions were not on imposed on IP, Dynegy took issue with the granting of Section 8-503 relief with regard to work at the Baldwin substation. Given the imposition of conditions found appropriate above, it is believed Dynegy's concerns regarding Section 8-503 would not be applicable.

In their RBOE, Petitioners argue that Staff's proposed exceptions are unnecessary. (Ameren RBOE at 5-6) According to Petitioners, they have not requested eminent domain authority in this proceeding. If a Certificate under Section 8-406 and a Section 8-503 order are granted, Petitioners intend to continue the negotiation process. Should Petitioners subsequently determine there is a need to condemn certain property in order to construct the Project, they will seek Commission approval to exercise eminent domain authority in a separate proceeding. Therefore, Petitioners believe Staff's concerns about the exercise of eminent domain authority are premature.

The Commission has reviewed the positions of the parties. Subject to the conditions imposed and other findings made in this order, the Commission concludes that the necessary showings under Section 8-503 of the Act have been made and that Petitioners should be and are hereby authorized to construct the Project pursuant to Section 8-503. In view of the clarifications provided in Petitioners' RBOE relating to the exercise of eminent domain, the conditions proposed in Staff's BOE are not necessary in this order. If Petitioners later determine there is a need to seek eminent domain, they will need to obtain Commission authorization before doing so.

VIII. FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS

Having given due consideration to the entire record, the Commission is of the opinion and finds that:

- (1) the Commission has jurisdiction over AmerenIP and Ameren Transco and the subject matter of this proceeding;

- (2) the facts recited and conclusions reached in the prefatory portion of this Order are supported by the evidence and are hereby adopted as findings herein;
- (3) the proposed construction, as and to the extent found appropriate above, and subject to the conditions found reasonable herein, will promote the public convenience and necessity; the record demonstrates that: (1) the proposed construction as found appropriate above is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to Petitioners' customers and is the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of the customers; (2) Petitioners are capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and have taken sufficient action to ensure adequate and efficient construction and supervision thereof; and (3) Petitioners are capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for the utility or its customers;
- (4) Petitioners should be granted a certificate of public convenience and necessity authorizing the construction, operating and maintenance of the three 345 kV transmission lines in Monroe, Randolph, St. Clair and Washington counties over the routes found appropriate above; accordingly, Ameren Illinois Transmission Company is deemed to be a public utility and shall comply with all applicable requirements relating thereto;
- (5) Petitioners should be authorized to construct the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act.

IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED that a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity shall be issued to Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Act, and that said certificate shall read as follows:

CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

IT IS HEREBY CERTIFIED that the public convenience and necessity require (1) construction, operation, and maintenance by Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company of three 345 kV electric transmission lines over the routes found appropriate above, as shown on Ameren Exhibit 18.0 and described in Ameren Exhibit 18.0.A filed on e-Docket on December 21, 2006, and as shown on Ameren Exhibits 3.2 and described in Ameren Exhibits 3.2A and 3.2D filed on March 3, 2006; and (2) the transaction of an electric public utility business in connection therewith, all as herein before set forth.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that Petitioners are authorized to construct the Project pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the terms of the Joint Operating Agreement between AmerenIP and Ameren Transco are reasonable and Petitioners are authorized to enter into said Agreement, subject to the conditions recommended by the Commission Staff as described above.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that Petitioners shall comply with all reporting requirements, conditions and other determinations set forth in this order, and the authorizations granted in this order are conditioned thereon.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that subject to the provisions of Section 10-113 of the Act and 83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.880, this Order is final; it is not subject to the Administrative Review Law.

By order of the Commission this 16th day of May, 2007.

(SIGNED) CHARLES E. BOX

Chairman

STATE OF ILLINOIS
ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

12/23/70

Explorer Pipeline Company :
: Petition for a Certificate of :
: Convenience and Necessity to : 56052
: acquire, construct, maintain :
: and operate petroleum pipelines :
: in the State of Illinois. :

ORDER
and
CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

By the Commission:

On October 14, 1970, Explorer Pipeline Company filed with this Commission its verified petition for a certificate of convenience and necessity to acquire, construct, maintain and operate petroleum pipelines in the State of Illinois.

Pursuant to notice, the matter came on for hearing before a duly authorized examiner of the Commission at its Springfield offices on November 5, 1970. The petitioner and the Engineering and Accounts and Finance Sections of the Commission were represented at and participated in the hearing. Five township and county officials from DeWitt, Macon and Christian Counties also entered their appearances and asked various questions of petitioner's witnesses. A further hearing was held in Springfield on December 10, 1970, at the conclusion of which the case was marked "heard and taken".

On November 5, 1970, Midwestern Gas Transmission Company filed a petition to intervene, which petition was granted by the Commission on November 10, 1970. Subsequently, however, on December 7, said company filed a motion asking to be dismissed from the case.

The Commission, having considered the evidence and being fully advised in the premises, is of the opinion and finds that:

A-0392

- (1) Explorer Pipeline Company is a Delaware corporation authorized by the State of Illinois to transact within said state the business of transporting petroleum by pipeline and of constructing and operating a pipeline or pipelines and facilities therefor; and is a public utility within the meaning of the Public Utilities Act, as amended;
- (2) on October 26, 1970, the Secretary of this Commission gave notice of the time and place of the first hearing in this matter to the township and county highway officers who have jurisdiction over the public highways the petitioner proposes to cross, to other pipeline companies and to railroads whose facilities may be crossed by petitioner's pipe line, to various telephone and electric utilities operating in the areas included in petitioner's proposed route, and to other utilities, corporations, state and local officials and persons who have or may have an interest in petitioner's proposed pipe line;
- (3) the Commission has jurisdiction of the petitioner herein and of the subject matter hereof;
- (4) petitioner at this time does not own or operate any pipelines within the State of Illinois, or elsewhere, but proposes to construct and to maintain and operate certain pipelines in the State of Illinois as an integrated part of an interstate system of pipelines, such operation to be conducted as a common carrier and as a public utility for hire in the State of Illinois, together with the appurtenances and facilities necessary to the operation and maintenance thereof, for the transportation of gasoline, kerosene, fuel oil and other liquid petroleum products;
- (5) petitioner's proposed pipeline system, of which its pipelines in Illinois will be a part, will consist of a main or trunk line approximately 1300 miles in length, extending from the Gulf Coast States of Louisiana and Texas to the metropolitan area of Chicago at Hammond, Indiana; petitioner will also serve intermediate points along this route; petitioner will accept petroleum products for shipment at Lake Charles, Louisiana and Port Arthur and Pasadena, Texas; from these points of origin, petitioner's main line, being 28 inches in diameter, will proceed to Tulsa, Oklahoma, with a spur

line 12 inches in diameter to the Dallas-Fort Worth, Texas area; petitioner will also accept petroleum products for shipment at Tulsa, Oklahoma, and there will be an injection point at Okmulgee, Oklahoma; petitioner's main line, reduced to 24 inches in diameter, will continue from Tulsa to Wood River, Illinois, and from there to its terminal point at Hammond, Indiana (Chicago Area) with a spur line, 14 inches in diameter, to East St. Louis, Illinois; petitioner will have 5 tank farms located at various points along its main line, including one at Wood River, Illinois; the main line will be served by eleven (11) electrically powered pumping stations, including one in Illinois; petitioner's proposed pipeline system will have an initial capacity of 295,000 barrels per day, with an increase to 300,000 barrels per day planned for the mid-1970's; the Wood River tank farm will have a capacity of 1 million barrels;

- (6) petitioner proposes to interconnect its main line with eight (8) other petroleum products pipelines; major consuming areas in Illinois, including East St. Louis, Champaign, Chicago, Des Plaines and Rockford, would be served;
- (7) the aforesaid proposed pipeline will be constructed in accordance with all Federal, State and local laws, codes and regulations and all applicable USAS B31.4 and Department of Transportation regulations, and other national safety codes; the pipe to be used for the main line in Illinois will be 24 inches in diameter of high tensile steel made in accordance with the requirements of API specifications for test line pipe designated API 5 LX 52, and will have a minimum wall thickness of 0.281 inches; the pipe to be used for the lateral line from Wood River to East St. Louis will be 14 inches in diameter of the same specifications but will have a wall thickness of 0.250 inches; the system will be all welded construction with electrical welding used exclusively; the pipe will be buried a minimum of 36 inches; at all highway and railroad crossings, the minimum will be 52 inches for additional safety; the pipe line will be installed inside casing under all major highways and all railroads in order that no bearing load is imposed on the pipe; the pipe will be coated to protect it from corrosion; as a further protection, the entire system will be cathodically protected; the pipe itself will be hydrostatically tested at the mill; it will be hydrostatically

tested again at the ditch to 90% of the specified minimum yield strength before it is put in actual operation; pump stations will have block valves so that they can be isolated for pressure testing or in case of any emergency; intermediate block valves will be located at all major water crossings and other selected locations as required by the Department of Transportation regulations; the system will be monitored from a central control office which will have monitoring capability for all operating locations; critical valves will be remotely controlled to permit cutting off the flow of petroleum products in case of an emergency; each station will also have what is known as "in station" control gear with the capability of recognizing a fault and shutting the system down in case of an emergency:

- (8) the total cost of constructing and putting into operation the entire interstate system, including the Illinois portion thereof, is estimated to be \$219 million; 10% of said amount will be in the form of equity contributions by the eight stock holding oil companies, to-wit: Apco Oil Corporation, Cities Service Company, Continental Oil Company, Gulf Oil Corporation, Phillips Investment Company, Shell Oil Company, Sun Oil Company and Texaco, Inc.; the remaining 90% of the \$219 million aforesaid will be borrowed through private placement of promissory notes secured by an agreement executed by the aforesaid oil companies; the petitioner's project is financially feasible;
- (9) petitioner's pipeline will be used by the aforesaid stock holder companies and by other shippers of petroleum products and it will be connected with other petroleum products pipelines; it will give additional suppliers access to the Illinois market, thus extending the total supply base available for Illinois and the surrounding major consuming areas; this will tend to alleviate any light petroleum product shortages which may exist and will also, by adding to the total supply base on a competitive basis, tend to stabilize wholesale prices over the long term; more than 400 workers will be involved and a substantial portion of the aforesaid \$219 million will be spent in the construction of the Illinois portion of this project; the shippers over the system will also make large expenditures and utilize numerous employees in the handling, distribution and sale of the petroleum products which

will move over petitioner's system; all of these things will contribute measurably to the economy of Illinois; the petitioner's facilities in Illinois will be subject to ad valorem taxation and the increased tax revenue will require only minimal public services in return; substantial amounts of electric power will be purchased from the electric public utilities in Illinois for the operation of petitioner's pump stations; the proposed pipe line will provide a dependable economical and safe supply of petroleum products to the people of Illinois, in a manner unaffected by weather and without congesting the highways or railroads;

- (10) the proposed route of the Illinois portion of petitioner's pipeline is legally described in Appendix A attached to and made a part of this order; petitioner is presently negotiating for or has already acquired approximately 40% of this right-of-way;
- (11) the construction, operation and maintenance of petitioner's proposed pipeline described and located herein will promote the public convenience and are necessary thereto; and petitioner should be authorized to so construct, operate and maintain said pipeline and necessary appurtenant facilities over, along and upon the route herein described;
- (12) on November 10, 1970, Midwestern Gas Transmission Company was permitted to intervene herein, but on December 7, 1970, said company filed a written motion asking to be dismissed from the case, which motion should be granted.

IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED by the Illinois Commerce Commission that a certificate of public convenience and necessity be, and it is hereby granted to Explorer Pipeline Company for the construction, operation and maintenance of a 24-inch petroleum products pipeline from the Missouri-Illinois State Line to the Illinois-Indiana State Line and a 14-inch lateral line from the Wood River, Illinois area to the East St. Louis, Illinois area, over, along and upon the route described in Appendix A attached hereto and made a part hereof, and for the tank farm to be constructed in the vicinity of Wood River, Illinois together with all appurtenances and facilities necessary for the operation and maintenance thereof,

A-0396

56052

all for the transportation of petroleum products therein as a public utility.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the certificate of convenience and necessity herein granted to the Explorer Pipeline Company shall be the following:

CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

IT IS HEREBY CERTIFIED that public convenience and necessity require the construction, operation and maintenance of a 24-inch petroleum products pipeline from the Missouri-Illinois State Line to the Illinois-Indiana State Line and a 14-inch lateral pipeline from the Wood River, Illinois area to the East St. Louis, Illinois area, over, along and upon the route described in Appendix A attached hereto and made a part hereof, and for a tank farm in the vicinity of Wood River, Illinois, together with all appurtenances and facilities necessary for the operation and maintenance of all the above described pipelines and tank farm, all for the transportation of petroleum products therein as a public utility.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the motion of Midwestern Gas Transmission Company referred to in finding (12) be granted and that said company be, and it is hereby, dismissed from this case.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the foregoing certificate is granted upon the express condition that authority or permission to use the lands to be occupied by the facilities described herein shall be secured from the landowners and/or public authorities as and where required by law; and upon the further condition that the permanent right-of-way shall in no event exceed fifty feet in width and the temporary right-of-way during construction shall in no event exceed seventy-five feet in width.

By order of the Commission this 23rd day of December, 1970.

David H. Armstrong
Chairman

A-0397

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Illinois Power Company d/b/a	:	
AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois	:	
Transmission Company	:	
	:	06-0706
Petition for a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406 of the Illinois Public	:	
Utilities Act, to construct, operate and	:	
maintain new 138,000 volt electric	:	
lines in LaSalle County, Illinois.	:	

ORDER ON REOPENING

DATED: June 23, 2010

A-0398

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	PROCEDURAL HISTORY	1
II.	LEAST-COST AND THE OTTAWA-WEDRON ROUTE	6
	A. Length of Line	7
	B. Difficulty and Cost of Construction	8
	C. Difficulty and Cost of Operation and Maintenance	11
	D. Environmental Impacts	12
	E. Impacts on Historical Resources	20
	F. Social and Land Use Impacts	21
	G. Number of Affected Landowners and Other Stakeholders.....	26
	H. Proximity to Homes and Other Structures.....	26
	I. Proximity to Existing and Planned Development	27
	J. Community Acceptance	29
	K. Visual Impact	30
	L. Presence of Existing Corridors	32
	M. Overall Conclusion.....	33
III.	FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS.....	34

STATE OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

Illinois Power Company d/b/a	:	
AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois	:	
Transmission Company	:	
	:	06-0706
Petition for a Certificate of Public	:	
Convenience and Necessity, pursuant	:	
to Section 8-406 of the Illinois Public	:	
Utilities Act, to construct, operate and	:	
maintain new 138,000 volt electric	:	
lines in LaSalle County, Illinois.	:	

ORDER ON REOPENING

By the Commission:

I. PROCEDURAL HISTORY

On November 1, 2006, Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP ("IP") and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company ("AITC") (collectively "Petitioners") filed with the Illinois Commerce Commission ("Commission") a petition seeking a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act ("Act"), 220 ILCS 5/1-101 et seq., authorizing IP and AITC to construct, operate, and maintain two new 138 kilovolt ("kV") electric transmission lines in LaSalle County, Illinois. Petitioners also sought an order approving the construction of the transmission lines pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act. Petitioners did not request authority to take property under Section 8-509 of the Act.

Petitioners are wholly-owned subsidiaries of Ameren Corporation. IP is a public utility within the meaning of Section 3-105 of the Act engaged in the business of supplying electric power and energy throughout its certificated service territory within Illinois. AITC is an Illinois corporation that Petitioners proposed would fund, construct, and operate the subject transmission lines in conjunction with IP. AITC and the transmission activities that it seeks to engage in satisfy the definition of "public utility" under Section 3-105 of the Act.

One of the transmission lines at issue in this proceeding will run from IP's existing North LaSalle Substation in LaSalle, Illinois to the Wedron Fox River Substation in Wedron, Illinois. This transmission line will be approximately 24 miles in length. The other transmission line will run from IP's existing Ottawa Substation in Ottawa, Illinois to the Wedron Fox River Substation. This transmission line will be approximately 9 miles in length. The Wedron Fox River Substation includes a 138/34.5kV transformer supplying the 34.5kV network serving the Marseilles, Ottawa, and Wedron area.

A-0400

Petitioners proposed specific routes for each transmission line in their petition. Other parties that intervened in this proceeding proposed alternative routes.

The Commission conducted a public forum on July 12, 2007 in North Utica, Illinois. Numerous persons expressed their opinions and concerns regarding the proposed lines, particularly with respect to the location of the proposed lines. A copy of the transcript taken at the public forum is available on the Commission's e-Docket system.

Numerous entities and individuals filed petitions for leave to intervene. Among the interveners were the Village of North Utica ("Utica"), the City of Ottawa ("Ottawa"), the City of LaSalle, and LaSalle-Peru Township High School District No. 120 ("District"). The Illinois Municipal Electric Agency ("IMEA") also intervened. Property owners that intervened as individuals include Robert and Linda Dolder, Donna Wahlstrom, Patricia Leary, as Executor of the estate of Margaret Kennedy and Trustee of the Margaret Kennedy Declaration of Trust, and Brien Nagle, as Successor Trustee of the LeRoy Nagle Declaration of Trust. Commission Staff ("Staff") participated as well.

Several landowners along the various proposed routes also joined together to intervene as groups: Safety and Health of Our Community and Kids ("SHOCK"), Proponents of Tourism and Economic Development along Interstate 80 ("PROTED"),¹ and Illinois 71 Resistors ("Resistors"). SHOCK formed in May, 2006 in response to Petitioners' preliminary proposal to construct a transmission line through rural areas of Dimmick, Wallace, and Waltham Townships. PROTED formed in response to Petitioners' proposal in its petition to construct a transmission line along Interstate 80 ("I-80") between LaSalle and Ottawa. Resistors formed in response to Petitioners' proposal in its petition to construct a transmission line along State Route 71 between Ottawa and Wedron. Additionally, a pre-existing group of individuals in western LaSalle and eastern Bureau Counties known as Save Our Little Vermillion Environment, Inc. ("SOLVE") intervened. SOLVE is concerned with protecting and restoring the Little Vermilion River valley. SOLVE is also a member of PROTED.

Petitioners, Staff, SHOCK, PROTED, Resistors, SOLVE, Ottawa, Utica, the District, and IMEA each called one or more witnesses who offered testimony at the September 2007 evidentiary hearings. The witnesses are identified in the March 11, 2009 Order in this matter. In the March 11, 2009 Order, the Commission concurred with the analysis of the need for the proposed facilities and found, in accordance with Section 8-406 of the Act, that construction of a 138kV transmission line between LaSalle and a substation in Wedron and a 138kV transmission line between Ottawa and a substation in Wedron is necessary to provide adequate, reliable, and efficient service to customers in the area. The Commission also found in the March 11, 2009 Order, in accordance with Section 8-406, that Petitioners are capable of efficiently managing and supervising the construction process and are capable of financing the proposed construction without significant adverse financial consequences for themselves or their

¹ PROTED is the successor in interest to Ameren I-80 Route Opponents, which had previously intervened.

customers. The Commission authorized Petitioners to construct the transmission lines pursuant to Section 8-503 of the Act as well.

With regard to the least-cost means of satisfying the service needs of customers, as discussed in Section 8-406 of the Act, the Commission found that construction of the LaSalle-Wedron transmission line along Petitioners' primary route (along I-80) was preferable to a rural route despite objections from property owners along the primary route. The Commission chose the route for the Ottawa-Wedron transmission line based on a stipulation entered into by Petitioners, Resistors, and Ottawa. The stipulated route is favored by Resistors and largely follows a railroad track along the western bank of the Fox River, whereas Petitioners' preferred route ran along State Route 71. As discussed on page 65 of the March 11, 2009 Order, however, the Commission adopted the stipulated route with some hesitancy.

The Commission's concerns with the stipulated route stemmed from the fact that throughout their testimony and the September 2007 evidentiary hearings, Petitioners opposed the use of Resistors' preferred Ottawa-Wedron route along the Fox River. Petitioners maintained that their preferred route along State Route 71 is superior on an overall basis. Petitioners' position changed, however, following the discovery of an irregularity with portions of Petitioners witness Roger Cruse's testimony at the September 27, 2007 evidentiary hearing. Specifically, during cross-examination, it came to light that Mr. Cruse had not prepared portions of his written testimony in this proceeding and had instead used the work of a consulting firm (Natural Resources Consulting, Inc. ["NRC"]) hired by Petitioners as his own work. Following this realization, Petitioners, Resistors, Ottawa, and other parties worked together to address this situation. Eventually, on January 2, 2008, Petitioners filed a stipulation signed by themselves, Resistors, and Ottawa pursuant to which the signatories would support construction of the transmission line along the Fox River and Resistors and Ottawa would drop their objections to Mr. Cruse's testimony.

Given the impact of this change in position, the Administrative Law Judge directed Petitioners to notify the relevant government agencies of this potential change in the transmission line location. On January 8, 2008, Petitioners mailed letters to the Illinois Historic Preservation Agency ("IHPA"), Illinois Department of Natural Resources ("IDNR"), Illinois Nature Preserves Commission, United States Fish and Wildlife Service ("USFWS"), and United States Army Corps of Engineers ("USACE") explaining Petitioners' change in position. The letters included a copy of the stipulation and map depicting the Fox River route. None of the agencies intervened or otherwise appeared on the record in this proceeding. Property owners along the Fox River route received notice of this proceeding shortly after Resistors witness Paul Mixon² introduced the route in his March 2007 direct testimony. None intervened or otherwise entered an appearance.

²Paul Mixon is an Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering with the College of Engineering at Arkansas State University.

At page 65 of the March 11, 2009 Order, the Commission noted Petitioners' firm support for constructing the Ottawa-Wedron transmission line along State Route 71. Despite their many concerns, however, the Commission understood that Petitioners seem to have accepted Resistors' Fox River route in order to resolve the serious issue with Mr. Cruse's testimony. The Commission indicated that it was not clear whether this change in position and change in the line location was least cost and in the best interest of all in the area. But given the lack of opposition to Resistors' Fox River route at that time following notice to affected landowners and government agencies, the Commission found itself with insufficient reason to choose a route other than Resistors' Fox River route.

Following the entry of the Order on March 11, 2009 and the initiation of efforts by Petitioners to negotiate easements with property owners along the Fox River route, the Commission received a petition for rehearing from Skydive Chicago, Inc. ("Skydive Chicago"), Ottawa Airport, Inc. ("Ottawa Airport"), and the Fox River Alliance ("FRA"). FRA consists of residents of Dayton Township that would be affected by the construction and operation of a transmission line along the Fox River as approved in the March 11, 2009 Order. Those seeking rehearing alleged that multiple reasons exist for reconsidering the Ottawa-Wedron transmission line route. The petition for rehearing was received on May 11, 2009, well after the April 13, 2009 deadline for submission of such filings. At its May 20, 2009 meeting, the Commission denied the petition for rehearing.

Thereafter, on September 3, 2009, Skydive Chicago, Ottawa Airport, FRA, and Friends of the Fox River ("FFR") filed a pleading entitled "Suggestion that the Illinois Commerce Commission Re-open this Cause of Action on its own Motion." FFR is a conservation group dedicated to preserving the Fox River. The September 3, 2009 document made several arguments that the public interest would be best served by reopening this matter to reevaluate whether the approved Fox River route between Ottawa and Wedron is really the best choice. The Commission agreed at its September 29, 2009 meeting and voted to reopen the record in this matter for the limited purpose of reevaluating the location of the transmission line between Ottawa and Wedron. No other aspect of March 11, 2009 Order is to be reconsidered.

Thereafter, the following individuals and entities filed petitions to intervene: Skydive Chicago, Ottawa Airport, FRA, FFR, Matthew Nelson, Kirk Smith, Ralph Chapman, Twila Yednock, and Katie Troccoli. Pursuant to due notice, hearings were held during the reopening phase of this proceeding before a duly authorized Administrative Law Judge on October 20, 2009, January 5, February 3, and March 22, 2010 at the Commission's offices in Springfield. Petitioners, Staff, Ottawa, Resistors, Skydive Chicago, Ottawa Airport, FRA, FFR, Matthew Nelson, Kirk Smith, Ralph Chapman, Twila Yednock, and Katie Troccoli each entered an appearance. On March 16, 2010, however, Resistors submitted a letter to the Administrative Law Judge indicating that it would not be participating in the March 22, 2010 evidentiary hearing or any further aspect of this proceeding. Resistors assert that the "Commission has placed an undue and unfair burden upon [it] to defend the transmission line route

selection that is contained in the March 11, 2009 Final Order." (Resistors' letter appears on e-Docket as "Correspondence" received on March 16, 2010.)

Several witnesses offered testimony at the March 22, 2010 evidentiary hearing. Twila Yednock is a resident along the transmission line route approved in the March 11, 2009 Order. In addition to her own testimony, several others offered testimony at her request. These individuals include Peter Hopkins, a real estate appraiser who has operated Hopkins Appraisal Service in northeast Illinois since 1993, as well as Artillery Riewaldt, John and Peg Breslin, and Kenneth Nelson, homeowners in the area of the transmission line route approved in the March 11, 2009 Order. Katie Troccoli, a licensed Illinois real estate managing broker and a resident along the transmission line route approved in the March 11, 2009 Order testified on her own behalf. Ms. Troccoli also called Ted Kubinski, a Dayton, Illinois resident, and Gary Washkowiak, a Wedron resident, to testify. Geoffrey Petzel, owner of Fox River Ecological Services and the Advocacy Chairperson for FFR, testified on behalf of FFR. Kirk Smith, a commercial pilot and owner of Airsmith, Inc. d/b/a Para Concepts, testified on his own behalf. Mr. Smith also called on Lonnie Rapine, a Dayton resident and trained bird watcher, to testify. Twelve individuals testified on behalf of FRA. They include (1) Matthew Nelson, who is the Chief Operating Officer of both Skydive Chicago and Ottawa Airport, (2) Artillery Riewaldt II, a Resource Ecology Specialist, (3) Robert Speers, an Illinois attorney practicing in the areas of personal injury and wrongful death, (4) Ralph Chapman, a civil and structural engineer who lives and works in Ottawa, (5) Randall Ottinger, Director of Government Relations for the United States Parachute Association ("USPA"), (6) Terrence Ingram, a bald eagle expert and operator of The Eagle Nature Foundation, (7) Dana Kurtz, a skydiver who frequents Skydive Chicago, (8) Kale Close, a Dayton resident employed in the field of vegetation management for electric companies, (9) Randy Malcolm and (10) Jackie Franz, co-owners of River Adventures, a canoe and kayak rental business along the Fox River, (11) Hermann Reinhold, an Ottawa resident and commercial airplane and helicopter pilot, and (12) John Sabuco, President of Eldertree Enveco LLC, an Illinois environmental consulting firm. Jerry Murbarger, a Transmission Design Specialist in the Transmission Line Design Group for Ameren Services Company,³ testified on behalf of Petitioners. Staff filed no additional testimony, choosing instead to rely on what it previously submitted in this proceeding.⁴

Following the evidentiary hearing, Petitioners, Staff, FRA, Mr. Smith, Ms. Yednock, and Ms. Troccoli each submitted an Initial Brief. Petitioners and Mr. Smith each submitted a Reply Brief. Skydive Chicago, Ottawa Airport, and FRA jointly submitted a Reply Brief. A Proposed Order on Reopening was served on the parties. Skydive Chicago, Ottawa Airport, and FRA filed "Observations" in response to the Proposed Order on Reopening. Although they take no exception to the findings in the Proposed Order on Reopening, they express their opinion that Resistors are more to blame than Petitioners for the delay and expenditure of resources associated with this

³ Ameren Services is the service company subsidiary of Ameren Corporation. Ameren Services provides various services to its affiliate Ameren operating utilities, including IP.

⁴ Testimony offered by Ottawa was stricken in response to Petitioners' argument that the testimony was contrary to the aforementioned stipulation signed by Ottawa.

reopening. Petitioners did not file a Brief on Exceptions, but did submit a legal description of the route and a map as required by the ruling accompanying the Proposed Order on Reopening. Petitioners also submitted a letter acknowledging that they bear some responsibility for the delay in this docket and have taken steps to improve their internal processes for future such proceedings. No other party filed a Brief on Exceptions or other comments.

II. LEAST-COST AND THE OTTAWA-WEDRON ROUTE

As noted in the March 11, 2009 Order, the need to construct a transmission line between Ottawa and Wedron is not questioned. Where to construct the line, however, has been in some dispute. With the reopening of the record, the Commission now has the opportunity to evaluate to the Fox River route and State Route 71 route to determine which is least-cost under Section 8-406. Other alternative routes were suggested by Kirk Smith, but given the discussion held when the Commission reopened this matter and the time already spent, the Commission is limiting the analysis to the two routes that have been best developed in the record. All of the parties appear to agree that the proper determination of least cost is not simply a financial analysis, but involves a comprehensive consideration and balancing of the overall costs and externalities against the benefits of the route proposals. The various proposals for the Ottawa-Wedron route each have their own costs and benefits.

As noted earlier, the proposed transmission line running between Ottawa and Wedron will terminate at IP's existing Ottawa Substation on one end and the Wedron Fox River Substation on the other end. This transmission line will be approximately 9 miles in length. In their original filing, Petitioners' preferred Ottawa-Wedron route, identified as the Green Route, is depicted on AmerenIP Ex. 4.1. AmerenIP Ex. 4.1A contains a legal description of the Green Route. Petitioners' preferred route paralleled State Route 71 for the majority of its length. This route is the same route as that referred to as the State Route 71 route in this Order on Reopening. Petitioners considered two alternate routes between LaSalle and Wedron, which are also depicted on AmerenIP Ex. 4.1. AmerenIP Ex. 4.3 provides a variety of details regarding Petitioners' three routes. The route endorsed in the stipulation stems from Resistors' preferred route depicted on IL71 Resistors Ex. 1.1 attached to the direct testimony of Resistors' witness Mixon. Resistors' route parallels an operating Illinois Railnet railroad along the west bank of the Fox River between Ottawa and Wedron.

When it determined the LaSalle-Wedron route, the Commission evaluated the two competing routes using 12 criteria originally identified by Petitioners in this proceeding. The Commission will again use those criteria for purposes of evaluating the State Route 71 route and the Fox River route. The 12 criteria for route evaluation are:

1. Length of the line
2. Difficulty and cost of construction
3. Difficulty and cost of operation and maintenance

4. Environmental impacts
5. Impacts on historical resources
6. Social and land use impacts
7. Number of affected landowners and other stakeholders
8. Proximity to homes and other structures
9. Proximity to existing and planned development
10. Community acceptance
11. Visual impact
12. Presence of existing corridors

As before, the 12 criteria are listed in no particular order and none is meant to be inherently more important than the others. Rather, the outcome will result from a balancing of these 12 criteria and any other criteria identified by the parties. In some instances, the criteria may overlap one another, such as the sixth, ninth, and tenth criteria, for example. The Commission adds that in evaluating the criteria, it is clear that the intervenors are deeply concerned about the ultimate location of Petitioners' 138kV transmission line between Ottawa and Wedron. The Commission appreciates their effort and input on this challenging issue.

Before delving into the route evaluation criteria, Petitioners' unusual circumstances warrant comment. Because of its decision to enter into the stipulation following the discovery of the problem with Mr. Cruse's testimony, Petitioner's position under the stipulation conflicts with its position prior to entering into the stipulation. Petitioners therefore may find themselves defending their current position against their own arguments from earlier in this proceeding. Petitioners maintain that they are capable of building the transmission line along both routes, but given their obligations under the stipulation continue to support the Fox River route rather than their own original preferred route along State Route 71. Seldom does the Commission see a party arguing against itself in the manner Petitioners are in this case. These circumstances make it difficult for the Commission to evaluate siting criteria in the usual manner of separately presenting each party's position.

A. Length of Line

With regard to the length of the line, while it should be relatively easy to objectively determine the length of each route, it is unfortunately not entirely clear which route is technically longer. Ms. Yednock and Ms. Troccoli assert that the Fox River route is longer. Petitioners, Mr. Smith, and FRA agree that the State Route 71 route is longer. Of this latter group, Petitioners state that the State Route 71 route is approximately 9.2 miles long while the Fox River route is approximately 8.47 miles long. Mr. Smith does not question that the State Route 71 route is 9.2 miles long, but contends that the Fox River route is 9.1 miles long. Staff did not offer its own analysis of the length of the routes.

The Commission is inclined to agree with those who offered measurements of the two route lengths. In the absence of clear evidence to the contrary, the Commission

finds that the State Route 71 route is longer than the Fox River route. How much longer, however, is difficult to say. Whether the State Route 71 route is one tenth of a mile or nearly three-quarters of a mile longer is not clear. Either way, the outcome of this route selection inquiry does not hinge on the difference since the difference is essentially negligible. Accordingly, neither route is preferable over the other based on this criterion alone.

B. Difficulty and Cost of Construction

In terms of construction costs, Petitioners estimate the cost of constructing the transmission line along the Fox River route to be approximately \$10 million and the cost of constructing the line along the State Route 71 route to be nearly \$9.5 million. In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Resistors witness Mixon argued that the difference in cost is less, but still conceded that the Fox River route would cost more to build. He also suggested that the cost estimates should reflect the cost of eminent domain proceedings. None of the parties participating in this phase of the proceeding have challenged Petitioners' specific construction cost estimates. Some of the parties have, however, suggested that the Fox River route would be more expensive to build given the largely inaccessible, wooded terrain.

Such terrain would make the Fox River route more difficult to construct as well, according to many parties, including Petitioners. In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Petitioners witness Murbarger testified that the Fox River route would be more difficult to construct for several reasons. With regard to that portion of the Fox River route along the Illinois Railnet railroad, Mr. Murbarger testified that the railroad "is in a heavily forested area with very little road access. Therefore, new roads would have to be built through the forested area." (AmerenIP Ex. 10.0 Revised at line 75-76) He added that a large portion of this wooded area would have to be removed to maintain proper clearance between the railroad and a transmission line. Vertical clearance along the railroad would be an issue as well, he noted, which means that poles would need to be 15 to 25 feet taller to maintain clearance above the railroad tracks. Another height issue adding to the difficulty of constructing a line along the Fox River route, according to Mr. Murbarger, is that this route crosses I-80 at "a location that will require extremely tall structures at the interstate and for several spans on both sides of the interstate." (Id. at lines 78-79) Taller structures will also be necessary, in Mr. Murbarger's opinion, where the Fox River route passes through the Village of Dayton to maintain proper clearances above homes. Mr. Murbarger stated further that the portion of the Fox River route in Ottawa is more difficult to construct than the State Route 71 route because the former would require Petitioners to overbuild an existing 34.5kV line already coupled with a 12kV distribution line. Mr. Murbarger explained that overbuilding requires heavier structures which necessitate wider and deeper pole foundations. Also in this congested area, Mr. Murbarger continued, structures would probably need to be located on the City of Ottawa's right-of-way, which is not Petitioners' preferred location for transmission lines poles. In addition, Petitioners acknowledge during the reopening phase of this proceeding that the State Route 71 route would be less difficult to construct than the Fox River route and thus concludes that this criterion favors the former route.

Intervenors opposed to the Fox River route echo Petitioners' comments about the difficulty of construction along that route. Mr. Smith offers general comments on construction difficulty. He states that routes that parallel roads are generally the least expensive to construct since physical access is easily obtained. Routes that parallel railroads in urban areas, he continues, are often quite close to roads as well. In this case, Mr. Smith observes that all routes paralleling railroads within Ottawa are very close to roads (some of the railroad routes being physically collocated with roads for short distances), so access to the line in these areas, while not as easy as roadside routings, is relatively easy, in comparison. In the context of rural areas, Mr. Smith states that there are more considerations. If there are not nearby roads, he points out that the utility company may need to construct roads to facilitate access to the route and construction of the transmission line. Mr. Smith contends that 4.5 miles of the Fox River route lacks road access entirely. He asserts that construction of an access road along the Fox River route will be complicated by the fact that the route transverses lengthwise along a river valley, where there are areas with steep slopes and existing erosion problems. Yednock Exs. 1.16, 1.17, and 1.18 and FRA Ex. 13, Appendix 4 contain photographs depicting the erosion along the Railnet tracks.

FRA witness Chapman expresses concerns about construction difficulty as well. As an area resident familiar with the terrain of the Fox River route who happens to be a civil and structural engineer, Mr. Chapman offers his observations and concerns about building a 138kV transmission line in the area. Mr. Chapman testifies that the topography of the area varies widely--consisting of steep slopes, rock outcrops, drainage ravines, farm fields, dense forests, and several creeks. He adds that Dayton is a relatively dense collection of homes and businesses centered on the Railnet tracks. Mr. Chapman observes that the rail bed itself is very steeply sloped in many areas and several locations show signs of extensive erosion. He notes that one of the culverts running under the track collapsed in 2009 causing enough settling in the tracks that they had to be removed and rebuilt.

With regard to how the terrain would affect the design of the proposed transmission lines, Mr. Chapman testifies that typical design and construction of any substantial foundation would require a soil boring near enough to the foundation location as to represent the soil conditions that will support that foundation. With the varying terrain and geology along the Fox River route, he believes that a soil boring would be necessary at every pole location. Each of these soil borings would need to be analyzed by a soils engineer to determine the bearing capacity of the soil at each location. Compared to a relatively flat farm field where the soil conditions are less likely to change, Mr. Chapman states that the Fox River route will require many more soil borings than the State Route 71 route.

To accommodate the soil conditions along the Fox River route, Mr. Chapman understands that Petitioners will bore a hole 6.5 feet in diameter and 21.5 feet deep for each pole foundation. He states that this will require a drilling rig much bigger than the one used for boring soil samples. Because the typical concrete mixing truck carries

about nine cubic yards of concrete, Mr. Chapman adds that each foundation will require three or four truckloads of concrete. Delivery of the reinforcing cage, anchor bolts, pole components, conductor, and the crane used for setting the pole, he continues, necessitates the presence of many more trucks. The need for so many trucks in an area with no or limited road access makes construction along the Fox River route very difficult compared to construction along the State Route 71 route, in Mr. Chapman's opinion.

Resistors do not address construction difficulty under this criterion in any detail. The extent of its discussion of this issue is limited to its observation that Petitioners believe that they can build the transmission line along the Fox River route if they had to. Resistors seem to rely on Petitioners' belief as evidence that the Fox River route is not more difficult to construct than the State Route 71 route, since Petitioners believe that they can construct that route too. Resistors conclude that neither route is favored by this criterion.

The Commission has considered the parties arguments on this issue. With regard to the cost of construction, the Commission observes that the cost estimates are several years old and may have changed since they were developed. The Commission also recognizes that the cost estimates may not accurately reflect the cost of acquiring property interests from landowners. As discussed in the context of the LaSalle-Wedron transmission line in the March 11, 2009 Order, in an ideal world both route cost estimates would reflect the fair cost of easements and the cost of eminent domain proceedings. Unfortunately, estimating the cost of eminent domain proceedings for either route would involve a great deal of speculation since it is not apparent which landowners along either route would refuse to sell an easement, how much a court would find their land to be worth, and what the legal costs of such proceedings would be. Accordingly, on the issue of actual construction cost, it is difficult to determine if the Fox River route or the State Route 71 route is preferable.

In terms of construction difficulty, the Commission considers physical access to the location to be an important factor. The Commission finds the aerial maps in the record useful in conjunction with the testimony on this criterion in evaluating the difficulty of construction along the routes. Where the State Route 71 route begins at the Ottawa Substation, it follows the CSX Railroad tracks for almost two miles through Ottawa. At the point along the railroad tracks where the adjacent State Route 71 turns northeast, the proposed transmission line would leave the railroad tracks and run adjacent and parallel to State Route 71 for roughly half the total length of the proposed transmission line. At this point, more than two-thirds of the route is easily accessed via existing roads. After the proposed route leaves State Route 71, it passes through slightly less than two miles of farmland. The remaining portion of the proposed route passes through forested area.

Where the Fox River route begins at the Ottawa Substation, it too follows the CSX Railroad. But before crossing the Fox River, the route turns north and enters a residential neighborhood via Champlain Street. After running along Champlain Street

for approximately one half mile, the Fox River route leaves Champlain Street and follows the Railnet tracks northward for approximately 4.5 miles along the Fox River. At this point, the proposed transmission line as approved in the March 11, 2009 Order would turn east and cross the Fox River, pass through farmland and some wooded areas, and join the State Route 71 route a little less than two miles from the Wedron Fox River Substation. The Fox River route lacks road access for more than half of its length. Much of this currently inaccessible area is in the Fox River valley, where the terrain is uneven and the soil quality is questionable.

Clearly, the State Route 71 route is closer to more existing roads than the Fox River route. Not only is the mere absence of roads a mark against the Fox River route, but the difficulty associated with clearing timber and creating roads in the Fox River valley is a problem as well. Once roads were created along this uneven terrain, the Commission is persuaded by Mr. Chapman's testimony that soil quality may necessitate more work on Petitioners' part to construct a proper foundation along the Fox River route than would be necessary along the State Route 71 route. For these and the other reasons discussed by the parties above, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is less difficult to construct than the Fox River route. When considering both the cost and difficulty of construction, the Commission finds overall that the State Route 71 route is preferable to the Fox River route under this criterion.

C. Difficulty and Cost of Operation and Maintenance

Another factor to consider in siting a transmission line is the anticipated cost and difficulty of operating and maintaining the line once it is constructed. Petitioners witness Murbarger testified in the earlier phase of this proceeding that because access along the Fox River route is limited, "future maintenance and storm restoration of the line [would be] very difficult." (AmerenIP Ex. 4.0 at lines 154-155) He disagreed with Resistor's witness Mixon that creation of access roads during line construction removes any difficulties and cost barriers to maintenance of the Fox River route. Mr. Murbarger testified that not all access roads would remain following construction. He explained that roads put in place to construct the power line will be dirt roads, with gravel used for fill in low muddy areas. While culverts are sometimes installed to cross larger ditches, Mr. Murbarger reported that they are sometimes removed at the request of the landowner and/or other government agencies. Roads built in areas being farmed sometimes are used by the farmer, but he added that some farmers do not want those roads along or in their fields and till them up to keep trespassers out and return the area to farm ground. Mr. Murbarger thus concluded that barriers to access for maintenance can remain. During the reopening phase of this proceeding, Petitioners continue to believe that the State Route 71 route is preferable in terms of the difficulty and cost of operation and maintenance.

FRA also disagrees with Dr. Mixon's assessment that there is no material difference between the Fox River route and the State Route 71 route when it comes to the difficulty and cost of operation and maintenance. FRA witness Chapman testifies that aside from the normal maintenance required by electrical transmission poles, the

pole foundations will need more careful attention due to the relative instability of the soil along the Fox River. He adds that the Railnet tracks have had several failures in the past due to the instability of the soil, particularly after a heavy rainfall. Mr. Chapman asserts that the foundations will need to be regularly checked for any changes or shifting of the surrounding soil. Staff, Ms. Troccoli, and Mr. Smith concur as well that the State Route 71 route will be less difficult and less costly to operate and maintain. Since Skydive Chicago, based at the nearby Ottawa Airport, hosts thousands of skydivers each year, Mr. Smith also considers as an operational expense any cost associated with skydiving accidents related to the transmission line.

Dr. Mixon maintained in the earlier phase of this proceeding that neither route is preferable in light of his opinion that the differences under this criterion for either route are insignificant. In terms of cost of operation, he submitted that a shorter transmission line will be less expensive to operate, all other factors being equal. Because the two routes are very similar in length, Dr. Mixon stated that any difference in operating costs would be quite small and likely negligible. With regard to the difficulty and cost of maintenance, Dr. Mixon contended that the access roads created when the line is constructed will remove any barriers to line maintenance. He added that Petitioners inspect most transmission lines via aerial patrol (although highly populated areas may be inspected from the ground).

For the same reasons that the terrain and existing roads make the State Route 71 route easier to access, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route will also be easier and less costly to operate and maintain. When repairs are needed, existing roads and fewer natural obstacles will facilitate such work. In emergency situations in particular, such as snow or ice storms, visually inspecting and accessing areas of the State Route 71 route will be easier and safer for utility employees. Along the Fox River route, access roads will need to be maintained so that heavy equipment such as bucket trucks, cranes, and foundation drills can reach the structure locations without becoming disabled in mud or snow or causing excess damage to the area. Having lines not visible from roadways can also lead to longer power outages in the area and higher repair costs since it will take longer to identify the location of downed lines and to reach the lines with repair equipment and materials. The Commission anticipates that easier maintenance should also translate into less costly operation and maintenance for the State Route 71 route. Therefore, the Commission finds the State Route 71 route preferable under this criterion.

D. Environmental Impacts

In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Petitioners insisted that the State Route 71 route had less of an environmental impact than the Fox River route. Petitioners witness Cruse expressed concern about the impact that construction and operation of a transmission line along the Fox River route would have on the Indiana bat.⁵ As noted in

⁵ The Indiana bat is a migratory bat species that hibernates in colonies in caves and abandoned mines during the winter. In the spring, females migrate and form maternity colonies where they bear and raise their young in certain wooded areas. Males and non-reproductive females, though, do not roost in

the March 11, 2009 Order in this matter, the Indiana bat is on both the federal and Illinois endangered species list. Mr. Cruse testified that the State Route 71 route would require up to 12 acres of woodland clearing between Ottawa and Wedron. He observed that most of the Fox River route parallels the western bank of the Fox River through heavily wooded areas which may contain suitable Indiana bat habitat. Although there is an existing railroad corridor, he added that a substantial amount of timber clearing would still be required along this route. Mr. Cruse testified further that IDNR has raised concerns about the forest fragmentation that the Fox River route would exacerbate along the western bank of the Fox River. In addition to Indiana bat habitat, Mr. Cruse also stated that the Fox River route has the potential to impact more wetlands than the State Route 71 route. He testified that NRC completed a detailed evaluation of the wetland resources along the State Route 71 route through review of aerial photographs, National Wetlands Inventory mapping, United States Geological Survey topographical maps, and IDNR hydrography mapping. He added that wetland ecologists from NRC conducted a field wetland delineation and evaluation within the State Route 71 route.

During the reopening phase of this proceeding, however, Petitioners took the position that from an environmental standpoint, the adoption of either route is supported by record evidence. Petitioners cite Resistor's witness Mixon's testimony that there would be very little difference between the two routes from the perspective of impacts on Indiana bat habitat, wetlands and waterways, and forest fragmentation. Petitioners point out that they acknowledged under cross examination that the Illinois Gap Analysis Project ("GAP") map⁶ does not reflect any potential bat habitat on either the State Route 71 route or the Fox River route. (Tr. 792-93) Petitioners also acknowledge that they have committed to take steps to mitigate impacts to adjacent wildlife and habitat areas during construction of either route.

Petitioners recognize that those opposed to the Fox River route have raised environmental concerns associated with that route. While Petitioners welcome the input of the intervenors on these issues, they state that they have met or will meet with the following agencies regarding the Fox River route to determine environmental impacts and compliance with applicable regulations: Illinois Department of Agriculture ("IDA"), Illinois Environmental Protection Agency, Illinois Department of Transportation – Division of Highways, Illinois Department of Transportation – Division of Aeronautics, USFWS, USACE, and the Federal Aviation Administration. Petitioners argue that the intervenor testimony raises issues which were either addressed in the original phase of the proceeding or fall within the jurisdiction of other federal or state authorities (such as IDNR) and so are not within the proper scope of the Commission's review. In Petitioner's opinion, the concerns of intervenors regarding environmental impacts do not warrant rejection of the Fox River route.

colonies and may stay close to the site where they hibernate during the winter or migrate to summer habitat. Summer roosts are typically behind exfoliating bark of large, often dead trees. Both males and females return to their hibernacula in late summer or early fall to mate and enter hibernation. Indiana bats mainly eat insects.

⁶ The map displays data compiled by the Illinois Natural History Survey, a division of IDNR.

In support of his claim that neither route is preferable under the environmental selection criterion, Dr. Mixon discussed in the initial phase of this proceeding Indiana bat habitat, wetlands, and forest fragmentation. Dr. Mixon relies on the GAP map attached to his rebuttal testimony as IL71 Resistors Ex. 3.13 to refute Petitioners' claim (at that time) that potentially suitable Indiana bat habitat exists along the Fox River route. He related that the map does not identify any such habitat. He stated further that the only known location of the Indiana bat in LaSalle County is the Blackball Mine, which is north of the Illinois River approximately ten miles west of Ottawa. Dr. Mixon questioned NRC's method of determining the existence of potentially suitable Indiana bat habitat along the Fox River route as well. He argued that NRC's use of aerial photographs permitted it to consider only some of the factors necessary to consider before a proper habitat determination can be made. For example, Dr. Mixon stated that tree species and bark condition can not be assessed from an aerial photograph. With regard to the impact of the Fox River route on both Indiana bat habitat and wetlands, Dr. Mixon maintained that Petitioners' 100 feet wide easement is excessive and that an easement only half as wide is actually necessary along the Railnet tracks. Use of a narrower easement, he explained, would lessen any impact of the Fox River route on Indiana bat habitat and wetlands. Dr. Mixon argued as well that an aerial evaluation of wetlands is inaccurate. He also questioned whether IDNR is concerned about forest fragmentation along the Fox River. Overall, he does not believe that the State Route 71 route is any more preferable to the Fox River route in terms of environmental considerations.

Those opposed to the Fox River route that raised environmental concerns include FRA. FRA points out that Dr. Mixon is an electrical engineer with no specific environmental training. His qualifications to testify on environmental issues are limited, according to FRA, to having "investigated many transmission line siting proposals with regard to 'environmental impacts.'" (IL71 Resistors Ex. 3.0 at lines 515-517) FRA understands that Dr. Mixon based his opinions on his evaluation of the work and opinions of Petitioners' witnesses. FRA also notes that Dr. Mixon only addressed three environmental issues: Indiana bat habitat, wetlands, and forest fragmentation. FRA states further that Dr. Mixon's conclusions and assertions regarding environmental issues are suspect when one considers that one of the primary bases upon which his evaluation relies was a visit to the Fox River area in 2007. Dr. Mixon testified that during his visit he traveled closely along the Fox River route, primarily by vehicle (IL71 Resistors Ex. 1.0 at lines 92-95.) Taking into account the access issues involved with the Fox River route, FRA contends that Dr. Mixon's claims become questionable. When one considers that the great majority of the Fox River route is not accessible by vehicle at all, FRA asserts that Dr. Mixon's evaluation becomes unsupportable.

FRA also expresses concern over the impact of a transmission line along the Fox River route on bald eagles. Several witnesses testify to having seen bald eagles along the Fox River. FRA witness Ingram testifies that construction within a quarter mile and within the line of sight of an eagle's severe weather roost may drive them away. IDNR's failure to find a bald eagle nest in the direct path of the proposed line does not dissuade him from his opinion. Mr. Ingram contends that IDNR should conduct an aerial survey

of the area when the trees lack leaves in order to be certain that no nests exist. In any event, the lack of a nest does not mean that bald eagles do not frequent an area, according to Mr. Ingram. He asserts that far more bald eagles winter in Illinois than nest in Illinois, so winter habitat is probably more important than nesting habitat. Mr. Ingram testifies that bald eagles roost in trees along the Fox River and feed in the open water near the Dayton hydroelectric dam in the winter. He testifies that mature trees that bald eagles roost in or trees nearby those roosting trees should not be removed. Doing so, he continues, is detrimental to the birds' habitat and affects them at a time of the year when they are most vulnerable. Although not an attorney, Mr. Ingram also cites the USFWS' National Bald Eagle Management Guidelines ("Eagle Management Guidelines") and the Bald and Golden Eagle Protection Act ("Eagle Act"), 16 U.S.C. 668.

Mr. Ingram relates that under Section 668(a) of the Eagle Act, no one without a permit "shall knowingly, or with wanton disregard for the consequences of his act take, possess, sell, purchase, barter, offer to sell, purchase or barter, transport, export or import, at any time or in any manner any bald eagle . . . alive or dead, or any part, nest, or egg thereof . . ." The Eagle Act provides civil and criminal penalties. Federal regulations define "take" to mean "pursue, shoot, shoot at, poison, wound, kill, capture, trap, collect, or molest or disturb." (50 C.F.R. 668) Mr. Ingram states further that "disturb" means "to agitate or bother a bald . . . eagle to a degree that causes, or is likely to cause, based on the best scientific evidence available, (1) injury to an eagle, (2) a decrease in its productivity, by substantially interfering with normal breeding, feeding, or sheltering behavior, or (3) nest abandonment, by substantially interfering with normal breeding, feeding, or sheltering behavior." (Id.) Mr. Ingram testifies that this definition also covers impacts that result from human-induced alterations around a previously used nest site when eagles are not present, if, upon the eagle's return, such alterations agitate or bother the eagle to a degree that injures the eagle or causes a decrease in productivity or nest abandonment.

With regard to the Eagle Management Guidelines, Mr. Ingram relates that they provide that disruption, destruction, or obstruction of roosting and foraging areas can also negatively affect bald eagles. Migrating and wintering bald eagles often congregate at specific sites for purposes of feeding and sheltering. He states that bald eagles rely on established roost sites because of their proximity to sufficient food sources. Roost sites are usually in mature trees where the eagles are somewhat sheltered from the wind and weather. According to the Eagle Management Guidelines, human activities near or within communal roost sites may prevent eagles from feeding or taking shelter, especially if there are not other undisturbed and productive feeding and roosting sites available. Mr. Ingram adds that activities that permanently alter communal roost sites and foraging areas can altogether eliminate the elements that are essential for feeding and sheltering eagles. The Eagle Management Guidelines also recommend that potential roost and nest sites be protected and preserved by retaining mature trees and old growth stands, particularly within a half mile of water sources. In addition, to avoid collisions, the Eagle Management Guidelines suggest that high voltage transmission lines be located away from nests, foraging areas, and communal

roosts and otherwise employ industry-accepted best management practices to prevent birds from contacting electrical facilities.

FRA witness Sabuco asserts that there has been no evaluation of those species listed only by the State of Illinois as threatened or endangered. He contends that NRC, which provided the only biological assessment for the project site, only discussed state threatened and endangered status if the species was first federally listed or a federal candidate species (though he believes that many of these were missed). Mr. Sabuco maintains that NRC spent time on just six species verified in the county, but not in the project area. In Table 1 in Appendix 2 attached to his testimony, he lists species verified to exist not only in LaSalle County but also in the lower Fox River basin – the subject area – by numerous, competent biologists and reported with voucher specimens to both the Illinois Natural History Survey ("INHS") where they are listed on the INHS web site, and to the Nature Serve Database, which is a national clearing house database referred to by various governmental bodies including USFWS. Mr. Sabuco states that the list contains 23 species of molluscs, fish, reptiles, birds, mammals, and plants. Of these, he observes that 11 are state-listed endangered, five are state-listed threatened, and six are on the state watch list for species of special concern. He notes that there is one species that is a federally protected species, and one federal candidate species. Except for the bald eagle, Mr. Sabuco contends that none of these were addressed by NRC.

With regard to bald eagles, Mr. Sabuco states that NRC, citing no local authorities whatsoever, and apparently making no field attempt to evaluate potential roosting trees or nest sites, concluded that the transmission line will have no effect on bald eagles. In response to this assertion by NRC, he explains that any attempt to find eagle nests must be conducted by low level fly-over in the spring before leaves appear on trees and it must be conducted by competent individuals. Mr. Sabuco asserts that NRC did not conduct such a search nor does it employ an expert of this type according to the NRC web site. To determine where eagles use trees along the river as a nighttime roost, he testifies that one must spend many hours observing every group of potential trees at the appropriate times.

Mr. Sabuco echoes Mr. Ingram's comment that any disturbance (construction activities being specifically cited in the Eagle Management Guidelines) within one quarter mile, or farther if in their line of site, will cause abandonment of a roost by bald eagles. To cause such abandonment, Mr. Sabuco observes, is a violation of the Eagle Act. In its Biological Assessment report dated January 4, 2007, Mr. Sabuco notes that NRC surmises that the clearing of trees for this project at the Fox River crossing would not significantly diminish the availability of roosting sites. In addition to the date of the report precluding the possibility of timely and appropriate habitat evaluation, he suggests that this statement betrays incredible ignorance of the habits of eagles. Also ignored in the NRC report, Mr. Sabuco continues, is the specificity and fidelity of bald eagles to particular roosting trees and/or nesting trees. He points out that one need only visit the Starved Rock Lock and Dam on the Illinois River just a few miles to the west of the confluence of the Fox and the Illinois Rivers to see that nearly all of the

eagles roost in a single tree at the east end of Leopold Island (See eagle photos in Appendix 3 to FRA Ex. 13) in the river and just a few others on Plum Island. Mr. Sabuco states for NRC to believe that eagles will not be affected because trees of the type preferred by eagles are abundant in the area represents an uneducated opinion of little merit. He maintains that eagles will simply abandon an area without returning if the trees they have chosen are disturbed or eliminated. Further, NRC assumes that it is acceptable to disturb eagle habitat if other available habitat is nearby. Mr. Sabuco reiterates that this is directly contrary to federal law. He states that it makes no difference if humans think suitable habitat exists; it is, in essence, a decision for the eagles to make.

Erosion is another environmental issue addressed by Mr. Sabuco. He is concerned about erosion because the types of soil along the Fox River route are all classified as highly erodible. Since even small excavations are difficult to stabilize (which he illustrates through the photographs of Appendix 4 to FRA Ex. 13), Mr. Sabuco questions how more extensive construction efforts like those involved in transmission line pole placement could be conducted without erosion problems. Mr. Sabuco goes on to identify seven threatened or endangered animals in the project area harmed by siltation and poor water quality resulting from erosion and runoff.

Mr. Sabuco expresses concern about forest fragmentation as well. He asserts that an uninterrupted green corridor benefits wildlife, even birds and fish whose movement is not restricted by the corridor. Splitting the corridor on the western bank of the Fox River through the construction of a transmission line would harm many species, according to Mr. Sabuco, particularly those that depend on cover when they move.

FRA witness Artillery Riewaldt II testifies that removal of so much vegetation to make way for a transmission line along the Fox River would be detrimental to the habitat of bald eagles and other birds (such as white egrets, great blue herons, and red tailed hawks) and foster soil erosion along the west bank of the river. FRA witness John Breslin testifies to having seen bald eagles in the Fox River area since 2006. FRA witnesses Malcolm and Franz also report having seen bald eagles in this general area along the Fox River. FRA witness Close describes the types of herbicides used along utility corridors.

FFR is another of the intervenors who have expressed concern about the environmental impact of a transmission line along the Fox River route. FFR witness Petzel, though not an attorney, suggests that the construction along the Fox River route runs the risk of violating the Endangered Species Act, 16 U.S.C. 1531 et seq., Eagle Act, National Environmental Policy Act ("NEPA"), 42 U.S.C. 4321 et seq., and Clean Water Act, 33 U.S.C. 1251 et seq. Mr. Petzel is specifically concerned about the Indiana bat. He testifies that he has observed several of the tree species preferred by the Indiana bat along the Railnet tracks. Because the State Route 71 route lacks similar forested area, he believes that it is preferable. With regard to bald eagles, Mr. Petzel does not expect construction along the Fox River route to destroy any existing bald eagle nests (or actual birds), but contends that it is very likely that construction will have

an indirect impact on their nesting sites and habitat generally. He suggests that Petitioners study the corridor for the presence of bald eagles during their typical nesting period. If the presence of bald eagles is confirmed and the Fox River route is selected for the transmission line, Mr. Petzel observes that tree clearing should be limited to the middle of November and the end of December to avoid disturbing Indiana bats and bald eagles.

Mr. Petzel also argues that use of the Fox River route, unlike the State Route 71 route, will necessitate an Environmental Impact Statement under NEPA. He states further that wetlands are likely to be harmed by construction of a transmission line along the Fox River. Clear cutting a corridor and maintaining the corridor will, according to Mr. Petzel, contribute to runoff and sedimentation problems and introduce herbicides to the Fox River and surrounding environment. He urges the Commission to adopt the State Route 71 route to avoid the problems associated with the Fox River route.

Mr. Smith, testifying on his own behalf, also shared observations about the environment if the Fox River route is chosen. He reports that after living in the Fox River valley for nine years and working there for 13 years, he has seen several bald eagles 50 feet from the proposed transmission line route. He adds that he has seen many bald eagles feeding in the area of the Dayton hydroelectric dam throughout the year. All legal requirements aside, Mr. Smith believes that it is in the best interest of the community to route lines over farm fields rather than through a river valley. He states that farms can continue to operate below the lines, and can be compensated appropriately. In contrast, deforesting a wide swath of trees along the west bank of the Fox River, home to abundant wildlife, and especially endangered and protected species, is, in his mind, immoral and indefensible. He notes that other routes impose much less of an environmental impact and adds that IDNR shares his concern about forest fragmentation along the Fox River. (See Petitioners Ex. 11.03 and Tr. at 1296) Staff notes as well that IDNR is concerned about forest fragmentation.

Other witnesses testify to having seen bald eagles along the Fox River as well. Mr. Rapine, a Dayton resident, testifies that he has observed as many as 15 eagles at one time roosting along the Fox River near Dayton. Smith Ex. 2.1 consists of an aerial photograph on which Mr. Rapine has identified the areas he has seen bald eagles. Mr. Kubinski, a Dayton resident since 1981 and a resident of Ottawa from 1968 to 1981, testifies that the area of the Fox River south of the Dayton hydroelectric dam is frequented by bald eagles in the winter. Mr. Washkowiak testifies that he works in Wedron and has observed eagle nests along the Fox River south of Wedron. Ms. Troccoli and Ms. Yednock also express concern about the impact of a transmission line on eagles and other wildlife along the Fox River.

The Commission wishes to limit the environmental impacts of any transmission line it approves. As a starting point, perhaps the easiest inquiry to conduct is which of the two routes has the greater impact on forested land. Petitioners indicate that approximately 12 acres of trees would have to be cleared along the State Route 71 route. Most, if not all, of the trees to be cleared are at the northern end of the State

Route 71 route, north of the point where the transmission line would leave the highway. In this area, the line passes through a farm field, crosses through less than a half mile of wooded area, passes through several more farm fields, and then crosses through a short span of wooded area before terminating at the Wedron Fox River Substation. Aerial photographs in the record indicate that much more than 12 acres of timber would have to be cleared along the Fox River route if it were adopted. Clearly, the Fox River route would contribute to forest fragmentation, and the associated problems, to a much greater degree than the State Route 71 route. To the extent that the wooded areas serve as habitat for various species, the Fox River route would be more detrimental in terms of environmental impact.

The two species that have garnered the most attention in this proceeding are the Indiana bat and bald eagle. From the competing testimony, it is not clear whether the western bank of the Fox River contains suitable habitat for Indiana bats. While witness observations and the character of the terrain suggest that it is possible, the GAP map indicates otherwise. When an alternative exists, however, prudence warrants that the Commission errs on the side of caution and preserve habitat. Therefore, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is preferable at least as far as the endangered Indiana bat is concerned.

In contrast to the Indiana bat, it is undisputed that bald eagles inhabit the Fox River area. Several witnesses testify to having seen bald eagles throughout the year along the area of the Fox River where Resistors propose that Petitioners build the transmission line. What is in dispute is whether construction of the transmission line in this location would disturb the eagles. Mr. Ingram and Mr. Sabuco both testify that disturbances in the areas where eagles roost may drive them from the area. They also indicate that removal of a preferred roosting tree, or trees sheltering the preferred roosting tree, does not mean the eagle will just move to the next tree over. Again, the eagle(s) may simply abandon the area. Moreover, directing Petitioners to build a transmission line frequented by bald eagles would appear to put Petitioners in jeopardy of violating the Eagle Act in the absence of a permit under that statute. An alternative exists here that does not similarly impact bald eagles. Accordingly, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is preferable given the presence of bald eagles along the Fox River route.

Furthermore, the discussion of bald eagles in the area of the Fox River route leads the Commission to question how Petitioners failed to appreciate the significance of the bald eagles in the area of a transmission line. This fact and Petitioners' apparent failure to consider several other endangered/threatened species, as indicated by Mr. Sabuco, troubles the Commission. The Commission strongly cautions Petitioners to be more thorough in future transmission line dockets. A better of appreciation of how the Fox River route would affect bald eagles, for example, may have saved all involved considerable time and resources in this proceeding.

Wetlands and waterways are another area of concern under this route selection criterion. The record supports the finding that the Fox River route impacts wetlands and

waterways more than the State Route 71 route. While the trees themselves have value, they can also play a valuable role in protecting wetlands and waterways. Clear cutting the corridor along the Fox River route will contribute to erosion along the west bank of the river and sedimentation of the river. Rain water runoff is also likely to carry herbicides into the river from time to time. While the Commission recognizes that Petitioners could mitigate these impacts, mitigation is not the same as avoidance and prevention. The State Route 71 route is largely along farm fields, where such concerns are significantly less.

Additionally, the Commission notes that Petitioners suggest that some of the intervenors' concerns are not within the proper scope of the Commission's review. The Commission recognizes that the federal environmental statutes referenced above, such as the Eagle Act, are not within its jurisdiction to enforce. The Commission asks the parties to consider, however, what would happen if the Commission ignored other state and federal laws when siting a transmission line only to have another state or federal agency enforcing those laws block the transmission line at that location. In all likelihood, the Commission would be revisiting the siting question. Common sense and efficient administration warrant that the Commission bears in mind other relevant statutes when they are known.

Taking all of the arguments regarding the environmental impact of the Fox River route and the State Rate 71 route into account, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route has less of an environmental impact.

E. Impacts on Historical Resources

Under the Illinois State Agency Historic Resources Preservation Act, 20 ILCS 3420 et seq., and the National Historic Preservation Act of 1966, 16 U.S.C. 470 et seq., the IHPA is tasked with reviewing and commenting on the effects any proposed route would have on historical/cultural resources. Petitioners report that based upon the routes submitted, the IHPA has determined that the project would not affect any historic properties. Petitioners, as well as FRA, therefore conclude that the two routes are comparable from a historical and cultural resource prospective. Petitioners supported the same position in the earlier phase of this proceeding.

Resistors witness Mixon argues that the State Route 71 route would have more of an impact on historical resources than the Fox River route. Dr. Mixon explains that a transmission line along the State Route 71 route would span the Trumbo family farm for approximately one quarter of a mile. He notes that IDA designated the Trumbo farm as a Sesquicentennial Farm in March of 2007. The roughly 400 acre farm is part of an original homestead settled in 1830. The transmission line would be located on the Trumbo farm on the west side of State Route 71 just north of the intersection with 31st Road. Dr. Mixon adds that in Docket No. 06-0179, IP stated that it has a policy of avoiding farms that have Centennial or Sesquicentennial Farm designation from IDA because of their historic value.

Mr. Smith ultimately concludes as well that neither route is preferable under this historic impact criterion. Before coming to this conclusion, however, he notes that his own residence, which is roughly 35 feet from the Fox River route, is the oldest home in the area, dating to approximately the same time that the Trumbo farm was established. Mr. Smith suggests that perhaps his historic home should be treated in a way similar to the Trumbo farm. He notes further that there is no indication of whether a transmission line along the State Route 71 route would come close to any structures on the Trumbo farm. In the absence of any evidence on the proximity of the line to any structures on the Trumbo farm, he does not consider either route more favorable under this criterion.

Ms. Yednock challenges the significance of the Sesquicentennial Farm designation touted by Dr. Mixon. Because Dayton is a pioneer village, she asserts that many of the farmsteads in the area share the same heritage. Ms. Yednock does not seem to believe that neither the Fox River route nor the State Route 71 route is preferable under the historic impact criterion.

The Commission has considered the parties' arguments and does not consider either route preferable under the historic impact criterion. The Trumbo farm Sesquicentennial Farm designation in and of itself carries little weight given the circumstances. For instance, Petitioners report that the Trumbo farm is split by State Route 71. The farmstead is located on the west side of the highway and set back a short distance from the road. The proposed transmission line would be located on the east side of the highway and not near any historic structures, according to Petitioners. Other structures and parcels in the area appear to have similar historical significance. The Commission also observes that the Trumbo farm did not receive its Sesquicentennial Farm designation until after Petitioners identified State Route 71 as a possible path for a transmission line.

F. Social and Land Use Impacts

In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Petitioners argued that the State Route 71 route was preferable to the Fox River route with respect to social and land use impacts. Among their arguments against the Fox River route was Petitioners' assertion that it was inconsistent with Ottawa's comprehensive plan. Since the signing of the aforementioned stipulation, however, Petitioners have changed their position. They acknowledge some intervenors' concerns that the Fox River route will adversely impact the business of the Ottawa Airport and Skydive Chicago. But they nevertheless argue that the Fox River route is preferable over the State Route 71 route. Petitioners rely on the testimony of Resistor witness Joseph Abel⁷ to support their position on reopening. Mr. Abel testified in the original phase of this proceeding that the Fox River route is preferable because it is consistent with Ottawa's comprehensive plan to develop a gateway into the city along State Route 71, a "highway greenbelt," and residential developments in the area where Petitioners proposes to place the transmission line. Mr. Abel added that the Fox River route is preferable because it calls for the

⁷Joseph Abel is the president and owner of Joseph H. Abel & Associates, a land use planning, zoning, and economic development consulting firm.

construction of the transmission line in an existing utility corridor (the railroad tracks) instead of creating a utility corridor along the highway.

In addition to the Resistors' arguments cited by Petitioners, Resistors witness Mixon also argued that the State Route 71 route would impact a larger amount of cropland, pasture land, and road right-of-way than the Fox River route. He related that the LaSalle County Farm Bureau passed a resolution opposing the State Route 71 route because of its impact on agricultural land. Dr. Mixon also testified that the State Route 71 route would have a more significant impact on existing and planned development and opined that it would encounter greater community opposition as well.

None of the intervenors active in this phase of the proceeding believe that the social and land use impacts favor the Fox River route. In fact, each believes that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion. FRA witness Artillery Riewaldt II asserts that the section of the Fox River between Ottawa and Wedron is a beautiful and relatively pristine area, and is enjoyed by many individuals for canoeing, fishing, bird watching, and general leisure. He laments that loss of recreational resources that he believes will occur if a transmission line is constructed along the Fox River and negatively impacts those features that attract people to the area. Ms. Yednock and Ms. Troccoli also decry the loss of green space and habitat.

Beyond any concern over the economic impact associated with less attractive recreational opportunities, several intervenors have expressed concern over the impact of a transmission line on two area aviation businesses. East of the Fox River and approximately one mile north of Dayton is the Ottawa Airport, home of Skydive Chicago. FRA witness Matthew Nelson describes the Ottawa Airport as covering 220 acres and having three runways. The primary runway is a 4,200 feet paved runway running roughly parallel to the Fox River. The other runways are grass runways; one runs 3,200 feet long roughly perpendicular to the Fox River and ending approximately 700 feet from the Fox River; the other grass runway is 2,500 feet long and runs perpendicular to the first grass runway. The three runways form the shape of a right triangle, with the right angle corner being closest to the Fox River and formed by the two grass runways. An aerial photograph of the airport is attached to Mr. Nelson's testimony, FRA Ex. 3. He relates that the airport accommodates approximately 6,000 take offs and landings each year. Of those 6,000 take offs and landings, Mr. Nelson states that about 350 are unrelated to skydiving.

Mr. Nelson testifies that his father, Roger Nelson, built and opened the Ottawa Airport in 1996 to house Skydive Chicago. According to Mr. Nelson, Skydive Chicago is the premier skydiving center in the Midwest, occupying nearly the entire main 35,000 square feet hanger at the airport. The hanger contains a restaurant, skydiving manifest, various offices, and classrooms. Mr. Nelson states that Skydive Chicago attracts approximately 25,000 individuals to Ottawa each year. He adds that Skydive Chicago hosted the USPA National Competition in 2003 and 2007, and is scheduled to host the competition again in 2010. According to Mr. Nelson, the competition draws approximately 1,200 people to the area that spend money in local restaurants, hotels,

gas stations, and bars. The same establishments benefit from the presence of Skydive Chicago each August, he continues, when it hosts "Summer Fest," which draws approximately 1,000 people. FRA witness Ottinger of the USPA adds that Skydive Chicago is one of the top ten busiest drop zones by number of jumps per year among the roughly 220 independent drop zone businesses in the United States.

Mr. Nelson, Mr. Smith, and others are concerned that construction of a transmission line along the Fox River will create an unreasonable hazard to pilots and aircraft passengers. Mr. Smith and FRA witness Reinhold are both pilots and express concern about the close proximity of a 138kV transmission line to the runways at the Ottawa Airport. The line would be within the aforementioned 700 feet between the Fox River and the closest runway. Depending on the different scenarios that may occur when flying (i.e.: engine failure, low visibility, night flying, etc.), the pilots indicate that a transmission line at this location impairs safety. Mr. Smith offers testimony on his personal experiences with aborted take offs at the Ottawa Airport and how a transmission line at the proposed location would have negatively affected his options.

Mr. Smith and others also believe that a transmission line at this location would put skydivers at risk. Mr. Ottinger explains skydiving terminology and the mechanics of flying a parachute. Mr. Smith indicates that if a skydiver found himself east of the primary landing area, there are only a few clear areas available for landing. He states that installation of a transmission line as proposed, however, would make these areas unsafe. The only other option, Mr. Smith continues, is landing in the river, which he states carries the risk of drowning. He shares stories of his own experiences and that of another when parachute landings occurred outside of the primary landing area and near where the transmission line would be.

FRA witness Kurtz shares her experience of having to make a difficult decision in flight of where to land after the wind blew her from the primary landing area at Skydive Chicago. After unexpected winds blew her off course, she had to decide whether to land in the Fox River or in the backyard of a home that is located between the river and the designated landing area. Rather than risk drowning in the Fox River, Ms. Kurtz chose to land in the backyard and experienced a broken pelvis. Ms. Kurtz, an experienced skydiver, believes that had she chose to land in the river and had a 138kV transmission line been where Petitioners propose to construct one, she may have very well landed in the power lines because the change in wind speed closer to the ground would have led her into the lines.

FRA witness Speers offers testimony from the perspective of an attorney practicing in the areas of personal injury and wrongful death. He believes that it is objectively reasonable to expect that an injury would occur if Petitioners installed a transmission line in a location where skydivers are known to descend and land and where other users of Ottawa Airport are known to travel. If a skydiver or other user of the airport were to come into contact with the transmission lines, Mr. Speers states further that the likelihood of injury or death would seem high (from electrocution or

entanglement). He concludes that Petitioners would likely expose themselves to liability if they locate a transmission line near Ottawa Airport as proposed.

Mr. Nelson and Mr. Smith fear that the presence of a transmission line along the Fox River would prove too dangerous, and may very well result in the closing of Skydive Chicago and Ottawa Airport. If that happens, FRA witnesses Malcolm and Franz fear that their kayak rental business located at the airport, River Adventures, Inc., would also close. They state that many of their customers are Skydive Chicago customers. Intervenors opposed to the Fox River route are concerned about the social impact of the closing of these businesses on the Ottawa economy.

Another alleged aviation hazard that would be created by a transmission line along the Fox River route pertains to the Ottawa Regional Hospital and Healthcare Center ("Ottawa Hospital"). Ottawa Hospital is located in Ottawa at a bend in the Fox River. The Fox River route is essentially across the river from Ottawa Hospital. Yednock Ex. 1.13 consists of an aerial photograph of Ottawa Hospital with the transmission line routes delineated. What concerns several of the intervenors is that Ottawa Hospital maintains a helipad for medevac helicopters. They fear that helicopters ferrying the injured at all hours of the day in all types of weather will collide with the 90 feet tall transmission line. Ms. Yednock, Ms. Troccoli, Mr. Riewaldt (father of Artillery Riewaldt II), Mr. and Mrs. Breslin, Mr. Kenneth Nelson, and Mr. Reinhold each express concerns about helicopters colliding with the proposed transmission line along Champlain Street. Mr. Reinhold adds that he piloted a helicopter on a practice approach over the area of the proposed transmission lines into the helipad at Ottawa Hospital. Based on his experience as a pilot, he opines that the presence of transmission lines at the proposed location will make for a very tight and dangerous approach for any helicopter in any conditions. He testifies that the fact that helicopters will be flying in and out in all weather conditions, day and night, will make the approach even more dangerous. He urges the Commission to bear in mind that the wires will be virtually invisible, requiring pilots to estimate the position of the wires based on the position of poles and insulators. Mr. Reinhold states that flights will often be carrying patients with emergency conditions, so time will be of the essence. His final comment is that wires are the number one cause of helicopter crashes.

FRA also offers copies of documents from Ottawa and Dayton Township. FRA Ex. 1 is a copy of Ottawa's Resolution No. 89-2009, adopted August 18, 2009. This resolution repeals Ottawa's earlier Resolution No. 83-2007 supporting the stipulation. FRA Ex. 2 is a copy of Dayton Township's Resolution No. 08-20-09, adopted August 20, 2009. This resolution declares the Township's opposition to a transmission line along the Fox River.

No party has suggested that businesses exist along the State Route 71 route that would be affected by a transmission line in a manner similar to that of the businesses at the Ottawa Airport. Nor has anyone suggested that the State Route 71 route poses risks to aviation the way the Fox River route does.

Considering on balance the social and land use impacts of the two routes, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is preferable to the Fox River route. The safety of pilots, aircraft passengers, skydivers, and those on the ground below them are certainly legitimate concerns. Given the existing land uses, the presence of a transmission line along the Fox River route clearly poses more of a safety threat to such persons than a line along the State Route 71 route. The economic harm that may result from the loss of businesses along the Fox River route is a legitimate concern as well. The absence of comparable harm along the State Route 71 route is noteworthy.

How Petitioners failed to consider the safety impact of a transmission line near a hospital helipad, airport, and skydiving operation when entering into the stipulation is perplexing. Even if there was no opposition at the time the stipulation was entered into, the notion that a 138kV transmission line is compatible with such aviation activities is puzzling. While other factors are certainly pertinent in evaluating transmission line sites, there is no indication that Petitioners considered the impact of their project on the safety of flight crews, skydivers, and those beneath them when they determined that a transmission line along this route is reasonable. The Commission admonishes Petitioners to be more attentive to safety concerns when evaluating routes for transmission lines in the future

The most significant impact along the State Route 71 route appears to be on agriculture. To the extent that a transmission line along the State Route 71 route would be constructed in farm fields, the Commission recognizes that such construction would be inconsistent with IP's Agricultural Impact Mitigation Agreement with the IDA. IP entered into this agreement pursuant to the Farmland Preservation Act, 505 ILCS 75/1, and the Commission's Agricultural Land Preservation Policy. The effect of this agreement is to minimize the loss of agricultural production land and to mitigate the effect on agricultural uses when avoidance is not feasible. The Commission also recognizes, however, that the majority of the easement area will only have overhanging wires; farming within the associated Safety and Exclusion Zones is not prohibited. The Commission is not obligated to avoid farm land at all cost, rather, it need only take steps to mitigate agricultural impacts where a line is placed in an agricultural setting. Compared to the Fox River route, negative social and land use impacts are more easily addressed and mitigated along the State Route 71 route.

With regard to Ottawa's comprehensive plan, both routes seem to conflict with portions of the plan. Those aspects of the comprehensive plan calling for the preservation and conservation of open space and recreational areas seem to conflict with the Fox River route. Those aspects of the comprehensive plan calling for the establishment of a green gateway into the city along State Route 71 seem to conflict with the State Route 71 route. From the Commission's perspective, Ottawa's comprehensive plan can not be said to clearly favor either route.

G. Number of Affected Landowners and Other Stakeholders

With regard to the number of affected landowners and other stakeholders, Petitioners report that there are fewer affected landowners and parcels along the State Route 71 route. Specifically, they relate that the State Route 71 route would affect 77 landowners and 116 parcels of land, while the Fox River route would affect approximately 82 landowners and 139 parcels of land. During the initial phase of this proceeding, Petitioners concluded that these numbers support adoption of the State Route 71 route. After signing the stipulation, Petitioners contend that these differences are not material, and therefore neither route is preferable with regard to the number of landowners and parcels. In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Resistor witness Mixon acknowledged that the State Route 71 route has a slight numeric advantage under this criterion. At the same time, however, he argued that when one considers all of the affected stakeholders, neither route is preferable. Staff, FRA, Mr. Smith, Ms. Troccoli, and Ms. Yednock all agree that the State Route 71 route affects fewer landowners and parcels. Mr. Smith also opines that when one considers all users of the Ottawa Airport and Fox River valley, far more stakeholders are affected by the Fox River route.

The Commission recognizes that all parties agree that the State Route 71 route affects fewer landowners and parcels than the Fox River route. The difference in the number of landowners affected, however, is quite small (5) and so under this factor alone neither route seems preferable. The fact that there are 23 more parcels involved with the Fox River route is more significant, but not overwhelmingly so. The impact of the route selection on the amorphous category of stakeholders is arguably the deciding factor under this criterion. Resistor's reference to stakeholders seems to encompass all those subject to Ottawa's comprehensive plan, but particularly those who use State Route 71 to access the city. Resistor's concerns appear to focus on aesthetics and the notion of using State Route 71 as the "gateway" into Ottawa. Mr. Smith's reference to stakeholders includes area residents and visitors who make use of the Fox River valley for recreational purposes. The Commission notes that another stakeholder affected by the route selection is Ottawa Hospital with its helipad. Balancing all of these considerations leads the Commission to find that the pendulum swings in favor of construction along the State Route 71 route.

H. Proximity to Homes and Other Structures

With regard to proximity to homes and other structures, Petitioners state that the Fox River route is closer to more than the State Route 71 route. Within 200 feet of the State Route 71 route's centerline, Petitioners observe that there are 88 occupied houses, 57 garage and farm buildings, 1 grain bin, and 66 other structures, such as small sheds, sign bridges, billboards/large signs, cell phone towers, electrical distribution substations, and natural gas pipeline pump stations. Within 200 feet of the Fox River route's centerline, Petitioners report that there are 155 occupied houses, 72 garage and farm buildings, 5 grain bins, and 56 other structures. These numbers are reflected in the following table:

	State Route 71 route	Fox River route
Occupied Houses	88	155
Garage & Farm Buildings	57	72
Grain Bins	1	5
Other	66	56
Total	212	288

In the initial phase of this proceeding, Petitioners argued that these numbers support a finding that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion. Petitioners stood by this position even after Resistors pointed out that many of the structures identified along the Fox River route are campsites, cabins, and other seasonal shelters. Upon the reopening of the record, however, Petitioners cite the seasonal nature of some of the structures for the basis of its conclusion that neither route is the preferred route based on proximity to homes and other structures. Resistor witness Mixon, on the other hand, concludes that the State Route 71 route is slightly preferable under this criterion in light of the number structures near each route. (IL71 Resistor Ex. 3.0 at lines 225-226)

Ms. Troccoli, Ms. Yednock, and Mr. Smith support a finding that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion. Mr. Smith notes that there are more than 40% fewer occupied homes within 200 feet of the State Route 71 route compared to the Fox River route. He notes that the first mile of both routes follows the same path passing near the same 68 homes. Removing those 68 homes common to both routes means that the State Route 71 route passes by an additional 20 occupied houses while the Fox River route passes by an additional 87. Ms. Smith states that using these numbers indicates that there are more than 75% more occupied houses along the Fox River route. He understands that the Commission traditionally places a lot of importance on proximity to homes; therefore Mr. Smith concludes that the State Route 71 route is the more favorable route.

The Commission continues to believe that under this criterion, proximity to occupied homes carries the most weight. Looking at both the number of occupied homes as well as the number of structures overall indicates that the State Route 71 route has less of an impact on homes and structures and is therefore preferable. Even Resistor acknowledge that the State Route 71 route is favorable, albeit slightly, to the Fox River route under this criterion.

I. Proximity to Existing and Planned Development

When considering each route's proximity to existing and planned development, Petitioners argued in the initial phase of this proceeding that neither route held an advantage over the other. With regard to the State Route 71 route, the planned Fox River Woods development was the focus under this criterion. Resistor witness Abel describes the development as covering 400 acres southwest of the intersection of State

Route 71 and I-80, just east of the Fox River. The plan for the development includes 1,200 dwelling units and 40 commercial areas. Petitioners witness Murbarger indicates that the transmission line would be on the east side of the highway, across from the development (AmerenIP Ex. 10.0 Revised at lines 268-269). But from the drawings in the record (see for example AmerenIP Ex. 4.1), it appears that the State Route 71 route would at this point run along the west side of the highway, adjacent to the development for approximately one mile. Petitioners disagreed with Resistors that a transmission line along this route would constitute a per se adverse impact on the development. After reviewing the drawings for the development, Petitioners observed that twelve individual parcels and seven multi-family residences would border the eastern edge of the development along the transmission line. Petitioners stated further, however, that from the western edge of the development along the Fox River, thirty parcels would have a direct view of a transmission line along the western bank of the river if the Commission adopted the Fox River route. For this reason, Petitioners concluded that the Fox River route would have a similar if not greater impact on the Fox River Woods development than the State Route 71 route. Petitioners also argued that there is no evidentiary basis for Resistors' assertion that the development would not proceed if the transmission line is built along the State Route 71 route.

After entering into the stipulation to avoid concerns with Petitioners witness Cruse's testimony, however, Petitioners now use the same facts to argue that the State Route 71 route will have a greater impact on existing and planned development. Petitioners state that the most likely future use of the land along the Fox River route will continue to be what it currently is – railroad right of way. On the other hand, Petitioners assert that the State Route 71 route would likely have a major impact on the Fox River Woods development, adding that it would almost directly parallel the development for one mile, including all main entrances to the development. Petitioners now also cite Resistors' claim that the development may not go forward, as proposed, if the transmission lines are built along the State Route 71 route. As a result, Petitioners now conclude that the State Route 71 route will have a substantially more significant effect on existing and planned development than the Fox River route, and so this criterion favors the Fox River route.

In addition to the arguments discussed above, Resistors witness Mixon also found Petitioners' claim of an impact on the Fox River Woods development from the Fox River route ridiculous. Dr. Mixon insisted in the earlier phase of this proceeding that there is no way to mitigate the visual impact of a transmission line along the highway adjacent to the development. He claimed that the trees along the Fox River route, however, may block the view of a transmission line along the more distant Fox River route. He recommended further that the poles/towers should be made of darkened or low-reflective materials that would better blend with the landscape, rather than galvanized steel structures. For all of these reasons, Resistors concluded that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion.

Mr. Smith maintains that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion. He notes that Resistors relied heavily on the planned Fox River Woods

development but ignored the existing developments along Champlain Street in Ottawa (originating in the 1800s), in unincorporated Dayton (originating in 1830), and in the Sky Village subdivision (originating in 1996). Mr. Smith observes further that the planned Fox River Woods development will be affected by both routes as originally suggested by Petitioners. All considered, Mr. Smith believes that existing developments should take precedence over future plans that may or may not come to pass, and can be accommodated, to a reasonable extent, by variations in the pole placement or design or the installation of visual barriers. He insists that the implication that a tree lined rail corridor has the same effect on developments in the area as a deforested swath 50 to 150 feet wide is simply not true.

FRA acknowledges Resistors' claim that the State Route 71 route would have a significant impact on the Fox River Woods development. Other than identify the location of the transmission line in relation to the development, however, FRA points out that Resistors did not present any evidence addressing why or how a transmission line along State Route 71 would adversely affect development in the area. Staff makes the same observation about Resistors' claim. Ms. Yednock and Ms. Troccoli also believe that this criterion favors the State Route 71 route.

This criterion overlaps to a large extent with the question of social and land use impacts. The Commission recognizes that construction of a transmission line will quite possibly impact to some degree any plans to develop land, the Fox River Woods development is no exception. But in evaluating the routes under this criterion, existing development must be considered as well. The record supports a finding that more existing homes and businesses will be impacted, to varying degrees, by construction of a transmission line along the Fox River route. The Commission therefore concludes that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion.

J. Community Acceptance

In the initial phase of this docket, Petitioners asserted that there can be no argument that the community uniformly accepts or opposes any route. Petitioners also suggested that moving the route to another location does not resolve any problems since the property owners along the new route will consider it controversial as well. They therefore concluded that neither of the two contemplated routes is preferable in terms of community acceptance. Petitioners have not changed their position now that the record has been reopened. They view the arguments of the more recent intervenors as validation of their position on this criterion.

At the time of Resistors' involvement in this proceeding, no one had intervened to oppose the Fox River route. Resistors also noted that the LaSalle County Farm Bureau passed a resolution opposing the State Route 71 route in light of its impact on agricultural land. Resistors therefore concluded that the preferred route under this criterion is the Fox River route.

FRA asserts that it can be reasonably argued that all intervenors in the instant proceeding are motivated, if only in part, by their own self interest. Community acceptance, FRA states, can not therefore be based upon what any particular group or individual objects to. Citing FRA Exs. 1 and 2, FRA notes that Ottawa and Dayton Township have both passed resolutions objecting to the Fox River route. To the extent that these government bodies speak for the community, FRA contends that it can be said that there is no general community acceptance of the Fox River route.

Mr. Smith states that despite Petitioners' early attempts to quell concern amongst the community by assuring people that the State Route 71 route would be chosen, the community has more recently realized the error in trusting these statements, and now loudly prefers the State Route 71 route. He adds that Petitioners report that feedback in their public forums raised more concerns about the Fox River route than any other, especially in the vicinity of Dayton. Mr. Smith also cites the Ottawa and Dayton Township resolutions concerning the Fox River route. He notes that during this phase of this proceeding, no publicly elected body has taken a position in favor of the Fox River route. In addition, Ms. Yednock contends that the community accepts electric lines along a highway, and adds that it is quite common to find such lines along roadways.

A broad view of the parties' positions indicates to the Commission that neither route is generally acceptable to the area community. Parties for and against each route raise varying concerns; each of which is valid from their own perspective. The Commission therefore concludes that neither route is preferable under this criterion.

K. Visual Impact

Petitioners' initial position in this proceeding was that a transmission line would have a greater visual impact along the Fox River than it would along State Route 71. Petitioners acknowledged that there will be a visual impact from any route that is selected, but argued that the Fox River route would experience a greater impact for several reasons. First, Petitioners noted that the Fox River route would traverse forested land along the Fox River. Second, the Fox River route would impact land designated by the Ottawa comprehensive plan as open space. Third, poles along the Fox River route would be taller (and in some areas much taller) than poles along the State Route 71 route. Fourth, more residents of the Fox River Woods development would have a view of a transmission line along the river than they would of one along the highway. Petitioners added that to lessen the visual impact they have chosen a line configuration of self-supporting, single-shaft steel poles instead of guyed, wooden H-frame structures that have been historically constructed in this area. Although Petitioners did not believe that the visual impact would be significant, they still found the State Route 71 route preferable under this criterion. After entering into the stipulation, however, Petitioners used the same facts to argue that the visual impact is virtually the same for either route.

Resistors opined that the State Route 71 route would suffer from a greater visual impact than the Fox River route. The basic premise of Resistors' position is that visual impact lessens as distance between the viewer and object viewed increases. Resistors essentially argued that because more people will be traveling along State Route 71 than the Fox River, more people will be visually impacted by a transmission line along the highway than one along the river.

In addition to the clear cutting and pole height along the Fox River route, FRA asserts that this route would also have a more dramatic visual impact for the simple reason that more homes are closer to this route than the State Route 71 route. FRA further contends that power lines introduced into a natural setting would have more of a negative visual impact than lines constructed along a rural highway. FRA therefore supports adoption of the State Route 71 route.

FRR witness Petzel testifies that a transmission line along the Fox River will have an adverse impact on the visual enjoyment of users of the Fox River by replacing trees and animal habitat with utility poles. He asserts that the scenic quality of the area will be forever altered by construction of a transmission line along the Fox River. In contrast, Mr. Petzel avers that State Route 71 will not be as detrimentally affected by the presence of a transmission line.

For his part, Mr. Smith observes that Resistors base much of its concerns on the visual impact along State Route 71. This highway, he continues, is currently adjacent to existing commercial, residential, mining, and agricultural land uses. Mr. Smith states further that he finds Resistors' concerns about the proposed Fox River Woods development confusing since the subdivision has numerous river view lots in clear view of the Fox River route. Mr. Smith relates that all other testimony seems much more concerned with the impact on the Fox River valley, a largely undeveloped natural setting surrounded by miles of cleared farm fields, the communities of Ottawa and Dayton, and other developed lands. He also contends that a simple comparison of the amount of land to be clear cut along the Fox River route versus the State Route 71 route is enough to realize that the Fox River route will suffer from a much greater visual impact.

Ms. Yednock favors the State Route 71 route as well. She argues that what little remaining forest is left in Illinois should be preserved and not clear cut to make way for a transmission line that could easily be constructed elsewhere. She contends that Ottawa could still create a scenic greenway into the city along State Route 71 even with the transmission line there. What could not be done, she insists, is replace the forest that Petitioners would destroy if they built the line along the Fox River. Ms. Troccoli agrees that the Fox River route would entail a greater visual impact than the State Route 71 route.

No party has claimed that either of the proposed transmission line routes will not have a visual impact. The question for the Commission to answer is whether one of the routes has a greater visual impact than the other. Having reviewed the record, the Commission finds that construction and operation of a transmission line along the Fox

River would have a greater impact than doing so would along State Route 71. To be clear, the Commission appreciates Ottawa's desire to create and maintain an attractive entryway into the city. The presence of a 138kV transmission line along State Route 71 as it enters Ottawa will surely alter the scene. But at the same time, from simply an aesthetic perspective, clear cutting several acres of trees along a river corridor frequently used for recreational purposes would produce a greater negative impact on the natural scenery. Stated another way, the landscape along the State Route 71 route has already been altered by man's hand more so than the Fox River route. If it can be said that either route will have less of a visual impact, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is preferable to the Fox River route under this criterion. The Commission will hold Petitioners to their commitment to use "more attractive" poles.

L. Presence of Existing Corridors

In the earlier phase of this proceeding, Petitioners argued that neither route was preferable over the other with regard to existing corridors. Petitioners noted that a substantial majority of either one of the proposed routes is adjacent or parallel to one or more types of existing corridor. The State Route 71 route follows State Route 71 for much of its length while the Fox River route follows the Railnet tracks for much of its length. Now, however, Petitioners accept Resistor's claim that the State Route 71 route will eventually parallel a "major new development area," (IL71 Resistor's Ex. 1.0 at line 611) and contend that this criterion favors the adoption of the Fox River route by a narrow margin.

Although the Fox River route parallels a railroad corridor, FRA states that the construction of this route would require a substantial amount of tree clearing. FRA adds that the limited access to this corridor would wreak havoc with the maintenance of the lines in this area during emergencies. On the other hand, FRA points out that the State Route 71 route offers direct access to the line at all times. For these reasons, FRA maintains that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion.

Several of the other intervenors contend that the State Route 71 route is preferable under this criterion as well. Mr. Smith observes that the rural sections of these routes both pass largely along existing corridors. But he notes that the generally clear and accessible nature of a state highway versus a largely wooded, inaccessible railroad corridor makes the existing corridors along the State Route 71 route much better suited for a transmission line. Ms. Yednock seems to suggest that the Railnet track deserves little consideration as a corridor since it is practically invisible from the river. Ms. Troccoli finds the Railnet corridor a poor choice for a variety of reasons, which have been discussed above.

The Commission finds that the existing transportation corridors running along large portions of the proposed routes make picking a preferred route under this criterion difficult. The Commission concludes that neither route is more favorable than the other under this criterion.

M. Overall Conclusion

In summary, the Commission's analysis of the routing criteria produces the following results:

<u>FACTOR</u>	<u>PREFERRED ROUTE</u>
1. Length of the line	NEITHER
2. Difficulty and cost of construction	STATE ROUTE 71
3. Difficulty and cost of operation and maintenance	STATE ROUTE 71
4. Environmental impacts	STATE ROUTE 71
5. Impacts on historical resources	NEITHER
6. Social and land use impacts	STATE ROUTE 71
7. Number of affected landowners and other stakeholders	STATE ROUTE 71
8. Proximity to homes and other structures	STATE ROUTE 71
9. Proximity to existing and planned development	STATE ROUTE 71
10. Community acceptance	NEITHER
11. Visual impact	STATE ROUTE 71
12. Presence of existing corridors	NEITHER

Having reviewed the evidence of record, and upon consideration of all relevant route selection criteria as described by the parties, the Commission finds that the criteria described above favor the State Route 71 route over the Fox River route. Therefore, the Commission finds that the State Route 71 route is the least cost route when all costs and benefits are taken into account.

In light of this conclusion, it is necessary to comment on that portion of this line which was to have been a double circuit with the LaSalle-Wedron transmission line pursuant to the March 11, 2009 Order. The last approximate two miles of the LaSalle-Wedron route and the Ottawa-Wedron route will no longer follow the same path. Rather, the shared path will now be limited to the last approximate mile closest to the Wedron Fox River Substation. Accordingly, the double circuit shall be limited to that portion of the two transmission lines from the point that they meet until they enter the Wedron Fox River Substation.

The Commission also must comment on the overall resources expended in this proceeding. While the prolonged nature of this proceeding is not entirely Petitioners' fault, much of the blame lands at their feet. The problem with Mr. Cruse's testimony discovered during the September 2007 evidentiary hearing could have been avoided and in fact should have never occurred. Had it not occurred, it is entirely plausible that this docket could have been completed during the first quarter of 2008, at the latest. Instead, the Commission finds itself having to revisit the Ottawa-Wedron route because Petitioners entered into a stipulation, apparently for the short-sighted purpose of making its problem with Mr. Cruse's testimony "go away." Had Petitioners done a better job of evaluating the advantages and disadvantages of its route alternatives, particularly with

regard to environmental considerations (see, for example, the bald eagle discussion above) and impacts on existing land uses (see, for example, the Skydive Chicago and Ottawa Hospital discussions above), and done a better job of ensuring that its witnesses knew what is acceptable testimony, a significant amount of resources could have been saved for all parties, including Petitioners and ultimately their customers. The Commission strongly advises Petitioners to do a much better job of evaluating future transmission line route alternatives before bringing its next request for authority to construct a transmission line to the Commission.

III. FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS

Having given due consideration to the entire record, the Commission is of the opinion and finds that:

- (1) IP and AITC are public utilities pursuant to the Act;
- (2) the Commission has jurisdiction over IP and AITC and the subject matter of this proceeding;
- (3) the facts recited and conclusions reached in the prefatory portion of this Order on Reopening are supported by the evidence and are hereby adopted as findings herein;
- (4) the route for the transmission line between Ottawa and Wedron approved in the March 11, 2009 Order in this proceeding should not be used; instead Petitioners should construct the transmission line between Ottawa and Wedron along the route originally proposed by Petitioners, as reflected in the Appendix attached hereto;
- (5) the Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity issued in the March 11, 2009 Order in this proceeding should be amended consistent with the findings contained in this Order on Reopening; and
- (6) all motions, petitions, objections, and other matters in this proceeding which remain unresolved should be disposed of consistent with the conclusions herein.

IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED by the Illinois Commerce Commission that the Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity issued in the March 11, 2009 Order in this proceeding to Illinois Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company pursuant to Section 8-406 of the Public Utilities Act shall be amended, and that said amended certificate shall read as follows:

CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

IT IS HEREBY CERTIFIED that the public convenience and necessity require (1) construction, operation, and maintenance by Illinois

Power Company d/b/a AmerenIP and Ameren Illinois Transmission Company of two 138kV electric transmission lines over the routes found appropriate in Docket No. 06-0706, as shown on the Appendix attached hereto, and (2) the transaction of an electric public utility business in connection therewith, all as herein before set forth.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that all other findings and conclusions contained in the March 11, 2009 Order in this matter remained unchanged.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that all motions, petitions, objections, and other matters in this proceeding which remain unresolved are disposed of consistent with the conclusions herein.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that subject to the provisions of Section 10-113 of the Act and 83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.880, this Order on Reopening is final; it is not subject to the Administrative Review Law.

By order of the Commission this 23rd day of June, 2010.

(SIGNED) MANUEL FLORES

Acting Chairman

STATE OF ILLINOIS
ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

American Transmission Company L.L.C.	:	
and ATC Management Inc.	:	
	:	
Application for a Certificate of	:	01-0142
Public Convenience and Necessity to	:	
operate as public utilities under	:	
Section 8-406(a).	:	

ORDER

By the Commission:

On February 14, 2001, American Transmission Company, LLC (“ATCLLC”) and ATC Management Inc. (“ATC”) (jointly referred to as “ATC” or “the Petitioners”) filed a Petition with the Illinois Commerce Commission seeking, pursuant to Section 8-406(a) of the Public Utilities Act (the “Act”) a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity to operate in Illinois as public utilities. The Petitioners also seek Commission approval of certain agreements with its affiliated interests, pursuant to Section 7-101 of the Act. The Petitioners additionally seek permission from the Commission to keep its accounts and records at their business office in Waukesha, Wisconsin.

ATCLLC is a Wisconsin limited liability company that is authorized to conduct business in the State of Illinois. ATC Management Inc. is a Wisconsin corporation and it is the corporate manager of ATCLLC. The two entities function as a single entity, ATC, with its headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin.

On July 19, 2001, Petitioners moved for a stay of this proceeding, pending a Declaratory Ruling, as, in Docket 01-0607, the Petitioners sought a declaratory ruling that Section 7-101 of the Act is not applicable to ATC’s agreements with its voting members that predate January 1, 2001, (contracts it entered into prior to the time the Petitioners became public utilities) or to future contracts with its voting members which do not involve assets or customers in Illinois. The instant Docket was stayed on July 24, 2001, until a declaratory order issued in Docket 01-0607.

On June 19, 2002, the Commission issued a final order in which it declared that Section 7-101 of the Act requires review of all contracts with Petitioner’s affiliated interests, when those contracts relate in whole or in part to Illinois ratepayers or to Illinois property. The Commission concluded that such contracts will not be effective in Illinois unless first reviewed and approved by the Commission.

A-0435

Petitioners' Motion for Leave to File an Amended Petition (to conform to the findings made by the Commission in Docket No. 01-0607) in the instant Docket was granted on July 30, 2002. An evidentiary hearing convened on October 8, 2002 before a duly authorized Administrative Law Judge (an "ALJ") of the Commission at its offices in Chicago, Illinois. At the evidentiary hearing, Petitioners appeared by its counsel and presented the testimony of Jeffrey Rauh, the Director of Regulatory Affairs and State Relations for ATC Management Inc., in support of their Petition. The Staff of the Commission also appeared and participated in the hearing. The Staff of the Illinois Commerce Commission offered the direct testimony of four witnesses: Thomas L. Griffin, a Supervisor in the Accounting Department of the Commission's Financial Analysis Division; Richard Zuraski, a Senior Economist for the Policy Program of the Illinois Commerce Commission's Energy Division; Rochelle Phipps, a Financial Analyst in the Commission's Finance Department and J James D. Spencer, a Senior Energy Engineer in the Engineering Department of the Commission's Energy Division. At the conclusion of the hearing, the matter was marked "Heard and Taken."

The Petitioners' Position

Background

Mr. Rauh testified that ATC was formed to plan, construct, operate, maintain, and expand transmission facilities to provide an adequate and reliable transmission system that meets the needs of all the system's users, supports effective competition in energy markets without favoring any market participant, and to engage in other incidental and appropriate activities. ATC is a transmission-only utility.

Mr. Rauh further testified that ATCLLC is owned by twenty-five municipal entities, (including municipalities, municipal utilities, and municipal electric companies) retail electric cooperatives, and investor-owned utilities that contributed transmission assets or cash. Each entity has an ownership interest in proportion to the value of its respective contribution. One of these entities is South Beloit Water, Gas and Electric Company, ("South Beloit") an Illinois electric utility.

Mr. Rauh described the experience of ATC's staff. Mr. Rauh stated that José M. Delgado, President and CEO of ATC, has served as Chairman and President of Mid-America Interconnected Network (MAIN), trustee of the North American Electric Reliability Council (NERC), member of the Midwest Independent System Operator Transmission Owners Committee, and advisor to the Electric Power Research Institute Power Delivery Group. ATC's five vice-presidents all have substantial experience in utility management and operations, as they have worked for many years at companies such as Wisconsin Electric, Wisconsin Power and Light, ("Wisconsin Power") Commonwealth Edison Company, ("ComEd") and Madison Gas & Electric Company. Mr. Rauh stated that a significant number of the approximately 287 employees at ATC come from similar positions at other utilities in the Midwest. Additionally, according to Mr. Rauh, ATC augments its experienced employee base with contracted employees to provide a number of essential services for its electric transmission system.

ATC's transmission assets in Illinois were previously owned and operated by South Beloit. The first of these sets of assets consists of a 345 kV transmission line and associated facilities, less than a mile in length, that interconnects with the 345 kV system of ComEd. ATC's second set of Illinois assets is a 69 kV transmission line and associated facilities that form a nine-mile loop in Winnebago County, Illinois. This second line serves four distribution substations; it does not interconnect with any other Illinois transmission facilities.

The Petitioners are regulated by the Wisconsin Public Service Commission. Also, the Securities and Exchange Commission must approve their securities issuances, sales, acquisitions of utility assets and acquisitions of interests in other businesses.

Mr. Rauh opined that ATC's operations are necessary to the public. ATC's transmission facilities serve the same basic function in Illinois today that they have been serving for years as part of the previously-certified South Beloit system. Mr. Rauh stated that without the 69 kV transmission line in place, customers in South Beloit's service territory would need to be served via a different path. Also, although only a short piece of ATC's 345 kV line is in Illinois, it serves the important purpose of providing a link between ComEd's 345 kV system and the rest of ATC's transmission system.

Mr. Rauh also testified that ATC keeps its books and records at its corporate headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin. He stated that because the amount of books and records relating to ATC's Illinois operations is comparatively small, it would be more efficient to keep the books and records all in one place. Mr. Rauh requested approval from the Commission to maintain the Petitioners' books and records out of state.

Mr. Rauh also stated that ATC is willing and able to make all required filings in Illinois, and it will abide by the Illinois Public Utilities Act. Mr. Rauh's testimony included the description of the affiliate agreements that may affect property or operations in Illinois, in accordance with the Commission's recent ruling in Docket No. 01-0607 (Order, June 19, 2002). He further testified that ATC does not have a franchise, license, permit, or right to furnish or sell electricity to retail customers within a service area in Illinois; accordingly, the Petitioners do not intend to file a delivery service tariff in Illinois. Mr. Rauh also stated that the Petitioners will not own generating facilities to participate in the wholesale electric energy market.

ATCLLC has contracted with Wisconsin Power, the parent company of South Beloit, for certain services related to the transmission lines in Wisconsin and Illinois. Upon expiration of the contracts, the Petitioners plan to either take over all the functions previously relegated to Wisconsin Power pursuant to the contracts, extend the existing contracts, or contract with other parties to provide those services. Mr. Rauh commented that because Wisconsin Power is an affiliated company that is not an Illinois public utility, the Commission's approval is required for these two contracts to be given effect in Illinois, pursuant to Section 7-101 of the Act.

On cross-examination by the ALJ, Mr. Rauh stated that the non-utility investments of certain Wisconsin utilities were previously limited to 25 percent of total assets, but in 1999, Wisconsin Act 9 provided relief from this limit in exchange for a utility's divestment of transmission assets, so long as the assets were divested to a company of a specific type by a certain date. Asked to explain his reference to "OASIS," Mr. Rauh replied that OASIS is short for "Open Access Same-time Information System," which is an electronic reservation system mandated by the Federal Energy Regulation Commission designed to insure nondiscriminatory access to transmission lines. Mr. Rauh explained his statement that ATC serves South Beloit by describing how ATC transports electricity to South Beloit's distribution system at various substations. Finally, Mr. Rauh explained the affiliate status of ATC and Wisconsin Power, pointing out that Wisconsin Power owns approximately an 18 percent membership share in ATCLLC.

The First Wisconsin Power Contract

Mr. Rauh testified that the first of these two agreements is an "Operation and Maintenance Agreement for Transmission Facilities" between ATCLLC and Wisconsin Power, dated December 29, 2000. This agreement gives ATC the right to direct Wisconsin Power and its subsidiaries to provide operations services and certain maintenance services on the ATC transmission system. This agreement obligates Wisconsin Power to provide maintenance services, such as inspections, monitoring, preventive and corrective maintenance, and other like activities. Mr. Rauh testified that providing these services in this manner is consistent with the way routine operation and maintenance of the lines was handled before ATC owned them. Mr. Rauh stated that the agreement provides a continuity of functions that is critical to reliably operating and maintaining a transmission system, as it provides field personnel who are experienced in, and knowledgeable about, servicing and maintaining these facilities. Mr. Rauh also stated that this agreement provides for a smooth transition of functions from South Beloit to ATC; it currently retains synergies of the transmission-to-distribution function in the most cost-effective and reliable manner.

The Second Wisconsin Power Contract

The second agreement entered into between ATCLLC and Wisconsin Power is a "Transitional Services Agreement for Transmission Facilities," dated December 29, 2000. Mr. Rauh testified that this agreement makes certain services available to ATC by Wisconsin Power and Light until these services can be performed by ATC, or by a contracted third-party. These services include plant accounting, engineering records management, real estate records management and acquisition services, project management, environmental, and planning services. Mr. Rauh concluded that this agreement, like the first agreement with Wisconsin Power, promotes public convenience in Illinois by providing access to qualified, experienced personnel and existing support systems to help assure a smooth transition to ATC ownership, and helps minimize the cost of rendering electric transmission service.

Staff's Position

Mr. Griffin testified that he reviewed the affiliate agreements, the testimony, and the petition. He stated that his review brought nothing to his attention that would cause him to object to the petition for certification, the agreements with affiliated interests, or maintaining records in Waukesha, Wisconsin.

Richard Zuraski testified that he had reviewed the affiliate agreements. After this review, he concluded that there was no cause for Commission concern regarding these agreements.

Ms. Phipps stated that she examined the petition, the petitioners' testimony, and pertinent financial statements. She also examined the petitioners' credit reports from Moody's, Standard and Poor's, and Fitch. She concluded that the petitioners have a strong financial position, which will serve the public's interests. Accordingly, she had no objection to the petition.

Mr. Spencer testified that he examined the petition and testimony. This examination led him to conclude that the Commission need not have any concern regarding the Petitioners' ability to operate and maintain its transmission system.

Commission Analysis and Conclusions

The Petitioners own, control, operate, and manage, within this State, for public use, facilities used in the transmission of electricity. Therefore, the Petitioners fall within the definition of a "public utility," as is set forth in Section 3-105 of the Act. Accordingly, Section 8-406(a) of the Act requires the Petitioners to obtain a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity prior to transacting any business in this State.

Section 8-406(a) requires a petitioner to demonstrate that the public convenience and necessity require the transaction of the business in question. The Commission finds that the Petitioners have met this burden.

South Beloit owned the same transmission facilities and performed the same transmission functions that are currently under review for Petitioners. The Petitioners have presented evidence establishing that ATC is fit, willing, and able to own, operate, and maintain the former South Beloit transmission facilities for public use. ATC has contracted with South Beloit's corporate affiliates for the local operation and maintenance of these transmission lines. When this contract expires, ATC can take over all operation and maintenance of these facilities. We note that the evidence presented established that ATC Management Inc. employs a staff with substantial experience in utility management and operations.

The Petitioners' transmission lines are transmitting power within Illinois to serve Illinois customers; therefore, it is in the public interest that the Commission oversee certain aspects of the Petitioners' operations, especially, those operations that concern the electrical lines in question. Although many aspects of the Petitioners' operations

are within the jurisdiction of the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission, other aspects of operations are subject to state supervision. As an Illinois public utility, ATC's books and records can be accessed by the Commission, which ensures regulatory compliance with state law.

For these reasons, the Commission is of the opinion that the Petitioners should be granted a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity.

Section 7-101 of that Act allows us to approve contracts with affiliated interests when those contracts are in the public interest. In this case, the Petitioners have demonstrated that the agreements with affiliated interests that ATCLLC entered into Wisconsin Power promote the public convenience by providing a smooth transition of functions from the former owners to ATCLLC. Also, there is nothing in this record to indicate that the compensation paid pursuant to these agreements is unreasonable. Thus, the Commission approves these two agreements with affiliated interests, pursuant to Section 7-101 of the Act.

The Commission recognizes that the Petitioners have a single, integrated business headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin. The Petitioners have demonstrated that keeping their accounts and records at their headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin would be efficient. Thus, the Commission finds that the Petitioners' request to keep their accounts and records at its headquarters promotes the public convenience and should be approved.

FINDINGS AND ORDERING PARAGRAPHS

The Commission, having examined the entire record herein, and being fully advised in the premises, is of the opinion and finds that:

- (1) American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. are "public utilities" within the meaning of Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act but are not "electric utilities" within the meaning of Section 16-102 of the Public Utilities Act;
- (2) the Commission has jurisdiction over American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. and of the subject-matter herein;
- (3) American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. seek, pursuant to Section 8-406(a) of the Public Utilities Act, a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity to operate in Illinois as "public utilities;"
- (4) the recitals of fact heretofore set forth are supported by the evidence in the record and are hereby adopted as findings of fact herein;

- (5) the approval sought by the Petitioners in their Amended Petition of two agreements with affiliated interests should be granted;
- (6) the request for permission sought by the Petitioners to keep their accounts and records at their headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin, is reasonable and it should be granted;
- (7) American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. have demonstrated that the public convenience and necessity requires the granting of a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity in order to operate in Illinois as public utilities.

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the Petition seeking a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity filed by American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. be, and is hereby, granted.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity herein granted shall be the following:

CERTIFICATE OF PUBLIC CONVENIENCE AND NECESSITY

IT IS HEREBY CERTIFIED that the public convenience and necessity require the transaction of business as a public utility in Illinois by American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc., and they are authorized to perform the functions and services of a public utility in this State.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that the consent and approval of the Illinois Commerce Commission is granted to American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. to operate under the "Operation and Maintenance Agreement for Transmission Facilities" between ATCLLC and Wisconsin Power and Light Company, dated December 29, 2000 and under the "Transitional Services Agreement for Transmission Facilities," entered into by ATCLLC and Wisconsin Power and Light Company, dated December 29, 2000, and to act in accordance with the terms and conditions of those agreements.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. are granted permission to keep their books and records out of state at their corporate headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that pursuant to 220 ILCS 5/10-113 and 83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.880, this Order is final; it is not subject to the Administrative Review Law.

By Order of the Commission this 23rd day of January, 2003.

(SIGNED) KEVIN K. WRIGHT

Chairman

STATE OF ILLINOIS
ILLINOIS COMMERCE COMMISSION

American Transmission Company LLC :
and ATC Management Inc. :
: :
Petition for Declaratory Ruling that : **01-0607**
Section 7-101 is not applicable to :
American Transmission Company's :
Agreements with Wisconsin Public Utilities. :

ORDER

By the Commission:

I. Procedural History

On September 24, American Transmission Company LLC (“ATCLLC”) and ATC Management Inc. (the two entities are jointly referred to as “ATC”) filed a Request for a Declaratory Ruling (“Request”) with the Illinois Commerce Commission (the “Commission”) pursuant to Rule 200.220 of the Commission’s Rules of Practice (83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.220). ATC requests a declaratory ruling that Section 7-101 of the Public Utilities Act (the “Act”) is not applicable to ATC’s agreements with its voting members predating January 1, 2001, or future contracts with voting members not involving ATC’s assets or customers in Illinois.

Petitioner, ATCLLC, is a Wisconsin limited liability company authorized to do business in the State of Illinois. Under Wisconsin law, a limited liability company can be member-managed or manager-managed; ATCLLC is manager-managed, and ATC Management Inc., a Wisconsin business corporation, is the corporate manager of ATCLLC. The two entities function as a single entity, ATC, with its headquarters in Waukesha, Wisconsin.

ATC has previously filed a Petition for Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity pursuant to Section 8-406(a) of the Act, and ATC’s petition is currently pending in Docket No. 01-0142. At ATC’s request, the Administrative Law Judge has entered a stay of that proceeding pending resolution of the declaratory ruling ATC seeks here. Since it initiated Docket 01-0142, an issue has arisen as to the applicability of Section 7-101 of the Act to ATC’s agreements with its members. ATC contends that the provisions of Section 7-101 of the Act do not apply to these agreements. ATC seeks to resolve this issue before proceeding with certification.

A-0443

The Commission's rules governing requests for declaratory rulings are set forth in 83 Illinois Administrative Code 200.220. That rule states in part:

Section 200.220 Declaratory Rulings

- a) When requested by the affected person, the Commission may in its sole discretion issue a declaratory ruling with respect to:
 - 1) the applicability of any statutory provision enforced by the Commission or of any Commission rule to the person(s) requesting a declaratory ruling; and
 - 2) whether the person's compliance with a federal rule will be accepted as compliance with a similar Commission rule.

Staff appeared and filed a memorandum opposing the declaratory relief sought by ATC. ATC replied to this memorandum. A hearing was held on March 6, 2002. The parties stipulated to the facts contained in the application and submitted no additional evidence. The record consisting of the application and opposing memoranda, was marked heard and taken. A Proposed Order was issued on April 5, 2002. Briefs on Exceptions were filed on April 19, 2002. Replies on Exceptions were filed on May 3, 2002.

II. ATC's POSITION

ATC was created as a transmission-only utility primarily, but not exclusively, in the State of Wisconsin. ATC commenced operations as a public utility in the State of Wisconsin on January 1, 2001, when its forming member utilities contributed their transmission assets, and in one instance cash, to ATC. ATC is a member of the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc.

ATCLLC is a limited liability company. It is owned by its "members." At the present time the members of ATC are seven investor-owned-public utilities or their affiliates, four retail electric cooperatives, two public power entities, and twelve municipal utilities in the States of Wisconsin and Michigan. ATC Management, Inc. manages the company.

ATC Management Inc. has two classes of shares, Classes A and B. Of 99,999,990 authorized Class A shares, 10,385 have been issued. The Class A shares are non-voting, and are distributed among the members in amounts proportional to their contributions to ATCLLC. In some cases, an affiliate of a member of ATCLLC holds the shares in ATC Management Inc. in its stead.

Pursuant to its forming documents, ATC Management Inc. has issued five of its 10 authorized Class B shares, which do vote. One Class B share is held by each of the following entities: Madison Gas and Electric Company, Wisconsin Electric Power Company, Wisconsin Power & Light Company, Wisconsin Public Service Corporation, and Wisconsin Public Power Inc. Each of these five utilities therefore owns 20% of the voting shares of ATC Management, Inc.

Before becoming operational, ATC entered into approximately fifty agreements with these five entities. The agreements with the asset-contributing utilities deal with operational matters such as interconnection (for generators and distributors connecting to the ATCLLC transmission system); the provision of administrative and control center services for a transitional period; the provision of operation and maintenance services for a three year period, as required by Wisconsin Statute. Wis. Stats. 196.485 (3m)(b). The agreements with all of the forming entities or their affiliates include agreements related to the organization of ATC, such as the Shareholders and Subscription Agreements. There are two agreements related to the guarantee of pre-operational debts which were effective before ATC became operational. All of these agreements were presented for approval to the Public Service Commission of Wisconsin over a period of time commencing on August 3, 2000, which date was before ATC had any transmission assets or transmission operations, and before it sought to be certified as a public utility. These agreements all became effective on or before January 1, 2001, when ATC commenced operations.

ATC's asserts that its request for a declaratory ruling is not based on secrecy or to avoid contracts from becoming public. ATC's existing agreements with its members have already been made public, both through filings with the Wisconsin Public Service Commission ("WPSC") and with the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission ("FERC"). Some of the agreements are also available to the public on ATC's Internet web site. As to future contracts, Wisconsin state law requires Wisconsin Public Service Commission approval of agreements with affiliates owning five percent or more of the voting securities of a public utility, so future agreements will continue to require approval in Wisconsin. Wis. Stat. § 196.52(a). The issue in this case is whether ATC must seek approval of these agreements in Illinois, in addition to the approvals in Wisconsin and from FERC.

South Beloit Water, Gas and Electric Company ("SBWGE"), an Illinois public utility, is a wholly owned subsidiary of Wisconsin Power and Light Company, a Wisconsin corporation. SBWGE has for many years owned and operated transmission and distribution facilities in Illinois. On November 29, 2000, SBWGE notified the Commission pursuant to 220 ILCS 5/16-111(g) that it would transfer its transmission assets, consisting of transmission lines and substation facilities providing a transmission function, to ATC. That transfer took place on January 1, 2001. SBWGE is a member of ATCLLC.

The transmission assets owned by ATC in Illinois consist of a short stretch of a 345 kV line, less than a mile in length, that connects the transmission system of

Commonwealth Edison Company to that of ATC, and a loop of 69 kV line, roughly ten miles in length, that does not interconnect with any other Illinois transmission facilities. The total book value of ATC's transmission assets in Illinois is about \$500,000. By contrast, ATC owns more than 8,600 miles of transmission lines in Wisconsin and Michigan, with a total investment of about \$550 million. By any measure the overwhelming majority of ATC's assets are outside Illinois.

ATC is a transmission-only utility. ATC does not and cannot (pursuant to Wisconsin law) own any generation or distribution facilities. ATC's rates and tariffs are FERC-jurisdictional, and, as stated above, ATC is a member of the Midwest ISO.

Section 7-101 of the Public Utilities Act provides in part that "no management, construction, engineering, supply, financial or similar contract and no contract or arrangement for the purchase, sale, lease or exchange of any property or for the furnishing of any service, property or thing, hereafter made with any affiliated interest, as hereinbefore defined, shall be effective unless it has first been filed with and consented to by the Commission or is exempted in accordance with the provisions of this Section...." 220 ILCS 5/7-101(3).

ATC seeks a declaratory ruling from the Commission that this provision does not require ATC to file, or the Commission to approve, (1) contracts between ATC and its members entered into before the commencement of ATC's operations, or (2) contracts between ATC and its members that do not involve ATC's assets or customers in Illinois.

ATC's contends that its pre-operations contracts with the voting shareholders of ATC Management, Inc. do not need this Commission's approval. ATC argues that it was not an Illinois public utility at that time, so the contracts were not contracts of an Illinois public utility and did not need Commission approval. These contracts have been in effect since the beginning of the year, have been approved by the Wisconsin Public Service Commission (Wis. Pub. Serv. Comm'n Docket No. 137-NC-100), and could not now be revised retroactively. ATC's argues its relationships with its forming member companies are simply a part of the history and structure of ATC as it seeks certification as a public utility in Illinois.

On an ongoing basis, ATC may have other future contracts with the voting shareholders of ATC Management, Inc. that have nothing to do with its limited Illinois assets and operations. ATC contends that the Illinois Public Utilities Act should not be interpreted to have extra-territorial application covering such contracts. For example, when ATC contracts with its member Wisconsin Electric Power Company regarding a transmission line in Milwaukee, it is appropriate that the Wisconsin Public Service Commission review and approve the contract. Depending on the type of transaction, the FERC may have jurisdiction over the transaction. Subjecting the contract to additional review in Illinois would be counterproductive and inappropriate. ATC believes that the Illinois legislature did not intend for Section 7-101 to apply to transactions wholly outside of Illinois, particularly where they fall under the jurisdiction of another state commission. ATC further believes that the Illinois legislature intended, in Section

7-101(4) of the Public Utilities Act, particularly as amended in 1997, to exempt from Commission approval contracts with a *de minimus* effect on assets or customers in Illinois. ATC therefore seeks a ruling that the Commission will defer to the Wisconsin Public Service Commission in the approval of such contracts.

ATC requests that the Commission determine two issues concerning the applicability of the Act to its business operations. The first issue is whether the Act requires Commission approval of any of the approximately fifty contracts it entered into prior to the time it acquired assets and became operational in Illinois on January 1, 2001. ATC argues that Section 7-101 of the Act does not require ATC to file or the Commission to approve pre-existing agreements. ATC asserts that all of these agreements have been approved by the Wisconsin Public Service Commission ("WPSC") and have been operational and in place for an extended period of time and have been made public through filings with WPSC and the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission ("FERC"). ATC argues that the Commission has great latitude in interpreting the facts and applying the law in a given situation, citing Business and Professional People for the Public Interest v. Illinois Commerce Commission, 146 Ill 2d 175, 585 N.E.2d 1032 (1991). It argues that it is impractical to require formal approval of contracts entered into prior to the acquisition of assets in Illinois. Furthermore, Section 7-101(3) of the Act provides that contracts not approved by the Commission are not effective until filed and approved. 83 Ill. Administrative Code 310.40 provides that certain pre-1933 contracts are to be considered grand-fathered in. ATC argues that the provisions of the Act provide practical ways of dealing with unapproved contracts.

ATC requests that the Commission not interpret Section 7-101 to require Commission approval of contracts that have nothing to do with Illinois assets and operations. ATC asserts that the WPSC will review and approve contracts with affiliates involving Wisconsin interests pursuant to Wis. Stat § 196.52(a). ATC notes that as a transmission company its contracts are also subject to review by FERC. ATC argues that review of agreements entered into by ATC with entities outside of the jurisdiction of the Commission would serve the intent of the legislature expressed in the Act and would avoid the possibility of inconsistent rulings between Wisconsin and Illinois. ATC argues that limiting Commission review to those matters that concern Illinois is consistent with the principle of comity, where one state gives effect to the laws and decisions of another as a matter of deference.

III. STAFF'S POSITION

Staff cites Metro Utility Co. v. Illinois Commerce Commission, 262 Ill.App.3d 266, 634 N.E. 2d 377 (2nd Dist. 1994) in which a test year used for a water utility contained contracts with affiliated interests that had not been approved by the Commission. The Commission determined that the company could not include those costs in its rates. The Appellate Court affirmed stating that Section 7-101 shows a clear legislative intent that utilities obtain approval for any contract with affiliated interests. The court found that under the statute, unapproved contracts are void and the Commission is required to

disallow the expenses associated with them in a ratemaking case. Metro Utility, 262 Ill. App. 3d at 274-275.

Staff argues that permitting pre-existing contracts to circumvent the approval process creates an incentive for an entity contemplating certification to enter into its affiliate contracts prior to becoming a utility to avoid Commission scrutiny. To avoid creating such an incentive, the Commission should reject Petitioner's argument on this issue.

Staff further argues that there is no statutory authority for Petitioner's argument that extraterritorial contracts are not subject to Section 7-101. Similarly, Staff argues that Petitioner's argument that these contracts should be exempted as de minimus because so little of ATC's assets are in Illinois, is contrary to the plain language of the statute and rules adopted by the Commission pursuant to the statute that explain in detail those categories of contracts that are exempt from review. Moreover, nothing in the Section 7-101 exempts contracts from review merely because they have been approved by another state.

IV. Commission Analysis and Conclusion

ATC is engaged only in the transmission of electric power. Although it meets the definition of a public utility, it does not sell electricity to the public. The statute in question, Section 7-101 of the Public Utilities Act, provides that all contracts between public utilities and affiliated interests must be approved to be effective in Illinois. Specifically it provides that:

"No management, construction, engineering, supply, financial or similar contract and no contract or arrangement for the purchase, sale, lease or exchange of any property or for the furnishing of any service, property or thing, hereafter made with any affiliated interest, as hereinbefore defined, shall be effective unless it has first been filed with and consented to by the Commission or is exempted in accordance with the provisions of this Section . . . " 220 ILCS 5/7-101(3).

Pre-Utility Contracts

The petition recites that before becoming operational, ATC entered into approximately fifty agreements with the five Wisconsin utility companies that each own 20% of ATC. The agreements with the asset-contributing utilities deal with: operational matters; the provision of administrative and control center services for a transitional period; the provision of operation and maintenance services for a three year period, as required by Wisconsin Statute; agreements related to the organization of ATC, such as the Shareholders and Subscription Agreements and two agreements related to the guarantee of pre-operational debts that were effective before ATC became operational.

All of these agreements were presented for approval to the WPSC over a period of time commencing on August 3, 2000, which was before ATC had any transmission assets or transmission operations, and before it sought to be certified as a public utility. These agreements all became effective on or before January 1, 2001, when ATC commenced operations.

The first question presented is whether these contracts entered into before ATC became subject to the affiliated interest statute as a public utility require Commission approval. The language of Section 7-101 does not specifically address this situation. Moreover, there appear to be no previous cases directly on point.

Staff argues Section 7-101 of the Act has previously been determined to be constitutional and that case law holds that unapproved contracts cannot be used in rate base computations. Staff contends that this implies that pre-utility status contracts therefore require Commission approval. Staff argues that exempting contracts executed before an entity became a public utility would be bad policy because it provides a mechanism for utilities coming on line to avoid Commission scrutiny of its affiliated interest contracts.

As a transmission only utility, ATC is currently unique in Illinois. ATC's rates and tariffs govern only transmission services that fall, for the most part, under the jurisdiction of the FERC. ATC offers no retail services to Illinois consumers, so its services do not fall under the Commission's rate or tariff jurisdiction. Therefore, the fact that unapproved contracts cannot be used for Illinois rate base computations is irrelevant to ATC.

Under the Act, the Commission has wide discretion in its determinations. The Commission recognizes that ATC has, relative to its operations in Wisconsin and Michigan, a small amount of Illinois facilities and a small number of Illinois customers. The Commission also recognizes that WSPC has considered and approved these contracts pre utility contracts with affiliated interests. Moreover, we are aware that ATC is a transmission only business not subject to the Commission's rate making jurisdiction. Finally, Section 7-101 does not specifically require our review of pre-utility status contracts. However, as a policy matter, this Commission affirms that it has a duty to review all non-exempt affiliated interest contracts that will impact people or property in Illinois. Therefore, based upon the specific facts and circumstances of this case, the Commission finds that ATC's pre-utility status affiliated interest contracts approved by the WSPC need not be reviewed by this Commission unless specific contracts relate in whole or in part to Illinois residents or property.

Post Utility Status Contracts

The second issue concerns those contracts entered into after ATC had attained utility status and, or contracts to be entered into in the future. ATC states that its assets in Illinois are minimal. ATC argues that because almost all of its assets are outside

Illinois, these contracts have little or no impact on Illinois or its residents. Therefore, the contracts should be exempted from Commission review. ATC seeks a ruling from the Commission that only those contracts that concern assets or customers in Illinois need to be reviewed by this Commission.

Section 7-101(4) specifies those categories of contracts with affiliated interests where review may be waivable by the Commission on a uniform statewide basis. Part 310 of the Commission's rules delineates those categories of contracts that, at the present time, need not be filed or approved. They are: employment contracts, contracts for the purchase of services or supplies or personal property at standard or market rates; contracts under \$500; equipment leases; and those contracts involving most favorable competitive bids.

There is no language in the statute that would allow the Commission to waive review solely on the criterion of extra-territoriality or on the de minimus basis urged by ATC. However, the language of the statute and Illinois case law suggests that the effect of failing to seek approval is that the contracts would have no effect in Illinois for ratemaking or other purposes. Therefore, the Commission finds that the Company may, in the interests of reducing its regulatory burden, not seek approval from this Commission for specific contracts with only extraterritorial effect. Those contracts will have no effect in Illinois. The Commission affirms that in order for ATC's contracts to be effective in Illinois, review by the Commission is required unless the contract in question falls into one or more of the categories of exempt contracts defined by Section 7-101(4) and Part 310 of the Commission's rules.

For the reasons set forth above, the relief requested in ATC's Request for a Declaratory Ruling should be granted.

VI. Findings and Ordering Paragraphs

The Commission, having considered the entire record, is of the opinion and finds that:

- (1) American Transmission Company LLC ("ATCLLC") and ATC Management Inc. (jointly referred to as "ATC") request, pursuant to Section 7-101 of the Public Utilities Act, a declaratory ruling that this section of the Act is not applicable to ATC's agreements with its voting members predating January 1, 2001 or future contracts with voting members not involving ATC's assets or customers in Illinois;
- (2) the Commission has jurisdiction over the parties and subject matter of this proceeding;
- (3) the recitals of fact set forth in the prefatory portions of this order are supported by the record and are hereby adopted as findings of fact;

- (4) based upon the facts and circumstances of this case we determine that Section 7-101 of the Act requires review of all contracts with ATC's affiliated interest that affect Illinois ratepayers or Illinois property. Contracts not reviewed and approved by the Commission will not be effective in Illinois;
- (5) the relief sought in American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc.'s request for declaratory ruling should be granted in part and denied in part for the reasons explained above.

IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED that the Request for Declaratory Ruling filed by American Transmission Company LLC and ATC Management Inc. in the instant docket is hereby granted in part and denied in part.

IT IS FURTHER ORDERED that subject to the provisions of Section 10-113 of the Public Utilities Act and 83 Ill. Adm. Code 200.880, this Order is final, it is not subject to the Administrative Review Law.

By Order of the Commission this 19th day of June, 2002.

(SIGNED) RICHARD L. MATHIAS

Chairman

Nos. 121302, 121304, 121305 & 121308 (Cons.)

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS	)	On Appeal from the
ALLIANCE NFP, ET AL.	)	Appellate Court of
	)	Illinois, Third District,
	)	Case Nos. 3-15-0099,
Appellees,	)	3-15-0103 & 3-15-0104
	)	(Cons.)
v.)	
	)	There Heard on Review
ILLINOIS COMMMERCE COMMISSION,	)	of the Order of the
ET AL.,	)	Illinois Commerce
	)	Commission,
Appellants.	)	ICC Docket No. 12-0560

NOTICE OF FILING

TO: Attached Service List

PLEASE TAKE NOTICE that on this 1st day of February, 2017, I have caused to be electronically filed with the Clerk of the Illinois Supreme Court using the I2File.Net system, the Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLC and Separate Appendix, a copy of which is hereby served upon you.

Respectfully submitted,

/s/ Diana Z. Bowman
Diana Z. Bowman
Counsel for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

***** Electronically Filed *****

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
(312) 726-8797
mgeorges@daleygeorges.com
msynowiecki@daleygeorges.com

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
Chicago, IL 60606
(312) 258-5500 (Phone) *****
(312) 258-5600 (Facsimile)
omacbride@schiffhardin.com
dbowman@schiffhardin.com
cjacobsen@schiffhardin.com

121302

02/01/2017

Supreme Court Clerk

Nos. 121302, 121304, 121305 & 121308 (Cons.)

**IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF ILLINOIS**

ILLINOIS LANDOWNERS ALLIANCE NFP, ET AL.	)	On Appeal from the Appellate Court of Illinois, Third District, Case Nos. 3-15-0099, 3-15-0103 & 3-15-0104 (Cons.)
)	
)	
v.)	
)	
ILLINOIS COMMMERCE COMMISSION, ET AL.,	)	There Heard on Review of the Order of the Illinois Commerce Commission, ICC Docket No. 12-0560
)	
Appellants.)	

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on February 1, 2017, I caused a copy of the attached Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLP and Separate Appendix to be electronically filed with the Clerk of the Supreme Court of Illinois using the I2File.Net system.

Pursuant to the "Supreme Court of Illinois Electronic Filing User Manual" and upon acceptance of the electronic Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLP and Separate Appendix for filing, I certify that I will cause an original and twelve (12) copies of the Brief and Separate Appendix to the Court within five (5) days of that notice. I further certify that I will cause the Brief of Rock Island Clean Line LLP and Separate Appendix to be served upon the parties listed on the attached Service List by e-mail on the 1st day of February, 2017.

/s/ Diana Z. Bowman

Diana Z. Bowman
Counsel for Rock Island Clean Line LLC

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
Chicago, IL 60603
(312) 726-8797
mgeorges@daleygeorges.com
msynowiecki@daleygeorges.com

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
233 South Wacker Drive, Suite 6600
Chicago, IL 60606
(312) 258-5500 (Phone)
(312) 258-5600 (Facsimile)
omacbride@schiffhardin.com
dbowman@schiffhardin.com
cjacobsen@schiffhardin.com

CH2\19235903.1

SERVICE LIST**IL Supreme Court Nos. 121302, 121304, 121305 & 121308 (Consolidated)**

James E. Weging, Matthew L. Harvey
and Douglas P. Harvath
Office of General Counsel
Illinois Commerce Commission
160 North LaSalle Street, Suite C-800
Chicago, Illinois 60601
jweging@icc.illinois.gov
mharvey@icc.illinois.gov
dharvath@icc.illinois.gov

Thomas S. O'Neill
Senior Vice President & General Counsel
COMMONWEALTH EDISON
COMPANY
440 S. LaSalle Street, Suite 3300
Chicago, Illinois 60605
thomas.oneill@exeloncorp.com

Claire A. Manning and Charles Y. Davis
Brown, Hay & Stephens LLP
205 South Fifth Street, Suite 700
P.O. Box 2459
Springfield, Illinois 62705
cmanning@bhslaw.com
cdavis@bhslaw.com

Richard G. Bernet
Clark M. Stalker
Exelon Corp.
10 South Dearborn
Street, 49th Floor
Chicago, Illinois 60603
richard.bernet@exeloncorp.com
clark.stalker@exeloncorp.com

William M. Shay
Melissa N. Scheonbein
Jonathan Phillips
John D. Albers
Shay Phillips, Ltd.
230 S.W. Adams Street, Suite 310
Peoria, Illinois 61602
wshay@shay-law.com
mschoenbein@shay-law.com
jphillips@shay-law.com
jalbers@shay-law.com

Michael T. Reagan
Law Offices of Michael T. Reagan
633 LaSalle Street, Suite 409
Ottawa, IL 61350
mreagan@reagan-law.com

Patrick K. Shinnars
Schuchat, Cook & Werner
1221 Locust Street, Second Floor
St. Louis, MO 63103-2364
pks@schuchatcw.com

E. Glenn Rippie
Carmen L. Fosco
ROONEY RIPPIE & RATNASWAMY LLP
350 West Hubbard Street, Suite 600
Chicago, Illinois 60654
glenn.rippie@r3law.com
carmen.fosco@r3law.com

Owen E. MacBride
Diana Z. Bowman
Christina A. Jacobson
Schiff Hardin LLP
233 South Wacker Drive, Suite 6600
Chicago, IL 60606
omacbride@schiffhardin.com
dbowman@schiffhardin.com
cjacobson@schiffhardin.com

Laura A. Harmon
Senior Counsel
Illinois Agricultural Association
Office of the General Counsel
1701 Towanda Avenue
P.O. Box 2901
Bloomington, IL 61702-2901
lharmon@ilfb.org

Mara S. Georges
Michael J. Synowiecki
Daley and Georges, Ltd.
20 South Clark St., Suite 400
Chicago, IL 60603
mgeorges@daleygeorges.com
msynowiecki@daleygeorges.com

John N. Moore
Natural Resources Defense Council
20 North Wacker Drive, Suite 1600
Chicago, IL 60606
jmoore@nrdc.org

Clifford Berlow
Jenner & Block LLP
353 North Clark Street
Chicago, IL 60654-3456
cberlow@jenner.com

Sean R. Brady
P.O. Box 4072
Wheaton, IL 60189-4072
sbrady@windonthewires.org

Justin Vickers
Robert Kelter
Staff Attorney
Environmental Law & Policy Center
35 E. Wacker Dr., Ste. 1600
Chicago, IL 60601
jvickers@elpc.org
rkelter@elpc.org

Matthew E. Price
Jenner & Block LLP
1099 New York Ave. NW Suite 900
Washington, DC 20001
mprice@jenner.com

Michael A. Munson
Grant O. Jaskulski
Law Office of Michael A. Munson
22 W. Washington St., 15th Floor
Chicago, IL 60602
michael@michaelmunson.com
grant@michaelmunson.com

David Streicker
Colleen S. Walter
Polsinelli PC
161 N. Clark Street, Suite 4200
Chicago, IL 60601
dstreicker@polsinelli.com
cwalter@polsinelli.com